

**Yeshua  
Messiah**

**Alpha & Omega  
Lord**

**Almighty**

**Fine Brass Feet**

**Voice of Many Waters**

**Word of God**

**The Witness**

**King of Patience**

**Brother & Companion**

**Right hand of 7 Stars**

**Mouth of two-edged sword**

**Countenance of Sun**

**Prophet**

**Ontime God**

**His 7 Spirits**

**His 7th Day**

**Trumpet Voice**

**Right hand of righteousness**

**Hope of all glory**

**Resurrection & Life**

**Strong Tower**

**Continual Sacrifice**

**Remnant**

**Just**

**Love**

**Eternal or Amen Keyman**

**Faithful Witness**

**Son of Man**

**First Begotten**

**Son of God**

**Prince of Kings**

**Your Honour**

**His 7 golden candlesticks**

**King of Glory**

**Blood Sacrifice High Priest**

**Author & Finisher**

**Revealer**

**Rabbi or Teacher**

**Sheh-bah**

**Right Hand Book 7 Seals**

**New Song of Sevens**

**Lion of the tribe of Judah**

**Lamb slain 7 Horns & 7 eyes**

**REVEAL**

**Jesu**

**Christ**

## INTRODUCTION

The Book of Revelation concerns itself with the apocalyptic presentation of the gospel like that of a parable: it's the revelation of the mysteries of Jesus Christ in symbolic language. It is not a book for babes in Christ but for those who have come of full age: those who are weaned from the breast and have their senses exercised by reason of the strong meat which they routinely partake of discerning both good and evil, **Hebrews 5:4**.

And he said unto them, unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all *these* things are done in parables: that seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them. And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? And how then will ye know all parables? **Mark 4: 11-13**.

If any man has ears to hear, let him hear.

And he said unto them, take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath, **Mark 4: 23-25**.

Incumbent to understanding is the condition of obedience only then we justify ourselves as recipients for the progressive revelation of the knowledge of Jesus Christ. We graduate from one level before moving to another.

At the center most position, **Chapter 11**, of Revelation is the decipher to the whole **22 Chapters** of the Book and the entire collection of the Spirit of Prophecy which is the Testimony of Jesus Christ as contained in the Oracle or the Word of God, the Bible. John, the Scribe of the Book, was given a **reed** like unto a **rod**, and he was told by the Angel to rise and **measure** the Temple and the altar and them that worship therein but the Court that is without the Temple measure it not for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city they shall tread under foot **forty-two months, Revelation 11: 1-2**.

Hence we have what I have called the **Measuring Rod or Reed** which I have shared with you before in the work of the Book of Jehovah Favoured or the Book of John. Suffice it to say that John the Scribe of the Book of Revelation also wrote the Book of John which is the only synoptic gospel that records the First Miracle

## INTRODUCTION

of Jesus Christ at Cana in Galilee which is an allusion to Creation and Redemption (of the earth) when water of the Six Stone Pots were turned into wine that 'the Wedding Feast' or that First Sabbath was furnished with the 'good drink' or doctrine of the Creator or Redeemer. Hence we have a symbolic representation of the First or Creation's Week, the six days of creation in 'the six stone pots' and the 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath being the day of the Wedding Feast. The First Sabbath was the first complete day that the man and woman spent not only together but in the Presence of God wherein the whole doctrine of Creation, the first six days, was recounted the second (deuteros) time, and they also worshipped in thanksgiving and praise the Creator on that day, filling up the complete measure of the Day.

For the careful reader of the Book of Revelation you will find this to be the measure or understanding that is communicated as a general theme throughout its discourse. In fact it is the measure for the entire Spirit of Prophecy or the Testimony of Jesus Christ, the Oracle or the Word of God which is the exposition or revelation of who He is: I call him **Sheh-bah or the Sacred Full One or the Holy One.**

### THE TEMPLE OF GOD:

John the Scribe was invited to rise and measure the Temple and the Altar taken to mean: to understand how the Temple and the Altar functions by drawing the Measuring Rod or Reed over it to see its reading. The Temple and Altar referred to is that as represented by Israel's Old Testament Sanctuary which is but a pattern of the one in Heaven which has been demonstrated in the **Treasure Chest and the Torah** as being the blue print or pattern of the whole of Creation. It was in measuring as John was commanded that I myself discovered the forgoing.

By that exposition of the correlation or parallel of the Sanctuary in Heaven with the pattern of Creation we may validate the credibility or authenticity of the Oracle, the Word of God or the Bible as the Truth as it parallels the messages contained in the workings of nature. Many believe that we can not prove or test the Word of God or Bible as truth as a Scientist would test in his laboratory an observation or a formulation. But the invitation to rise and measure will disprove this belief. I attest to every man that I have tested and know the Bible to be Truth and I invite you also to rise and measure.

## INTRODUCTION

Once you understand how the pattern of the Sanctuary mirrors or parallels Creation and how it functions then you will know that its Author who gave it to Moses is its Creator and that it is not only a Architectural Drawing, Design or blueprint but is as its Title Deed that gives the holder of its knowledge the power to possess and to reign in truth and in righteousness. You will also understand why Jesus said till heaven and earth pass one jot (dotting of an 'i') or one tittle (crossing of a 't') shall in no wise pass from the Law till all be fulfilled, **Matthew 5: 17-18**. Since His way is in the Sanctuary even so He has recorded the same in Creation. The things or **objects** created each of the six days speak only to the **subjects, precepts or statutes** of the Word of God or His Law. Thus the twinning of both(the Word of God or His Law and Creation) results in a synchrony: so till heaven and earth pass one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the Law till all is fulfilled. So Creation becomes a living animation of the Word of God or His Law.

Another application that results from understanding the Sanctuary and Creation, is that since the truths of the Law of God is recorded in both when the Oracle of the Word of God, the Bible is taken away, its truth will still remain with those who understand the messages as recorded in Creation's Sanctuary. Thus we will have the eternal principles ever before our eyes that we might be fruitful.

The Temple of God is the Most Holy and the Holy Places and the Altar is the Golden Altar that is before the Ark of the Covenant that is between the Menorah or Seven Golden Candlesticks and the Table of Shewbread. These instruments and their constituents are to be measured and understood. Hence the Decalogue or Ten Commandments that is place inside the Ark and the rod that budded, and the pot of manna are to be measured as is the Penta-teuch or Torah Torah that is placed in the side (outside) of the Ark along with the writings of the Prophets (The Bible).

These constituents of the Ark in the Most Holy Place equates with the Ten Objects of our Solar System, the Sun and its Nine Planets which is beneath the third Heaven where God's Throne or Ark is according to **Isaiah 40: 22**, where it is said: He sits upon the Circle of the Earth. In the outer sides of the Solar System are the Stars which were made to be for signs, (seasons, days and years) according to **Genesis 1:14** . It is said that they are in five major groupings as is the Penta or Five Books of the Law.

## INTRODUCTION

In the open firmament or first heaven below the other functions are carried out as in the Holy Place where the Wind which typifies the Seven Folded Spirit of the Menorah drives the Clouds as the Spirit drives Jesus into the Wilderness, **Mark 1:12**, or the wind blows where it list and ye know not from whence it comes or wither to it goes, even so is a righteous man, **John 3: 8**.

The Clouds are as the Clouds of Witnesses, **Hebrews 12: 1**, which we have in the believers who lived before and now. Two of them agreeing touching anything upon earth is the sure way of their voices being heard in Heaven: that it be done of my Father in Heaven, **Matthew 18:19 and Luke 11: 2**. Hence we have the positively charged cloud and the negatively charged cloud coming together to ignite in the power of a lightning strike and echo in the loud voice of thunder that all Heaven may hear their cry. Such is the power of prayer that is offered at the golden altar before the Throne of God: the fervent effectual prayer of a righteous man avails much, **James 5: 16**.

The Table of Shewbread is the Place where the Witnesses (clouds) are made by the function of the Sun of Righteousness which baptizes with the Holy Ghost and fire, **Luke 3: 16**. The Word of God as the bread of life is shared with those who hunger and thirst after righteousness that they are filled, **Matthew 5: 6**, as the Clouds with water or vapour of the Spirit and mixture of dirt by thermal energy or fire of the Sun that causes evaporation and a heating up of the atmosphere fanning air into motion that gathers both dust and vapour together in one body. When they are filled as Jesus says He that believes on me out of his belly shall flow rivers of water, **John 7: 38**. Thus we have these three functions of the Temple of God typified in the open firmament.

Beneath the Open firmament in the distance one's eyes sees the horizon line where the sky meets the coming together of water which is called Sea which equates with the Laver of water which is for the washing or water Baptism of the Sanctuary. He that believes the messages in the signs of the Oracle or Scroll above and is baptized shall be saved, **Mark 16: 16**. For there is no other name given under heaven whereby men are to be saved but the name of Jesus, **Acts 4: 12**.

## INTRODUCTION

Where the Sea or the Laver ends is the beginning of the Earth, the dry land, which equates with the Court without the Temple of God where the Altar for the Burnt Offering is placed which typifies where Christ would once be offered for the sins of the World upon the earth. Suffice it to say, John was told not to measure this outer court for it is given to the Gentiles (symbolized in Daniel in Nebuchadnezzar's Dream as a great image): and the holy city they shall tread under foot forty-two months. The Earth being the fourth object or bullet point from the Sun in the Solar system equates with the Fourth or Sabbath Commandment. The analogy in the prophecy speaks to a treading or trampling under foot of the 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath of the Lord our God by the gentiles, seeing the treading underfoot of the outer court is the Earth and the Earth being the fourth object typifies the Sabbath Commandment.

Hence we have this same figure of speech in **Isaiah 58: 13**, if thou wilt take thy foot from the Sabbath from doing thy pleasure on my holy day and shall call it a delight, the holy of the Lord, honourable, and shall honour him not doing thine own ways, nor finding thy own pleasure nor speaking thy own words, then shall thou delight thyself in the Lord and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob, thy father, for the mouth of the Lord have spoken it.

### THE WORSHIPPER THEREIN THE TEMPLE OF GOD:

Now we arrive at the measure of those that worship therein the Temple of God. Jesus is the true light which lights every man that comes into the world, **John 1:9**, or enters the door of the outer court of the sanctuary. The first instrument one encounters when he enters the door of the outer court is the Altar of Burnt Offering or Sacrifice. Thus we are to seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness and all things shall be added unto us, **Matthew 6: 33**. It is entrusted unto parents to teach their children the knowledge of the Love of God as revealed in His offering of His son: for God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten son that whosoever believes in him should not perish but have everlasting life, **John 3: 16**. A thorough and complete understanding of the love of

## INTRODUCTION

God disannuls any need for **the doctrine of self worth or esteem**. In fact, by it such teaching is destroyed and rendered useless.

And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; For the **perfecting** of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a **perfect man**, unto the **measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ**. That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;  
**Ephesians 4: 11-14.**

The full measure of the worshipper of the Temple of God is even as the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ. This measure of the fullness of Christ is what is termed as **Sheh-bah or 7** meaning: complete, perfect, or the Sacred full One. Know this: thy Word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path, **Psalms 119: 105**, Thy Word, which is Spirit and life, **John 6: 63**, have I hid in my heart so that I might not sin against thee, **Psalms 119: 11**. And sanctify them with thy Truth, thy Word is Truth, **John 17: 17**. To the Law and the Testimony if they speak not according to this there is no light in them, **Psalms 78:5 and Isaiah 8: 20**.

So the lighting of everyman by Jesus also includes his acceptance of the Law and the Testimony of God. This is the only way the body Temple is lit by the fire of the Holy Ghost. For He that has my words and keeps my commandments is he that loves me, and he that loves me shall be loved of my Father and I will love him and we will come and make our abode with Him, **John 14: 21 & 23**. Hence is realized what is prefigured in the Sanctuary or Temple of God, that God, The Father and the Son, by His Spirit dwells in the heart of the man who honours and reveres Him by obedience to His Law and Testimony and He also hears and answers his prayers.

This measure of they that worship therein the Temple of God is now examined in the **Good Samaritan**. A Samaritan is an inhabitant of Samaria. Samaria translates as a Watch Station or look out post. The focus of Samaria is upward towards Heaven: doing the will of God. So then accordingly the Samaritans are those inhabitants who do the will of God. This is the qualification rendered in the title of

## INTRODUCTION

the Good Samaritan parable. The Jews hated the Samaritans and had no dealings with them and vice versa, **John 4: 9**.

They considered the Samaritans so despicable that those who hated Jesus likened him unto a Samaritan who had a devil, **John 8: 48**. The Parables of the Samaritans extends to include the Galileans, the inhabitants of the heathen circle or earth. So we have the sinful or unconverted stage of the Samaritans and the Galileans in the Ten Lepers of Samaria and Galilee and Woman of Sychar in Samaria and the Nobleman's Son of Capernaum who went to Cana in Galilee to find Jesus. As Jonah despised the Ninevites even so the Jews despised the Samaritans but Jesus exemplified them in His Living Parables. These two parables outline how one becomes a **Good Samaritan or Witness**.

The dramatization as outlined in **John 4** is (already recorded in the Book of Jehovah Favoured) of two events: the dialogue between the Woman of Samaria and Jesus at the well from the 6<sup>th</sup> hour of the day or noon unto the hour that comes which now is the 7<sup>th</sup> or Sheh-bah hour when the true worshipper shall worship God in Spirit and in Truth; for God is a Spirit and they that worship him must worship him in Spirit and in truth speaks of **the process of studying and meditating** upon the Word and the Law of God as detailed also in **Psalms 1**; and the return journey taken by the Nobleman to Cana in Galilee to find Jesus and back home details **prayer** as such a journey taken only by the Noble or those of the royal class who will receive the answer to their prayer at the 7<sup>th</sup> or Sheh-bah hour once the conditions are met.

The Woman of 'Sychar,' rendered give drink, in Samaria, the Watch Station was on the look out for as she says: when the Messias is come he will teach us all things, **John 4: 25**. Up to that point she had searched and have been with 5 husbands and the 6<sup>th</sup> Man with whom she was with at that time was not her husband in that she was truthful, saying I have no husband, when Jesus told her to go and call her husband. Jesus knew from the discourse that she was not proud of her past and she understood from His revelation that this 7<sup>th</sup> or Sheh-bah Man was more than what meets the eye, so she said I perceive that you are a **Prophet**.

As we study to show ourselves approved unto God a workman who needs not be ashamed rightly dividing the word of Truth we will be given the evidence as to the identity of Jesus as the Prophet spoken of by Moses, **Deuteronomy 18: 15**, and



## INTRODUCTION

yes as we follow on to know the Lord, then we shall also know Him as the **Messias or Christ**, who baptizes with the Holy Ghost and fire: for the drink he gave her was as a well springing up into everlasting life that she thirst not again but was on fire that she left her water pot running to call the men (six) saying come see a man, the 7<sup>th</sup> or Sheh-bah man who tells me whatsoever thing I ever done, is not this the Christ or Messias? Remember friends: when you have searched for me with all your hearts then shall ye find me, **Jeremiah 29: 13**. And search the scriptures for they are they which testify of me, and in them ye think ye have eternal life, **John 5: 39**. So at the perfect or right hour the 7<sup>th</sup> hour, the 7<sup>th</sup> or Sheh-bah Man reveals himself to those who meet these conditions.

God as proven himself faithful in every generation of the Sons of God of those who diligently seek Him they have found Him to be true as Enoch **the 7<sup>th</sup> or Sheh-bah** from Adam, **Jude 1: 14 and Luke 3: 37-38**, who walked with God and was not for God took him for before he had this testimony that he pleased God.

### THE ALTAR OF PRAYER:

Oh, what peace we forfeit! Oh, what needless pains we bear all because we do not carry everything to God in prayer. The noblest thing to do is to pray or beseech the Father who sits on Throne by His Son by whom He created and redeems the world. Those who are of this class are peaceful and fret not themselves. They simply make requests and issues edicts and decrees. The Noble man was also a father having a son that was sick unto death. He was a king as our Heavenly Father who was about to lose his son because of sin. God was revealing in his circumstances what He was about to do to eradicate sin in offering up His own son for sin as the Messias or the Christ.

Confess your faults one to another pray ye one for the other that ye might be healed, **James 5: 16**. With this in mind the Nobleman left his Son at Capernaum (Hebrew pronounced Kaw-far: mercy; Nachum: make oneself comfortable by being sorry) which means the place where one receive mercy because he is sorry or has repented. Therefore, the Nobleman confessed his sins and those of his son as he took the journey to Cana in Galilee a journey we take often in prayer to find Jesus who is our Creator and Redeemer.

## INTRODUCTION

Jesus had come out of Judea, the land of praise into Cana, Galilee, the place where He creates or redeems the Heathen Circle or earth, the second time after He had done the First Miracle of turning water into wine. There is a set time each week when Jesus may be found among His creation or Cana in Galilee, a day which He sets aside, hallowed, sanctified, blessing it by His word and His Presence, it's the Sabbath or 7<sup>th</sup> Day, **Exodus 20: 11**.

On such a day as this the Nobleman sought him by request to come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. Jesus makes himself available every Sabbath (as he had asked the impotent man on the Sabbath) to make everyone who desires to be: whole, **John 5: 6**. Jesus responded to him (and all who were present) unless ye see signs and miracles you will not believe. With great fervency and importunity the nobleman, cried out his request: Sir, come down ere, my son is dying! Jesus responded by decree, at the right hour, in these words: go thy way thy son lives!

In faith as He had begun the prayer journey confessing his family's faults and sins, urging the request for healing with great fervency and importunity at those words of Jesus, he accepted the answer and returned in faith to his home (Capernaum) of penitence and repentance to find in effect, the edict of royalty, as announced: thy son is living! He was constrained to enquire that you might also in hearing believe: at what hour did he show amends, he asked his servant. The answer: yesterday at the 7<sup>th</sup> or **Sheh-bah hour!** And he and his house believed on Jesus as the Messiah. He knew like Abraham, **Genesis 22:4, 13 & John 8: 56**, as He also was shown: that the King of Heaven would offer up His son for the sins of the world and would receive Him back from the grave as he himself had experienced.

I confess to everyone who reads these words if thou will be made whole exercise your faith and ask as the Noble does the King of Heaven in the Name of His Son, Jesus and at the right time the 7<sup>th</sup> hour you will receive the answer in an edict decreed by the royal One. He accepts such requests everyday but especially on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day or Sabbath. The requests are best made in contrition and are most fruitful when we abide in penitence. Whosoever meets these conditions will surely live. This is the altar of prayer for the worshippers of the Temple of God. This is how they are made whole.

## INTRODUCTION

### THE WORSHIPPERS THEREIN THE TEMPLE OF GOD:

Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith, **Galations 3: 24**. In the Book of Light (Luke) we have an example of this where the Law, the Schoolmaster brought the Ten Lepers (sinners) unto Jesus, THE MASTER, (RABBI) for cleansing as He passed through Samaria and Galilee on His way to Jerusalem, (the place that teaches the way of salvation).

As He went through a certain village the 10 Lepers or Sinners stood afar and cried out in a loud voice: MASTER, have mercy on us! None desired to die. The Law was added because of the offence or sins. For where there is no Law, sins are not imputed, **Romans 5: 13**. But it was added that sins may become exceedingly sinful, **Galations 3: 19, Romans 3:19-20 & Romans 7: 13**.

Leprosy is contagious and considered one of the most heinous malady or diseases that results in the stench and rotting of one's flesh and the consistent and systematic destruction of each member of the body until all is consumed: the soul that sins die, **Ezekiel 18: 4 & 20**. The body is so consumed as when a corpse decays and returns to earth again. Such is the effect of sins that results in anguish, pain, the physical defects and the consistent destruction of life. Leprosy exemplifies the effect of sins.

These 10 (Lepers or Sinners) Sins where of Samaria and Galilee as pointed out or taught in the Decalogue, **Exodus 20: 2-17**. Those of Samaria focused or look out heavenward. These were four, whose names were: 1) **Mammon** bearing the name of whom he served, **Matthew 6: 24**; 2) **Idol** bearing the name of whom he worshipped 3) **Blasphemy** bearing the name of what he does 4) **Sabbath-breaker** bearing the name of his restlessness. The other six were of Galilee, the heathen circle or earth with their focus on their duty to their fellowman. Their names were: 1) **Dishonour** as he requited not neither in words or in deeds his parents; 2) **Murder** as he maligned others in words and deeds; 3) **Adultery** as he was not chaste and given to all sexual licentiousness; 4) **Thief** as he took the possessions

## INTRODUCTION

of others for his own; 5) **Liar** as he abode in falsehood and 6) **Covet** as he lusted for the things of others.

These, the Law taught thou shall not commit! And the soul that sins dies, **Ezekiel 18: 4**. And none desired to die so in anguish and desperation they came to the Saviour, THE MASTER, and cried in a very loud voice: have mercy on us! They were lead to Him by the Schoolmaster, the Law. And Jesus responded: go, and show yourself to the Priest (the Inn-Keeper). And as they went, these 10 Sinners or Lepers, they were cleansed. But one of them a stranger, being a Samaritan, came back and fell upon his face at his feet and in a loud voice glorified God.

And Jesus, the Saviour said, Were there not 10 cleansed? Where are the other nine? They are not found except this stranger who has returned. And He said unto him go thy way, thy faith has made thee whole.

Which of the ten was this one? We know he was a **Samaritan**: his focus upward to heaven, therefore, he was of the first four. All ten were cleansed but this one was made whole. He returned in thanksgiving, and worshipped the Saviour upon his face at his feet and glorified God in a loud voice. Clearly he is the one that pertains to worship and praise; that is made whole, perfect or complete! He is clearly the one that acknowledges Jesus as his SANCTIFIER, healer and cleanser. Moreover, have I given them my Sabbaths to be a sign between me and them, that I am the Lord that sanctifies them, **Ezekiel 20: 12**. He is therefore the one that typifies the 7<sup>th</sup> Sheh-bah Day, the fourth Commandment.

My brothers and sisters, if you have been cleansed, then your response to this determines whether you are made whole, complete and perfect. Will you in thanksgiving, gratitude sincere and joy, worship and praise the Saviour? The Woman of Samaria, as one who worships God in Spirit and in truth, left her water pot(s) and ran to the City to the men. Come see a man, which tell me whatever I have done. Is this not He the Christ? The Nobleman and his house believed on Jesus as the Christ. And this Samaritan responded to his cleansing in thanksgiving and by his worship of Jesus and praise of God for such a Saviour as Christ.

## INTRODUCTION

I tell you the truth any man who wholeheartedly accepts his cleansing from sins by Jesus, the (7<sup>th</sup>) Sheh-bah Man or the Sacred Full One will respond to this in faith by obedience to the Seventh Day Sabbath to keep it holy in worship and praise of God for His mercy and grace for such great salvation.

This is how the '**Good Samaritan**' is made. He is the one that has come into the unity of the faith unto the knowledge of the stature of Christ; unto the fullness of measure of Christ unto a perfect man. Therefore, he is also a (7<sup>th</sup>)**Sheh-bah or Perfect** Man as Christ. Once you have been made whole The 7<sup>th</sup> Sheh-bah or Sabbath Day is the Deuteros (second, recount or memorial) that recounts the complete holiness of God for no man can keep that day holy unless he is himself holy, so then, the character of the other nine that were cleansed is also found in him. So the Good Samaritan possesses the 7 or Sheh-bah Measure of Christ.

Therefore at Creation when all things were made perfect or complete or 'sheh-bah', God said it was good, **Genesis 1: 4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25 & 31**. Hence the title: the '**Good or Sheh-bah Samaritan.**' At Creation there was only one precept or statute revealed succinctly to 'the fallen mind' that is seen in the day of worship: the Sabbath or (7<sup>th</sup>) Sheh-bah Day. The other 6 precepts along with this was recounted every Sabbath Day by those who kept the Day Holy in worship and praise to God. Thus these 7 Precepts or Statutes constitutes the goodness or holiness of God.

Those to whose eyes the ten objects, the sun and the nine planets, were visible as they traverse the universe and between heaven and earth knew that these tangible objects or Hebrew Mar-too-reon (meaning something evidential, tangible, a testimony, witness) that were for lights and signs represented the Ten Commandments which were written upon the two tables of stone in the Ark of the Throne of their Creator in Heaven as it was written upon the fleshly tables of the heart of new creature by His Spirit. They also knew that the objects created on each of the six days of creation and the 7<sup>th</sup> (Sheh-bah) Day Sabbath spoke to **the 7 Precepts, Statutes or subjects** embedded in each of these Commandments and the Law of God, His Words, even as the Hebrew Torah, Torah, translated Law meant: a precept or statute, especially the Decalogue or Pentateuch.

## INTRODUCTION

Now behold, the Good Samaritan. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, his response was sevenfold:

- 1 **he had compassion on him:** he had the character of the Master to whom the Ten Lepers called: have mercy on us! He became a channel for the mercies of God hence he bore **His Name**. In fact it was the mercy of a loving Saviour that transformed him to be not only cleansed but made whole. Blessed are the merciful for they shall obtain mercy, **Matthew 5:7**.
- 2 **And went to him,** he was obedient to the commandments of God, therefore he was loved of the Father and Christ and they came by the Spirit and made their abode with Him, **John 14: 23**. In the same way 'they came to him,' 'he went to him' that needed help. He by the **Spirit of God** became a minister of the manifold blessings of God. He was bold having courage to go to him not knowing him before because he had the Spirit of God, **Acts 4: 13, 29 & 31**.
- 3 **and bound up his wounds,** at the **beginning or genesis**, first aid is administered in bandaging up of his wounds. His physical needs must be addressed in practical terms to revive him that he might live again and be healthy. Even so Christ offers the **new birth (born again) or genesis** to sinners that their wounds caused by sins may be bounded up, **John 3:3 & 7 & 1 Peter 1: 23**.
- 4 **pouring in oil and wine,** the medication has to work from within to manifest without. The oil and wine that are poured in are for the healing of his wounds even as the Word of God which is spirit and life, **John 6: 63**, does to the heart in which it abides in abundance that **out** of its abundance the mouth speaks, **Luke 6: 45**. Such is the effect of faith which comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 17**.
- 5 **and set him on his own beast,** the Levitical High Priestly Ministry belonging to Christ is as the beast, his own animal, that carries him to heaven like the Ass and the Foal of an Ass that carried him on his triumphant entry into earthly Jerusalem, **Matthew 21: 5**. This is his own beast that carries half dead sinners as outlined in the book of **Leviticus**.
- 6 **and brought him to an inn,** which clearly represents the Church, the place that ministers to sinners, the half dead, that we come in the unity of the faith, unto the knowledge of the son of God unto a perfect man,

## INTRODUCTION

- unto the fullness of the stature of Christ, **Ephesians 4: 13**. That is we are fully settled and sealed in the truth and **numbered** as God's own.
- 7 **and took care of him**: the innkeeper are the apostles, prophets, evangelists, preachers, and teachers, **Ephesians 4: 11**, who take care of the flock, they **recount (Deuterios)** what the Good Samaritan did: having **compassion**; **going to** the sin sick, changing and **bounding up** again their/his wounds; **pouring in oil and wine** of faith and the word of God; ministering the **grace of Christ Levitical High Priestly ministry**; ensuring **they are kept in the Church, the inn** for the born again; allowing them **to enter the rest of salvation that they may be cared for**.

And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave *them* to the host, and said unto him, take care of him; and whatsoever thou spend more, when I come again, I will repay thee. Which now of these three, think thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise, **Luke 10:33-37**.

So those that 'worship in the Temple of God therein,' are those sinners who like the Woman and the Men of Samaria, the Noble man and his family, and the One Leper of Samaria, all were cleansed and made whole. These are they that are transformed and become even as the Good Samaritan unto the fullness of the measure of Christ unto a perfect man that they adjure (having the 7 or Sheh-bah Measure), invoking the presence of God, as they minister to others and as they worship in thanksgiving and praise at His footstool, the earth, every 7<sup>th</sup> Sheh-bah or Sabbath Day. I hope you see the beauty and secret of what is written here in this paragraph.

This is the 7 or Sheh-bah Strategy the 7 measures of the Measuring Rod or Reed of **Revelation 11** that occupies center stage in the last days. Now behold as Jesus, the Christ, reveals himself by His Servant John as the One that is Perfect, Complete, the Sacred Full One or **Sheh-bah** by these 7 Measures even as the Good Samaritan. The Good Samaritan is not mentioned in the scriptures even as Jesus did not accepted the title 'Good Master' instead he pointed to the Father saying He is the One that is Good, **Luke 18: 18-19**. The Samaritan like Jesus takes no praise for himself, instead he points all to the Goodness of One, even God, the Father.

# OVERVIEW OF REVELATION

## 1. 7 WHO SHALL STAND, THE DAY OF WRATH?:

- a. 1 **Those that read; hear the prophecy of this Book and keep those things written therein**, Revelation 1: 3: THE WORD OF GOD OR TESTIMONY OF JESUS CHRIST.
- b. 2-3: 7 MESSAGES TO THE 7 CHURCHES: OUTLINING THE WAYS OF THE LORD OF HOSTS.
- c. 4 VISION OF HEAVEN AND THE PROPHECY: THINGS TO COME AFTER.
- d. 5 THE BOOK SEALED WITH 7 SEALS
- e. 6 THE OPENING OF THE FIRST 6 SEALS
- f. 14 **THE REMNANT OF HER SEED (Saints):**
  - i. 8 THE OPENING OF THE 7<sup>th</sup> SEAL: The sounding of the First four trumpets
  - ii. 9 THE LAST THREE: WOE, WOE, WOE- 6<sup>th</sup> to 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpets: The 5<sup>th</sup> & 6<sup>th</sup> Angel sounded.
  - iii. 10 THE LITTLE BOOK OF THE MIGHTY ANGEL
  - iv. 11 THE MEASURING REED OR ROD & THE TWO WITNESSES- THE 7<sup>th</sup> Angel sounded.
  - v. 12 WONDERS IN HEAVEN: THE WOMAN & THE DRAGON
  - vi. 13 THE DRAGON WAR WITH THE REMNANT OF HER SEED
- g. 21 **THE NEW HEAVEN & THE NEW EARTH: NEW JERUSALEM:**
  - i. 15-16: THE GREAT WINEPRESS OF THE WRATH OF GOD:
    1. 15 ANOTHER SIGN IN HEAVEN: 7 ANGELS WITH THE 7 (VIALS) LAST PLAGUES
    2. 16 7 VIALS OF THE LAST PLAGUES Poured OUT



# OVERVIEW OF REVELATION

## ii. 17-20: THE JUDGEMENT OF THE GREAT WHORE (CITY):

1. 17 THE MYSTERY OF THE WOMAN UPON THE SCARLET COLOURED BEAST
2. 18 BABYLON THE GREAT IS *FALLEN*
3. 19 THE ALLELUIA, SALVATION, GLORY, HONOUR AND POWER SONG TO THE LORD FOR TRUE AND RIGHTEOUS ARE HIS JUDGEMENTS; THE MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB & THE SUPPER OF THE GREAT GOD
4. 20 BEFORE, DURING AND AFTER THE MILLENIUM: THOUSAND YEARS

## h. 22 THOSE WITHIN THE CITY: THE PURE RIVER OF WATER AND THE TREE OF LIFE AND THE REDEEMED

The **SEAL** of GOD

# OVERVIEW OF REVELATION

The central question to the book of Revelation is found in **Revelation 6: 17**: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? A similar question is asked in **Malachi 3:2**: But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

The answer to that question is found in the **Chapter 7** and the preceding and those Chapters that come after. **The 144,000 that are sealed in their foreheads and the great multitude** out of every nation, kindred, tongue and people are the saints of God who shall stand, continue and abide, despite the great day of God's wrath.

These are they according to **Revelation 1:3**: blessed are **those that read; hear the prophecy of this Book and keep those things written therein**. The 7 messages given to the 7 Angels or Messengers of the Churches are heeded including those of the little book, the measuring reed or rod and the two witnesses, substantially, the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus Christ. According to Moses: who knows the power of thy wrath? Even as thy fear so is Thy wrath so teach us to number our days and apply our hearts unto wisdom, **Scripture Text**. We choose the Fear of the Lord and as such are protected during the wrath of God as Israel during the plagues of Egypt. Even so shall we abide the Prophecy of the things which are to come, though, Babylon, that Great City is fallen we shall stand.

Though the heavens and earth shall pass away we shall stand to see the new heavens and the new earth: New Jerusalem wherein dwells righteousness and we shall enter and dwell therein with our God and the Lamb. Though the Dragon shall war with the Woman and us the remnant of her seed through principalities and powers and rulers of darkness of this world and spiritual wickedness in high places we shall stand and continue for we dwell in the secret place of the Most High therefore we abide under the shadow and protection of the Almighty.

## DEDICATED

This work is dedicated to Charmaine Carolee Tulloch-Blake, the Carter Report, Bible Worker Samuel Flynn, Pastor E.R.E. Wright, Class 21 and the Washington Gardens Seventh Day Adventist Church (W.G.S.D.A), where I was baptized almost 21 days after my 21<sup>st</sup> birthday, and where I have been a member since, and to 'cuz,' Pastor Dr. Merrick D. Walker, who is currently serving as the 21<sup>st</sup> Pastor at the W.G.S.D.A Church and my friend, Kristen Malcolm, who provided **1 Peter 3: 1-7 and the 7 points noted.**

The Book of Revelation has ever been a rock and a sure foundation for my soul when all was but lost. Through the memorization of its sacred pages, its messages rescued my soul from the pit of hell when all was but gross darkness and gloom. I was recovered from evil when I committed its writings to memory and recounted them as needed a year or so into my journey when every waking thought became evil.

My! I have come a far way and yet still much further to go. I am contemplating eternity and to reign with Saints and Christ in His glorious Kingdom. Oh! for grace and mercies to complete that journey to that celestial city of Kings, Priests and Saints. O Jerusalem! I too want to walk your streets that are golden and to run where Angels have trod! I can smell the dew of the City and its morning is upon us! What a glorious day that will be!

The Excellency of the knowledge of Christ or Messiah is seen in the promise of the New Jerusalem, the New Heaven and the new Earth wherein righteousness dwells. The colour kaleidoscope of the glory of God, the Father and of the Lamb, Angels and the Saints reflected by the city of precious stones far excels everything of worth ever seen or known in the present order of the fallen. Nothing can compare to such beauty.

O for faith and a heart made whole to complete that journey. We will study, work and live prayerfully, praising and worshipping Thee, O God, and our King. We thank Thee for your mercy, grace and truth. Give us your Spirit, that, we faint not, Heavenly Father, and keep us and free us from all that corrupts. We thank Thee for answering our prayers, in Jesus' name.

# JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA

## REVELATION 1

### INTRODUCTION:

The setting for the Prophecy of the Book of Revelation should be noted for contemplation. John was on Isle of Patmos because of His ministry of the Word of God and the Testimony of Jesus, the Messiah, and here on the Lord's day while he was in the Spirit he saw these visions and he was given the instruction to write them in a book and send them to the 7 Churches in the province of Asia.

**Quote extract:** The word *Asia* originated from the Ancient Greek word "Ἀσία," first attributed to Herodotus (about 440 BCE) in reference to Anatolia or to the Persian Empire, in contrast to Greece and Egypt. It originally was just a name for the east bank of the Aegean Sea, an area known to the Hittites as Assuwa. In early Classical times, the Greeks started using the term "Asia" to refer to the whole region known today as Anatolia (the peninsula which forms the Asian portion of present-day Turkey). Eventually, however, the name had been stretched progressively further east, until it came to encompass the much larger land area with which we associate it today, while the Anatolian Peninsula started being called "Asia Minor" or "The Lesser Asia" instead.

The deeper root of the etymology can only be guessed at. The following two possibilities have been suggested:

- It could have originated from the Aegean root "Asis" which means "muddy and silty" as a description of the eastern shores of the Aegean Sea.
- It could derive from the borrowed Semitic root "Asu", which means varyingly "rising" or "light", of course a directional referring to the sunrise, Asia thus meaning 'Eastern Land'.

However, since the Greek name *Asia* (Ἀσία) is in all likelihood related to Hittite Assuwa, the etymology of one has to account for the other as well.

Jesus (Yeshua) the Christ (Messiah) is revealed as the Alpha and Omega: the beginning and the ending, which is and was and is to come, the Almighty. He is the Word of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ is the basis of the Prophetic Ministry. Out of His mouth goes a sharp two-edged sword.

# JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA

## REVELATION 1

There is a blessing for those who read, hears and keeps the words of His Prophecy which was given on the Lord's Day or Seventh-Day Sabbath when He made himself available to strengthen and encourage John and His Church(es).

The messages of the Prophecy sent out to the 7 Churches in Asia with His blessings and that of the 7 Spirits before His Throne. He is identified as the one who is alive, was dead, and lives forevermore: of the present, past, and future: Alpha and Omega, hence he has the keys of death and hell. This tripartite title also given: faithful witness or messenger, firstborn from the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth who reveals the things that are seen, which are, and which shall be hereafter: present, past, and future who has reconciled us unto God and has made us priests and kings unto God his father and He ministers in the midst of the 7 Candlesticks having the 7 Messengers in His right hand. Behold, He comes again the Second time.

He, who reads, hears and keep the words of the prophecy of this book are blessed and will be able to stand up, still, continue or **remain** during the great day of the wrath of God and beyond. The Church is the **body of Jesus Christ** of which He is the Head: **the Alpha**. Those who are a part of the body of Christ, the Church shall stand or remain during the great day of God's wrath as Jesus is also **the Omega**, the Last or end, with burnished feet as Chief Corner Stone, the Christ or Messiah: upon this rock I shall build my Church and the gates of hell shall not prevailed.

The application is that anyone who is a part of the Church, the body of Christ, will hear what the Head, Jesus, says. Given, He is the Alpha and Omega: past, present and future, His body, the Church, also spans time, hence it is consistent to understand that the 7 Churches spans the corridor of time from the past, present, and future. As the Alpha & Omega He is presented as the Minister with the Sheh-bah or 7 Angels or Messengers in His Right Hand and the One who walks among the Sheh-bah or 7 Church(es). This appellation of **Alpha & Omega** is further developed from **Mathew 21-28** into the **Sheh-bah, Perfect, Sacred One and Holy One**. This is the full or complete measure of being a **Perfect Man, Ephesians 4:13**.

# JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA

## REVELATION 1

**Chapter 1** accords with the Name of God or the Lord on the measuring rod. Hebrew pronounced 'Shame' translates as Name, which means: an appellation as a mark of memorial, individuality and identity that infers honour, authority and character. It speaks to the person, presence and function.

The overriding appellation in the Chapter is **Alpha & Omega** which is used to explain the person, presence and function of **Jesus as the Messiah**. It is from this perspective that His body, the Church, is explained in the successive **Chapters 2 and 3**. The appellation develops and finally is linked to Him being **Sheh-bah or 7**, Perfect or Complete, the Sacred full One or Holy One. Hence He has **7 Spirits before His Throne**, He walks among the **7 Candlesticks or Churches**, He has the **7 Stars, Angels or Messengers** in His Right Hand and He is given **the Book sealed with 7 seals to open**.

Only those who are of His body, the Church, who are cleansed with the washing of regeneration and renewing of the Spirit and washed with water and the Word will be able to stand or remain in the great day of God's wrath. These are they who have come up to the fullness of the measure unto the stature of Messiah unto a **Perfect or Sheh-bah (7) Man**. Therefore the Book of Revelation is about the Revelation or exposition of who Jesus (Yeshua) Christ (Messias or Messiah) is.

I have discovered as documented on this website that **Alpha and Omega accords on measuring rod or equates with the sum of the precepts 1,2,3,4,5 and 6=21**. In **Revelation 21** we find this appellation again at which time it will be explained further from this perspective. But these 6 precepts are only but a part of the whole, the 7<sup>th</sup> precept or Deuterios, which recounts all six precepts a second time besides itself. Hence Israel marched around the walls of Jericho once for six days and on the 7<sup>th</sup> day, 7 times recounting once for each day and once for the 7<sup>th</sup> day.

You will see this theme of recounting at the 7<sup>th</sup> time throughout the book of Revelation if you pay keen attention.

Now behold Him who is the **Alpha and Omega, Yeshua, the Messiah or Christ!**

# JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA

## REVELATION 1

### REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST: ALPHA & OMEGA, THE ALMIGHTY

**V1** The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

The exposition of the Saviour of His people, the Anointed was given unto Him by the God the Father and He sent His Angel or Messenger to show, (a function He performs as High Priest), it unto His Servant John. Jesus Christ minister to His people via His Angels, who are ministering spirits sent to us who are heirs of salvation, **Hebrews 1: 14**. Bear this in mind as you read of the activities of Angels.

**V8** I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord (Supreme), which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

The Lord, Master or the one Supreme in authority is titled the Alpha and Omega: beginning and ending which means He is **present** in all time periods: present, is, past, was, and future, He is the Almighty or all powerful one.

**V15** And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

Now we have the description of **His person** beginning at the pair of His feet having a brilliant lustre as **fine brass** as if burned in a furnace and his voice or tone like the **sound of many waters**.

### THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS CHRIST: THE SPIRIT OF PROPHECY OR WORD OF GOD

**V2** Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

The servant of God, John, the apostle, bare witness or record of the Word of God which is the testimony or witness of Jesus or Yeshua, the Anointed or simply: Jesus Christ. The testimony of Jesus Christ is later explained to be the Spirit of Prophecy, **Revelation 19:10**. Therefore, all true prophets, have their foundation only in the witness or testimony received from Jesus Christ.

**V9** I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

The kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ is of such that He as the King, like John and all his followers are brothers and companion in tribulation. Here John identified that He was sent away on the island of Patmos because of his ministry of the Word of God and the Testimony of Jesus Christ. "Patmos" means "my killing" (Dictionary of Scripture Proper Names by J.B. Jackson). It was a sterile island. "Sterile" meaning "1. unable to produce offspring; infertile. 2. free from living . . . 3. (of plants or their parts) not producing or bearing seeds, fruit, spores, stamens, or pistils. 4. lacking inspiration or vitality; fruitless" ~ Collins). Patmos is "An island off the West coast of Asia Minor . . . an islet in the Mediterranean" (Strong's). Yea, of a truth all who will live godly in Christ Jesus will suffer persecutions, **2 Timothy 3: 12**. John was upon an island in the midst of the sea away from the mainland of Asia where the 7 Churches were.

**V16** And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

Now we have exposed his right hand which has seven stars and out of his mouth goes a sharp two-edged sword and his countenance was the sun shining in all its brilliance.



## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

### THE JOY OF PROPHECY AND THE PROPHET:

**V3 Blessed** (supremely blest, happy, fortunate, well off) **is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.**

The ultimate or supreme joy of the words of prophecy is experienced not only from reading, hearing but obeying or keeping the things which are written therein more so that the time is now at hand. This is the experience of those who are born again, those who will stand in the great day of God's wrath. Blessed or happy are they that do his commandments that they might have the right to the tree of life and enter through the gates of the City, **Revelations 22: 14**. Jesus says fulfil ye my joy ask that ye might receive, **John 15: 11, 16: 24 & 17: 13**.

**V10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,**

Spiritual things are spiritually discerned for the natural man knows not the things of the Spirit, neither can he, **1 Corinthians 2: 14**. So the Apostle John was in the Spirit and as we are told there are 7 Spirits or the Spirit is seven-folded, **Isaiah 11:2 & Revelation 1:4 & 4: 5**. This encounter was on the Lord's Day or 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath, **Matthew 12: 8**, the day that He both, sanctifies or hallows by His word and His presence. His voice now transcends many waters to the loudness of that of a trumpet like the shout and the trumpet blast of the children of Israel on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day around the walls of Jericho, **Joshua 6:15-16**. In his presence there is fullness of joy and at his right hand there a pleasure evermore, **Psalms 16: 11**.

**V17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:**

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

Heaven is His throne and earth is His footstool, **Isaiah 66: 1**, yet on the Sabbath He is viewed by His servant upon the earth who though he is overwhelmed by the vision that he falls at His feet as dead yet His right hand of righteousness encourages, comforts and gives hope, He speaks peace to his heart: fear not, I am the First and the Last. Yea, though we fall dead at his feet, or his footstool, yet we have hope to be resurrected by His right hand of righteousness, He is the hope of all glory, **Colossians 1: 27**. Glory! Hallelujah!

### **THE SEVEN CHURCHES OF RISING (ASIA opposite to PATMOS) CALLED OUT OR NAMED:**

**V4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;**

The Seven Churches of Jesus' body for which he died for which John like him was now suffering at Patmos: my killing or death, to whom he now writes, is the '7 Churches of His Rising: Resurrection or Light (Asia)' a term that is inferred by the phrase: '7 Churches of Asia'. Remember, He is the Resurrection and the Life, **John 11: 25**. He who occupies all time periods: present or is: risen, past or was: died, and future or is to come: alive forevermore, extends greetings in the provision of His abundant grace and peace (which is afforded by His death) which also comes from the 7 Spirits before His throne. We are bought with a price, the precious blood of Jesus Christ and like how he was raised out of the grave or death by the glory of the Father even so should we walk in newness of life by faith.

**V11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.**

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

Now the **7 Churches** are named by Him who is the **First and the Last** as **Ephesus**: meaning relax or let go, stand still and see the salvation of God, or let go and let God and rather not relax and forgetting our first love; **Smyrna**: meaning myrrh, bitter or suffering trials, poor yet rich encouraged to remain faithful; **Pergamos**: meaning married to the Tower which is the Name of the Lord which is a strong Tower, **Proverbs 18: 10**, not like those who are of the Tower of Babel or confusion of Balaam and the Nicolaitans; **Thyatira**: meaning a continual sacrifice bearing the burden of Christ increasing in faith, patience and love rather than being as those who are killed or slain with Jezebel; **Sardis**: means coming out of or that remains, among the remnant were they which needed to strengthen the things that remain lest they die having a reputation of being alive yet dead, yet they were a few or remnant like Jesus who did not defile their garments; **Philadelphia**: meaning brotherly love, little strength yet faithful, holding fast to the end; and **Laodicea**: meaning people of judgment or punishment. There is a duality in the names that were called out by the **First and the Last** either we will be saved or lost depending on whether or not we are faithful and have repented from our sins as identified. The 'calling out' of the names speaks to the work he performs by His presence in the heart of all who overcomes. That Christ Jesus might dwell in our hearts by faith, that we might be rooted and grounded in love, **Ephesians 3: 17**. Remember we are His workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which he had foreordained that we should walk therein, **Ephesians 2: 10**. This is much like when He spoke and it was done, commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**, by His words and breath or Spirit. I tell you the truth only those who are of the first or apostolic church shall be as the one who lasts or stands in the great day of God's wrath. These are the Remnant children or the 7 Churches of the Light or Resurrection who stand by the Word of God and primitive godliness and yet they are those of the darkness and the prince of darkness or the night that shall fall.

**V18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.**

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

**The Alpha and Omega, the First and Last**, his person cannot be destroyed by death or hell, for he lives, was dead and is alive forevermore or eternal. He is the **Amen**. Therefore upon this Rock: being Christ or the Anointed, he built His Church and the gates of hell shall not prevail, **Matthew 16: 18**, for He has the keys of hell and death.

### JESUS THE CHRIST:

**V5** And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

And being found in the fashion of a man He humbled himself and became obedient unto the death, **Philipians 2: 8**, fulfilling the function of His name, **Jesus**: for He shall save his people, **Matthew 1: 21**. He was first anointed as the **Messias, Messiah** or **Christ** after He was baptized by John in the river Jordan when the Spirit descended upon Him as a dove and lighting, **Matthew 3: 16**. Then He began his ministry announcing the Spirit of the Lord is upon me, for He has anointed me, **Isaiah 61:2** and **Luke 4:18**. The Creator was joined unto His creature in the flesh and became **the Faithful Witness** and **the First Begotten** from the dead, and ascended to His Throne to be the **Prince of the kings of the earth**.

**V12** And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

Now John hears His voice and when he turned to see He saw seven golden candlesticks which represent the 7 Churches, **Revelation1: 20**, which are the members of Jesus' spiritual body. Jesus the Christ's voice in His words is to be heard and seen in the life of the members of His body, the 7 Churches. This is how we complete the union with Him by becoming as He is. If any man be in Christ He is a new creature behold old things have past away behold all things have become new, **2 Corinthians 5: 17**. If any man has not the Spirit of Christ He is none of His, **Romans 8: 9**.

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

**V19** Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

As the author and finisher of our salvation Jesus as Rabbi or Teacher now instructs John to write the things which he sees in vision, what is present and the things which are yet future, prophetic. Whatever things are written afore time were written for our learning upon whom the end of the world is come, **Romans 15: 4**. Which as new born babes we are to desire the sincere milk of the word thereby we may grow, **1 Peter 2: 2**. The wise and faithful servant will give to His Master's House also meat in due season, **Matthew 24: 45**. Thus we may grow up in Him, Jesus Christ, the righteous, the Faithful Witness, the First Begotten from the dead, the Prince of kings of the earth, in all things, unto the fullness of the measure of the stature of Christ unto a perfect or Shehbah man, **Ephesians 4: 13** as we become one with Him as He became one with us in the flesh. As the Finisher of our faith He from Heaven now ministers the manifold blessings of His sacrifice washing us in His blood which was shed for our sins.

### **KINGS & PRIESTS AS THE SON OF GOD AND MAN:**

**V6** And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

By the blood of Jesus' sacrifice are we recreated in the image of God as kings and priests unto our heavenly Father to take back our position which we once held before Adam's fall. We will be numbered on the four corners of the earth as the children of Israel were numbered around the tabernacle in **Numbers 2**. All who are so numbered as kings and priests will give glory and dominion for ever and ever to Jesus our Prince even so let it be as John said.

**V13** And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

The Son of Man, as the Levitical High Priest, ministers in the midst of the 7 Candlesticks clothed with His priestly robe, a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. As Jacob saw Mahanaim: two encampments of the Angels when He was returning to Canaan, so the Children of Israel were arranged with the 11 tribes on the outer quadrant or four corners and the Priests, the tribe of Levi, in their midst around the Sanctuary where they ministered, even so now Jesus is portrayed as the High Priest ministering in the midst of His Church, the seven Candlesticks. Those of the Seven candlesticks are kings and priests who minister on the four corners of the earth throughout earth's history or as long as time shall last.

**V20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.**

The mystery is now revealed about the 7 Stars in His right hand as the 7 Angels or Messengers of the Churches: and the seven candlesticks are the 7 Churches. If the Church is the body of Christ of which He is the Head, the 7 Stars is not limited to being only Angels but includes those to whom like John they are sent to upon the earth to disseminate the messages of Christ.

### DEUTEROS: SECOND COMING

**V7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail (lament or mourn) because of him. Even so, Amen.**

The promise is if I go away, I will come again, and receive you unto myself that where I am there you may be also, **John 14: 3**. Hence we look for him the Second time but not only are we going to see him but every eye shall see him and they also who pierced or killed him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail or mourn because of him. Even so, amen.

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

And yet there are some who will stand in this great day of God's wrath when He shall appear. This is the basis of the vertical recount along with the functions that Jesus Christ performs, who are these?

- 1 His servants who receives His **revelations** by His Angels, dreams and visions.
- 2 Those who like John bare Witness of the **Word of God** and the **Testimony** of Jesus, who tell forth.
- 3 Those who reads, hears the words of the **prophecy** which foretells and keeps the things written therein.
- 4 Those of the 7 Churches of His **Resurrection** who receive His 7 Spirits in whose life His grace and peace has efficacy, see the book of Ruth.
- 5 Those who like Jesus are proven to be Faithful Witnesses and of the First Resurrection and are **cleansed** from their sins by His blood.
- 6 These are **made** kings and priests, yea, these shall stand up and remain or continue in that day.

**14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;**

Imagine the Son of God coming in all His glory, his head and his hairs as white like wool and as white as snow as the sun shining in all its brilliance and every eye of all the kindreds of the earth that see his eyes which are as a flame of fire and His glory wail and lament and are struck dead by the brightness of His coming. In that day when He shall return who can stand to bear the Presence:

- 8 Of the Alpha and Omega, The Almighty or Omnipotent.
- 9 Who allowed His servants to pass through great tribulations in His Kingdom and patience, suffering like him his death because of the Word of God and His testimony.
- 10 Yea, of course those who receive His Spirit on His 7<sup>th</sup> Day or Sabbath and heard his voice afore times.

## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

11 Those of His 7 Churches of His Resurrection which he called out by name: (**Ephesus**) those that let God (relax), and let go; (**Smyrna**) those that endured (myrrh) bitter suffering and remain faithful to the end; (**Pergamos**) those that were married to the Tower of the Name of the Lord, praying without ceasing; (**Thyatira**) those who were as a continual sacrifice increasing in faith; (**Sardis**) the remnant who did not defile their garments; (**Philadelphia**) those who by brotherly love though weak remain faithful and (**Laodicea**) those who repent and are a people of justice.

12 These are His 7 golden candlesticks who obeyed His command, let your light so shine that men may see your good works and glorify your Father which is in Heaven, **Matthew 5: 16**. These reflected His glory! Therefore they can stand in His Presence at His second return.

13 He often stood amidst them as seen by John in the vision of the Son of Man standing in the midst of the 7 golden candlesticks as He ministered from heaven as their High Priest.

### CONCLUSION: HIS PERSON

**V15** And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

**V16** And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

**V17** And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

**V18** I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

**V19** Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;



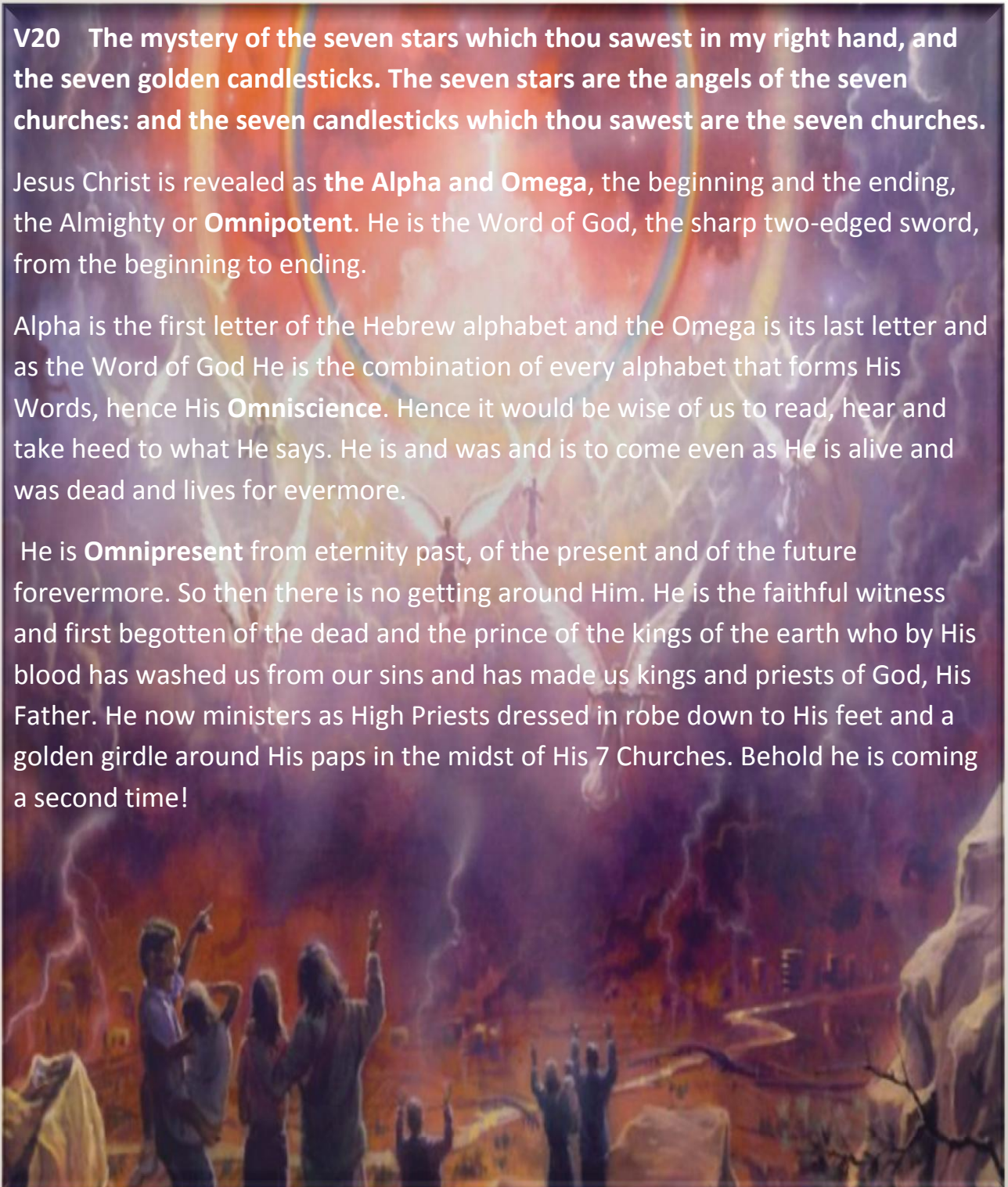
## JESUS THE MESSIAS, THE ALPHA & OMEGA REVELATION 1

**V20** The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

Jesus Christ is revealed as **the Alpha and Omega**, the beginning and the ending, the Almighty or **Omnipotent**. He is the Word of God, the sharp two-edged sword, from the beginning to ending.

Alpha is the first letter of the Hebrew alphabet and the Omega is its last letter and as the Word of God He is the combination of every alphabet that forms His Words, hence His **Omniscience**. Hence it would be wise of us to read, hear and take heed to what He says. He is and was and is to come even as He is alive and was dead and lives for evermore.

He is **Omnipresent** from eternity past, of the present and of the future forevermore. So then there is no getting around Him. He is the faithful witness and first begotten of the dead and the prince of the kings of the earth who by His blood has washed us from our sins and has made us kings and priests of God, His Father. He now ministers as High Priests dressed in robe down to His feet and a golden girdle around His paps in the midst of His 7 Churches. Behold he is coming a second time!



## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

### INTRODUCTION:

Yeshua, the Messiah, is **the Alpha and Omega**, the Omnipotent and **the Word of God**, the Omniscient, and occupies all space and time: present, past and future, being Omnipresent, those who are of His body, the Church, must have His Spirit. Remember, if any man hath not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His, **Romans 8: 9**. That is, he is no part of His body, the Church. And he that is a part of his body hath an ear: he that has an ear let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches, **Revelation 2: 7, 11, 17,29, 3:6,13,22 (7 times)**. Only these that hear what the Spirit says to the Churches will be able to stand in that great day of God's wrath.

Given the duality, either light or darkness, in the application of the meanings of the Names of the 7 Churches being either the golden candlesticks whose light shines or is in darkness, gone out, or even removed, those that meet the specified criteria trait are those that will continue or remain. Hence we have outlined in **Chapters 2 and 3** the character of those who are the **Remnant**. Firstly, they are baptized or born again of the Spirit and of the water by the Word of God in **Chapters 2 and 3**, respectively, and both having ears hear what the Spirit says. Note it is Messiah or Christ who baptizes with the Holy Ghost and fire, **Matthew 3: 11 & Luke 3: 16**. And He is the Word of God that cleanses by us washing our garments and making them white in His blood, **Revelation 7: 14**.

Only those who have an ear are able to hear what the Spirit says to the Churches and faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God. So the Word of God makes functional the ear for them to hear, imparting to the heart and is the basis of faith. **Ephesus**: meaning: **relax, let go**, an ancient city of Greek Asia Minor in present-day western Turkey. Its temple, dedicated to Artemis, or in Roman times Diana, was one of the Seven Wonders of the World. Saint Paul visited the city on his missionary journeys. See also the Epistle to the Ephesians.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**Smyrna: myrrh or bitter**, an ancient city of Ionia, on the western coast of Asia Minor, about 40 miles to the north of Ephesus. It is now the chief city of Anatolia, having a mixed population of about 200,000, of whom about one-third are professed Christians. The church founded here was one of the seven addressed by our Lord. The celebrated Polycarp, a pupil of the apostle John, was in the second century a prominent leader in the church of Smyrna. Here he suffered martyrdom, A.D. 155.

**Thyatira: meaning, continual sacrifice**, a city of Asia Minor, on the borders of Lydia and Mysia. Its modern name is Ak-hissar, i.e., "white castle." Here was one of the seven churches. Lydia, the seller of purple, or rather of cloth dyed with this colour, was from this city (Acts 16:14). It was and still is famous for its dyeing. Among the ruins, inscriptions have been found relating to the guild of dyers in that city in ancient times.

**Pergamos: meaning, married to the Tower**, the chief city of Mysia, in Asia Minor. This city stood on the banks of the river Caicus, about 20 miles from the sea. It is now called Bergama, and has a population of some twenty thousand, of whom about two thousand profess to be Christians. Parchment (q.v.) was first made here, and was called by the Greeks pergamene, from the name of the city.

The third precept, genesis, covers all four churches mentioned in this chapter and speaks to that which is akin to the new birth in Jesus Christ those traits and qualities which we must all possess. Being born of the Spirit assures us of this **new or first love** birth experience possessing the fruit of the Spirit.

**Ephesus, relaxed or let go**, was guilty of the sin of omission, letting go of her first love, she relaxed and forgot her first love not doing anymore her **first work**: she was encouraged to repent which means they were to let God or relax or let go, being in **subjection or obedience** to Christ our husband, **1 Peter 3: 1**.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**Smyrna**, like Naomi, was as **myrrh**, having a **bitter experience**: all who will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecutions; she was encouraged to remain faithful. Her chaste (perfect) conversation (behaviour) coupled with fear was beheld, that if any who were not obedient to the Word might be won without the word when they saw her chaste or perfect conversation or behaviour, **1 Peter 3:2**. **Pergamos**, was as one in '**union with the tower**,' having those who were committing the sins of holding to the doctrine of Balaam and the Nicolaitans, yet a few was faithful and did not **denied the name and held fast the faith of Christ** even in the days of Antipas who was martyred, they were as Sara obedient to her husband and Jesus, **calling Him Lord and also upon His Name**, **1 Peter 3: 6**. **Thyatira**, a continual sacrifice, was growing and its **last work greater than its first** even as the holy women of old time were in subjection (obedient) to their husband, **1 Peter 3: 1**, firstly, and secondly, adorned the hidden man of the heart in that which is incorruptible which is of great price in the sight of God, yea, a **meek and quiet Spirit**, **1 Peter 3: 4**, **calling him lord**, **1 Peter 3:6**; yet a few among her was committing the sins of Balaam, and allowing the Woman Jezebel to teach among her, seducing the servants of Christ to commit fornication and to eat things offered to idols. She too was encouraged to repent.

"The doctrine of the Nicolaitans appears to have been a form of antinomianism (see SDACom 7:957). Nicolaitans of the 2<sup>nd</sup> century seem to have continued and extended the views of the 1st-century adherents, **holding to the freedom of the flesh, and teaching that the deeds of the flesh had no effect upon the health of the soul and consequently no relation to salvation.**" SDA Bible Commentary, vol. 8, p. 771. **Definition of antinomian: a believer in the doctrine that faith alone, not obedience to the moral law, is necessary for salvation.**" Webster's New World Dictionary. But obedience to the law is the subjection that as the Bride we must be to our husband, Christ, and the fruit, work or conversion is seen in the meek and quiet spirit that we possess: so as we submit our wills to Him, He put in us His will to do and we continue to call upon Him as Lord. This is how faith works which comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of the Lord, **Romans 10: 17**.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

Bear ye one another's burden and so fulfil the law of Christ, again I repeat, the third precept **Genesis**: Beginning, Birth, Pre-eminence or First is common to all four Churches in this Chapter. Please see the measuring rod analysis for **Revelation chapter 2** at the end of the Book of Revelation.

### **ONE WITH 7 STARRED RIGHT HAND AMIDST 7 CANDLESTICKS:**

**V1** **Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus (let go, relax) write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;**

John was instructed by Jesus to write to the Angel or Messenger of Ephesus with this appropriate and timely reminder that He was the one who held and have not 'let go' the 7 Stars, Angels or Messengers, in His right hand. I say a reminder as there is such a constellation called **Pleiades** consisting of 7 Stars with the appearance of the palm of a hand in the Heaven's Scroll. This was the message salutation, His signature appellation: '7 Starred Right Hand amidst 7 Golden candlesticks,' to the Church for her to understand that the 7 Messengers are within His grasp and power and He would not let them go and that He is upright in character and present: walking, in the midst of the 7 golden candlesticks or Churches. Though He was in Heaven, yet, where two or more are gathered together in My Name there am I in the midst to bless and do them good, **Matthew 18: 20**. And go preach the Gospel to every nation, kindred, tongue and people, teaching them to observe all things I have commanded you and lo, I am with you always, until the end of time, **Mark 16: 15 & Matthew 28: 19-20**. Jesus ministers in the midst of His Church in successive generations right down until the end of time and His second coming.

**V8** **And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna (myrrh, bitter) write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;**

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

Now John is instructed by Jesus to write to the Angel or Messenger of **Smyrna** with this appropriate and timely reminder that He is the **First and the Last**, who was dead yet He is now alive. This is yet another of His signature appellation this time from **the Alpha and Omega** title. The appellation is appropriate to assure His Bride, **Smyrna**, that though they were having bitter sufferings and died, if they remain faithful as He too suffered for their sins and died, they would be rewarded as He was again with life. For the Law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has made us free from the Law of sin and death, **Romans 8: 2**. And if we suffer with Christ we shall also reign with Him, **2 Timothy 2: 12**.

**V15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.**

The doctrine of the Nicolaitans runs counter to faith which works by love, **Galations 5: 6**; for if ye love me keep my commandments, **John 14: 15**, and if any man be in Christ, behold, he is a new creature (born again) old things have passed away, behold, all things have become new, **2 Corinthians 5: 17**. Nicolaitans says: I will show thee my faith without works, **James 2: 18 (first part)**. But they do not know that faith without works is dead as the body without the Spirit, **James 2: 26**. These cannot hear or obey what the Spirit says unto the Church as they are dead and have not been born again by the washing of water by the Word and risen to walk in the newness of life, **Ephesians 5: 26 and Romans 6: 4**. Hence, He who is the **First and Last**: Resurrection and the Life, hates this false doctrine which misrepresents His Character. Jesus is not dead, no! He is alive! He is the first begotten from the dead!

**V22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.**

The bed of great tribulation is most appropriate for them who are most familiar with the bed of adultery for the wages of sin is death, **Romans 6: 23**, but the gift of God is eternal life, only possible if we receive the gift of His Spirit which is only possible by the hearing of faith:

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

tell me O foolish Galatians, do ye receive the Spirit by the works of the law or by the hearing of faith? **Galatians 3: 1-2**. Except the marriage vow to Christ is honoured such who are unrepentant will die in their sins and have not the hope of eternal life because their faith wane and the Spirit left them that they died too.

**V29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.**

The Spirit of life in Christ Jesus makes us free from the law of sin and death; therefore, we must honour our vow to Christ and be in union with Him, being **obedient** to the faith, hearing what the Spirit saith unto the Churches.

### THE SWORD OF HIS MOUTH: THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT

**V2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:**

The counsel: likewise, ye husbands dwell with them according to **knowledge**, **1 Peter 3: 7**, shines forth in Him who is **the Word of God**, the Omniscient One, in whom is the reservoir of all knowledge. He says: I know thy works, labour, patience and discernment of them that are evil. He gives us the Spirit for that express purpose, saying: when He the Spirit of Truth is come, He will guide you into all truth, **John 16: 13**. And His Words are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. Receive ye the Spirit of His mouth which is the breath and the Word of God.

**V9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.**

He knows both the good works, our tribulation, trials and poverty, wealth and the evil works of them that blaspheme, speaking evil of the Spirit and representing themselves falsely as Jews when they are of the congregation or temple of the devil. Rest assured He knows who hath His Spirit.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**V16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.**

That which proceeds out of His mouth is an instrument of steel, **the Sword of His Mouth**. The Word of God is quick and powerful and sharper than a two-edged Sword, piercing even to dividing asunder of the soul and spirit, joints and marrow and is a discerner of the thoughts and every intent of the heart, **Hebrews 4: 12**. We are counselled always to **repent** lest we are engaged in a fight with the Sword of His mouth. Wives **submit** your own selves unto your husbands as unto the Lord, **Ephesians 5: 22**. Once we submit or surrender then He will empower us with His Spirit, His will to do.

**V23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.**

If we fail to repent the Lord who is a jealous God, visiting the iniquities of the father upon the children unto the third and fourth generation will execute judgement killing her children with death. This is yet another testimony that the Word of God searches or discerns the thoughts and intents, the reins of the heart. The thoughts and intents (motives) are the reins of the heart that lead to the left or the right and allow the soul to walk on the straight and narrow path of this journey of life. Remember, whatever a man sows this shall he also reap, **Galatians 6: 7**. And as a man thinks in his heart even so is he, **Proverbs 23: 7**. The Word of God must be so honoured or revered in the heart, for by beholding so are we changed, **2 Corinthians 3: 18**, even as Sara obeyed Abraham, **calling him lord**, her thoughts of her husband were superlative as befitting the Lord. How many extol in their hearts our Lord and can say as David: thy words have I hid in my heart so that I might not sin against thee, **Psalms 119: 11**. Let the Word of God dwell richly in your heart as it is the basis of our faith: that Christ Jesus might dwell in your heart by faith, that ye might be rooted and grounded in love,



## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**Ephesians 3: 17.** Yea, and out of the abundance of the heart the mouth shall speak, **Luke 6: 45.** Take with thee the Sword of the Spirit which is the Word of God, **Ephesians 6: 17,** which has the knowledge of God.

### CHARITY OF THE CHURCH, CHRIST'S BRIDE:

**V3** And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

The fruit (work) of the Spirit is love, **Galatians 5: 22.** God is love, **1 Joh4 4: 8.** He that loves dwells in God and God in Him, **1 John 4: 16.** Therefore, those who are called by His Name; are His wife and children which is a people that loves; **we relax in God or let go** of sins, trusting Him. This is the very nature of God. For God so loved the World that He gave His only begotten son that whosoever believes in Him should not perish but have eternal life, **John 3: 16.** Greater love hath no man than this that one should die for His friends, **John 15: 13.** The love of Christ constrains His, that we bear, are patient, labour in spite of and faint not if only for His Name sake. Charity suffers long and remains kind, **1 Corinthians 13: 4.** The **subjection or obedience** of the wife to her husband is the essence of her love for him. This is the burden or concern she bears for Him. To **relax or let go and let God** is the essence of our communion with Him, saying yes to His will and to His way. Those who relax or let go will hear his voice and open the door that He will come in and will sup or have communion with us.

**V10** Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

Perfect love casts out all fear, **1 John 4: 18.** And all who will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer tribulations, **2 Timothy 3: 12,** or have **bitter sufferings.** The Heavenly Husbandman, Christ, would have us perfect, so He speaks courage into our hearts, saying: fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer. Charity bears and endures all things, **1 Corinthians 13: 6-7.**

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

Tribulations works patience, and patience experience and experience hope and hope makes us not ashamed for the love of God is shed forth into our hearts by the Holy Spirit which He gives unto us, **Romans 5: 3-5**. So God empowers us to bear these trials even if He allows the devil to cast us into prison and tribulations. We are only required to be faithful unto death and a crown of life like Christ's is promised unto us.

**V17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.**

Only those who are born of the washing of water by the Word in the Name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost, have an ear to hear what the Spirit says to the Churches: Charity never fails, **1 Corinthians 13: 8**, therefore, he that loves shall eat of the hidden manna, and will receive a white stone with a new name known only to him that received it, if we but remain in **union with** the Name of the Lord which is the strong **Tower**.

**V24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira (continual sacrifice), as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.**

If you will be a living or **continual sacrifice**, holy and acceptable to God, which is our reasonable service and be not conformed to this world but be transformed by the renewing our minds, that we might prove what is that good, perfect and acceptable will of God, **Romans 12: 1**, then Christ will not put upon us any other burden.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

### FIRST LOVE: FAITH CONQUERS ALL

**V4** Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

Faith works by love, **Galatians 5: 6**, we who overcome will not let go of faith, our first love. For, this is the victory, even our faith which overcomes the world, **1 John 5: 4**. We who hold fast to faith and not let go of this, our first love, shall stand in the day of God's wrath.

**V11** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

By faith we understand that the worlds were framed or made by **the Word of God** so then things that are created were not made by the things that are seen, **Hebrews 11: 3**. For by the Word of God were the Heavens made and the hosts thereof by the breath of His mouth, for He spake and it was done, He commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**. By faith were all things wrought; so then whatsoever things thou shalt ask in prayer or say believing it shall be done, **Matthew 21: 21-22**. This is the first love of Adam by which He received his wife, even Eve, which was but an embodiment of this his help meet. For God gave him the desire of his heart after He responded saying: it is not good that man should be alone, therefore I will make him a help mete, **Genesis 2: 8**. The Word of God by the Spirit opens and empowers the heart to believe or have faith or to hear what the Spirit says to the Churches. I tell you the truth faith conquers the grave, the first death, and even the second death! We who hear what the Spirit says to the Churches in-spite of the bitter sufferings shall stand in the day of God's wrath for the second death has no power over us, for our faith conquers all.

**V18** And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira (continual sacrifice), write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

To the Messenger of the members of the body of Christ, a continual sacrifice, write these words of the Son (or glory) of God whose eyes are like unto a flame of fire and his feet are like fine brass. The eyes direct where the feet pass or walk and the light of the body is the eye, if thy eye be single, thy whole body is full of light or glory, but if the eye be evil thy whole body is full of darkness, **Matthew 6:22 and Luke 11:34**. The Head (He that is Pre-eminent) of the Church is Christ, the Son of God, whose eyes, are single, piercing and consuming, having one focus to burn out sins that nothing corrupting or corruptive travels along the avenue or corridor to the soul. Hence He is the Son of God, likened unto the Sun of Glory, **Malachi 4: 2**, being the great Light of the World, **John 8: 12 & 9:5**.

Eyes as flame of fire determine that feet are as polished as fine brass even as the three Hebrew boys who would not bow or serve any other God, having eyes or minds singly focussed on God; were made to walk in the fiery furnace that their feet were burnished as brass in a furnace. And lo, and behold, there was the fourth like unto the Son of God, **Daniel 3: 24-25**. This is where He is often found in the fiery furnace of trials, remember, He has brass feet. This is where He walks.

Jesus, being First or the Head, with one focus has revealed by His eyes which are as a flame of fire, that He is our example or pattern to shape the whole body or soul of the Church, into His glory. We must understand to seek first the kingdom of God and his glory and then all things will be added unto us, **Matthew 6: 33**. For no man can serve two masters either He will love one and despise the other, we can not serve God and mammon, **Matthew 6: 24**. Once we love (first) only God as the Son of God then where we walk in this life will result in our feet being as fine brass of a brilliant lustre. So then our first love or work, having the eyes of the mind focused on things of God, results in the feet of fine brass, or a purified life and experience that we might have a testimony. Yea, they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and words of their testimony and they loved not their lives even unto death, **Revelation 12: 11**.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**V25 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.**

The word therefore is to hold fast to that which we already have in this first love, keeping our eyes single or focussed on the things of God, and all things which we need, will be added unto us until He comes. Cast not away our faith which has great recompense or reward. Let us therefore not let go, but hold fast until Jesus comes.

### **THE MARRIAGE UNION:**

**V5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.**

For Christ to remain the Head of the Church His wife she has a need to repent since her last works were apostate as she had fallen from the height whence she stood and did her first works of love. The Heavenly husbandman encourages her to repent, alternately, He states that He will quickly come to her and remove her candlestick. A little time is given for the Church to restore the relationship with her husband otherwise she will be divorced except she once again is in subjection to her Lord. Those who repent will stand doing their first works even unto the great day of the wrath of God.

**V12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos (married to the tower) write; these things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;**

The Messenger or Witness of the body of Christ, those married or in union to the tower of His Name; remains faithful to His Name calling upon His Name in prayer proving it as it is a Strong Tower and giving honour unto Him, calling Him Lord. By this they know Him as the one which hath the sharp sword with two edges. They as His sheep know His voice and His words. They will not go anywhere without taking the Sword of the Spirit which is the Word of God which is shaper than a two-edged sword piercing to dividing asunder of spirit and soul, joints and marrow.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

They are obedient to His words and His cause knowing fully well that His words are Spirit and life and by them hidden in their heart were they able to overcome and sin not against Him. These, that are sanctified by His word which is truth is made of a meek and quiet spirit. They know the efficacy of the sharp two-edged sword. This is his Bride which bears His name, being married unto the 'Tower'. These shall stand in the great day of God's wrath.

**V19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.**

Jesus approves of His bride whose last works are more than her first, stating He knows of her charity, service, faith, and patience. When the Church, the bride of Christ is in full obedience or subjection in the marriage union, she bears these fruits. The fruit of the Spirit is love (charity), joy, peace, longsuffering (patience), goodness, gentleness, meekness, faith, temperance, **Galatians 5: 22**. These that bear this fruit shall stand in the great day of God's wrath.

**V26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:**

Faith works by love, **Galatians 5: 6**. These are the works or the fruit of the Heavenly Husbandman in the marriage union. Those who overcome do these works even unto the end and will receive from Him power over the nations. These are His Bride in the marriage union that shall stand in the great day of God's wrath.

**FEAR OF THE LORD: 'CHASTE CONVERSATION COUPLED WITH FEAR'**

**V6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans (victorious over the people), which I also hate.**

The fear of the Lord is to eschew evil and he that has it shall abide satisfied, **Job 1:8, Proverbs 16:6, 19:23**. Truly the fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom and the knowledge of the holy is understanding, **Proverbs 9: 10**.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

The deeds of the Nicolaitans, those who are victorious over the people who falls, were nothing more than the doctrine of devils: the devils believe and do tremble, **James 2: 19**, as they taught and practiced 'a faith' that was dead as the body without the Spirit, as their life hinged on only believing and there were no works of righteousness attending that belief: no need to slay the deeds of the flesh, no morality, no conversion. But the faith that results in the salvation of the soul results in the works of righteousness even as Christ dwells in the heart by faith that we are rooted and grounded in love, **Ephesians 3: 17**. So the devils do believe and can only tremble, but we who do believe is made alive by the Spirit and truth to work the works of righteousness and are sealed and made chaste or perfect. To eschew or hate evil is the fear of the Lord by which our conversation or behaviour is perfected or chaste. This is also the position of Jesus who hates evil.

**V13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat (throne) is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas (compound word first one meaning: opposite, instead of, because of, in room of, used to reflect contrast, requital or substitution; and second meaning: Father or parent) was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.**

Only those who are sealed by the Spirit and fear the Lord can dwell where satan seat or throne is and hold fast to the Name of the Lord and will not deny the faith even in those days when the 'Substitute of the Father,' is slain as the faithful martyr where satan had dwell. Such days shall return in the end of time when the elect shall stand empowered and perfected by the outpouring of the latter rain when evil shall work with all signs and lying wonders that if it were possible they should deceive the very elect, **Matthew 24: 24**. Those who cannot be won by beholding their chaste conversation will be lost.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**V20** Notwithstanding, I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest (let) that woman Jezebel (chaste or perfect), which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

So on the one hand while the elect are perfected, the false church, the apostate woman, perfects her craft as a 'prophetess'. Will the Messengers who stand at that time allow her, once again, to teach and seduce Jesus' servants to commit fornication and to commune with idols and demons? The Elect shall do what pleases their Lord and Saviour even as Elijah stood! Behold, these that shall stand! The Lord is in the generation of the righteous that shall stand at this time.

**V27** And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

Who knows the faith of the elect who exercises his faith as his Lord, ruling with a rod of iron and as the vessels of a potter shall the wicked nations be broken to shivers? What a day when the Remnant shall stand!

### DEUTEROS: THE SECOND or LAST TIME

**V7** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

Behold, I create new heavens and new earth, wherein dwells righteousness. And I create Jerusalem a rejoicing. The former things shall not come into memory, **Isaiah 65: 17-19**. The second time, the tree of life will be on either side of the pure river of water of life, bearing twelve manner of fruits, **Revelation 22: 2**, for all those who overcome to partake of it in the midst of the paradise of God. **The Alpha or the First**, who made all things at the beginning, is also **the Omega or Last**, who shall again make all things new in the ending. (The first time the tree of life was in the midst of Eden, **Genesis 2: 9**) But to get there you must be able to hear, let him that hath an ear let him hear what the Spirit says unto the Churches.



## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

These are they that shall continue and remain in the Paradise of God, New Jerusalem, the place where He puts His Name, for the tabernacle of God shall be with men and He shall dwell with them, **Revelation 21: 3**. The recount examines who shall remain and continue in place where God puts His Name, his Paradise:

- 1 Those who obey the Messenger of the Body of Christ, who relax or let go: trusting God, never letting go of him even as Christ holds the Sheh-bah Messengers in His Right hand and always ministers in the midst of His Sheh-bah Churches down to the end of time.
- 2 Those who work the works of righteousness, labouring, being patient not bearing those who are evil having tried those who are not apostle but are liars.
- 3 Those who endure, being hopeful or cheerful, not fainting; though iniquity abound their love did not wax cold.
- 4 Those who hold fast to their first love or faith.
- 5 Those who repent and do again their first work.
- 6 Those who hate or eschew evil such as the deeds of the Nicolaitans, who will be victorious or overcome the masses of people.

**V14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam (Not of the People, a foreigner), who taught Balac (waster, to annihilate or destroy) to cast a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.**

Whatever things that were written afore time were written for our learning upon whom the ends of the world is come, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope, **Romans 15: 4**. Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob neither is there any divination against Israel: according at this time it shall be said of Jacob and Israel, what hath God wrought? **Numbers 23: 23**. This is God's ideal for His people Israel. The last application of what Balaam taught Balak is true and will be for this latter time.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

There will be those who seek to drive the Spirit of God from our midst casting a stumbling block in Israel, teaching the saints to eat things sacrificed to idols and to commit fornication in one way or another. Whereas the deeds and doctrines of the Nicolaitans corrupt the faith by erroneous teachings, the foreigner or aliens will seek to achieve the same end by influencing Israel to sin in fornication and communing with idols. But only these shall stand in the great day of God's wrath:

- 8 Those who heed the Messenger of the Body of Christ, that have bitter sufferings and what the First and Last, who was dead and is now alive says.
- 9 Those whose works are proven, suffering tribulations and poverty but are pronounced rich in righteousness by the First and Last who also knows the blasphemy of those who claim to be Jews and are not but of the synagogue of satan.
- 10 Those who will not fear bitter sufferings even though they are imprisoned or have tribulations. They remain faithful even unto death and receive the crown of life.
- 11 Those who have an ear (faith) and hear what the Spirit says to Churches. Therefore they overcome and will not be hurt by the second death.
- 12 Those who heed the Messenger of the Body of Christ in union with the Name of the Lord which is as a Strong Tower knowing He has the sharp Two-edged Sword of the Spirit to slay Balaam and Balak.
- 13 Those whose works indicate that they hold fast the Name of the Lord and has not denied His faith even when their fellow servants as 'the substitute of the Father' are martyred. They rest assured in the knowledge that Christ not only knows where they dwell but where satan's seat is and where he dwells.

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

**V21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.**

In the latter end or second time, the apostate church or woman (Jezebel) is perfected in her sins and be not deceived though she is given time to repent of her fornication, she will not repent as this has become her nature. Yet these will stand in the great day of God's wrath:

15 Those who hate the doctrines of the Nicolaitans as Christ

16 Those who repent and doesn't experience the wrath of Christ fighting against them with the Sword of His mouth.

17 Those who received hearing and heard what the Spirit says to the Churches that they overcome to also receive the hidden manna and a white stone with a new name written thereon; known only to him who receives it.

18 Those who heed the Messenger of the body of Christ, a continual sacrifice, whose eyes are as a flame of fire determines that His feet are as fine brass, burnished in the fiery trials.

19 Those whose works: charity, service, faith, and patience; the last are greater than the first.

20 Those who will not suffer Jezebel who calls herself a prophetess to teach and seduce them to commit fornication and eat things sacrificed unto idols.

**V28 And I will give (bestow or make) him the morning star.**

Yet he who repents and overcomes by his faith is promised by the Lord to be made '**the morning star**' even as it was at the first time when the morning stars sang and the sons of God shouted for joy, **Job 38: 7**. Yea, they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament and they that turn many to righteousness as **the stars** for ever and ever, **Daniel 12: 3**. Yea we shall be as 'the dayspring' or 'Son of God' who visited us from on high, **Luke 1: 78, Him who is the First and the Last**. Yea, these are they who shall stand in the great day of God's wrath:

## THE SPIRIT REVELATION 2

22 Those who repent of their evil deeds that they are not cast in a bed of tribulations by Christ because of their adultery.

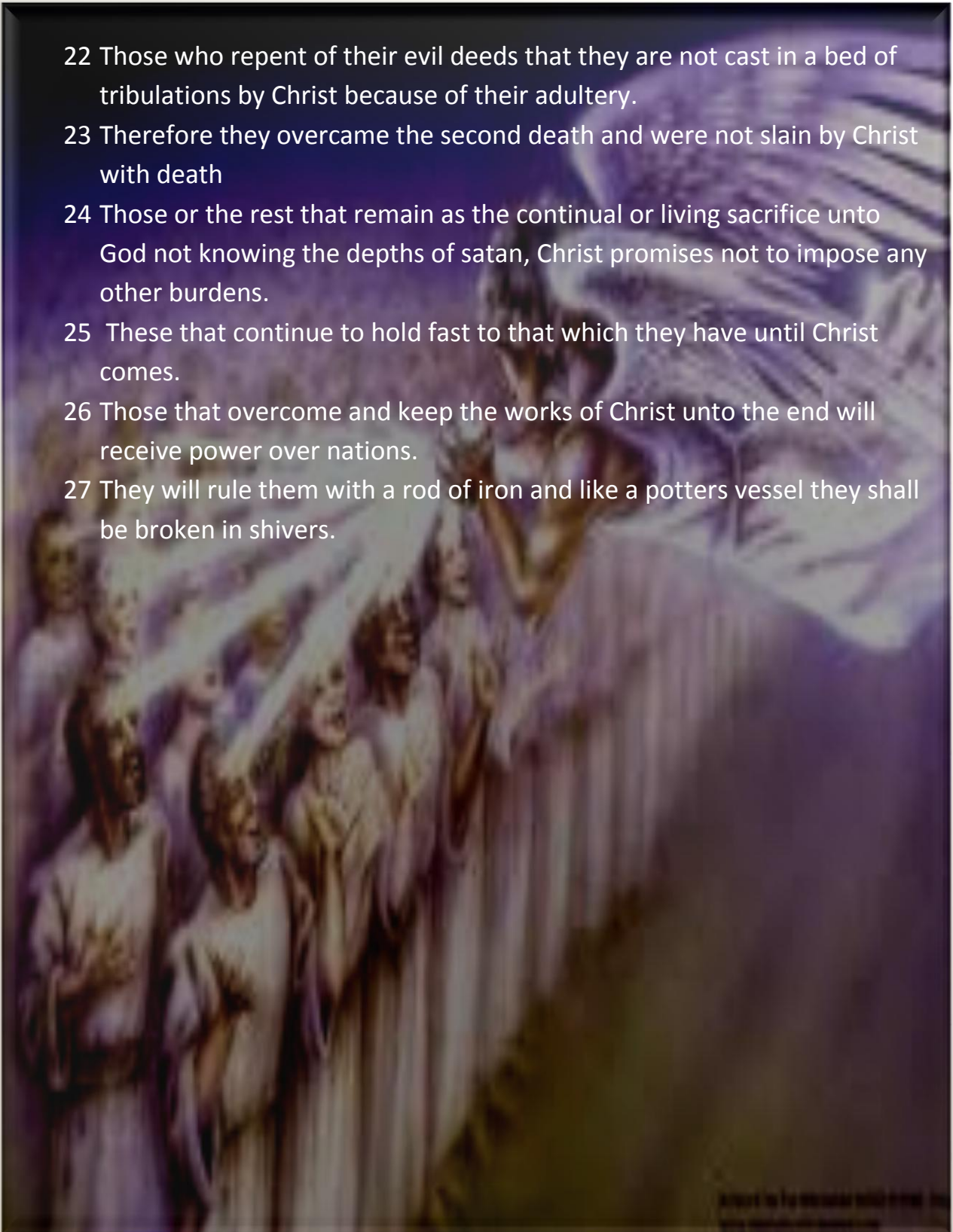
23 Therefore they overcame the second death and were not slain by Christ with death

24 Those or the rest that remain as the continual or living sacrifice unto God not knowing the depths of satan, Christ promises not to impose any other burdens.

25 These that continue to hold fast to that which they have until Christ comes.

26 Those that overcome and keep the works of Christ unto the end will receive power over nations.

27 They will rule them with a rod of iron and like a potters vessel they shall be broken in shivers.



## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

### INTRODUCTION:

The annals of time chronicle the generation of the upright (righteous) from the Adamic era, who was given dominion, authority, and power over all the earth and every living creature, **Genesis 1: 26 & 28**. In that first week the Word of God, **the Alpha (The Beginning of the Creation of God)**, brought forth all things by His words and the breath of His mouth, except that on day six, He stooped and formed man of the dust of the ground and breathe into his nostrils the breath of life and man became a living soul, made in His image and after His likeness, **Genesis 1: 26**. He only stooped to form man of the dust of the ground to record the doctrine of His death when He being fashioned in the form of a man humbled himself unto death as the corn which falls into the ground and perish and bring forth fruit, **John 12: 24**, this was the Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the world, **Revelation 13: 8**, who would die on the same day, day six also known as Friday.

Every moment with every breath that Adam take was a thought, desire or a word of prayer offered to the **Author and Finisher** of his faith. Prayer was indeed the breath of his soul or life. He like His maker was a Preacher of righteousness 'calling out' (kaw-raw) his glory in the name of his subordinates and whatever names he gave them that were their names, **Genesis 2: 19-20**, as they bear the fruits of the traits so defined by his utterance. He too was co-creator defining the functions of the lower beings of his realm. When he first had the desire and thought of his mate, one to share his realm, the answer to his prayer came in these words of His maker: it is not good for man to be alone, therefore, I shall make him an help meet, **Genesis 2: 18**.

Every desire, thought and word of faith is fulfilled and come to past in the lives of those who like God wrought by faith. Such is prayer let it be the breath of the soul. Let every vision seen, every sound heard, every aroma scented, every texture felt and every thing tasted, let it exhale and result in the glory of and to God. The 'Woman' so called because she was taken 'out of man' was to the glory of man and the answer to his prayer: desire and thought. She was named or kaw-raw by Adam, Eve, meaning: the mother of all living, **Genesis 3: 20**.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

She was so called as Adam received a living embodiment of his faith in Eve which spoke to the means by which God made all living things. **Faith** is the Mother of all living.

When they both fell because they did not pray: resist the devil and he will flee from thee, **James 4: 7**; it is written man shall not live by bread alone but by every word that proceed out of the mouth of God, **Matthew 4: 4**, their descendants did not abandon **the faith** for it is recorded that with Seth and Enos, then began men to call upon the **Name of the Lord**, **Genesis 4: 26**. Prayer was the breath of their souls. By the time of the 7<sup>th</sup>, **Luke 3: 37-38**, from Adam, Enoch, the walk with God, every waking or sleeping moment was perfected and so Enoch walked with God and was not for God took him, for before he had this testimony that he pleased God, **Genesis 5: 24**. This eventually ended in the flood, three generations after, and the salvation of Noah, his wife and their triplets and their wives.

The Tower of Babel was built by the post-diluvians, Nimrod, the great hunter as its head. They imagined a Tower that reached unto the heavens as the basis for their worship of the heavenly hosts and to protect them from another flood. These neglected and cast away the **Name of the Lord** which is as a strong Tower the righteous run into and are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. Yet there were among them those who still held to the faith of their forefathers. Among them was Terah, 10 generations after the flood, who lived 70 years and begat triplets: Abram, Nahor and Tehran, **Genesis 11: 26**. Abram was renamed by God as Abraham, **Genesis 17: 5**, the father of many nations. His descendants are Isaac, whose sons are: Esau and Jacob. Jacob was renamed Israel, **Genesis 35: 10**. Israel became the prototype for the nations that fear the Lord, His example of those who worship Him in Spirit and in Truth: for God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**.

To Israel is given this promise: as the new heavens and new earth shall remain before Me, even so shall your seed and your Name. And it shall come to pass that from one Sabbath to another and from one new moon to another shall all flesh come and worship before me, **Isaiah 66: 22**.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

So to Israel was committed the Oracles (His Law and Precepts) of God, **Romans 3: 2**, and God by them established His **Spiritual Kingdom or Theocracy** until they like Adam fell, by the 49<sup>th</sup> generation, and were taken captives by the descendants of Babel now called Babylon who were now allowed as the **Genesis or First of Heathen nations** to have worldwide dominion, authority and power as the nation of Israel once had. Eventually, they destroyed Jerusalem and the First Sanctuary or Temple to fulfil the 'the thus saith the Lord' and took all who were not killed as captives to Babylon, among whom were the 'seed of Israel'. Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon, who heated the furnace one seven times, at that time, had a 7 times period pass over him and eventually became the servant of the Most High God, **Daniel 4: 16**. His grand-son Belteshazzar, however, did not learn from the experiences of his grandfather and continued in his idolatrous way desecrating the sacred and holy things of God's Temple which resulted in his kingdom being numbered and he being weighed, was found wanting and so the Kingdom under the whole heaven passed to the **Medes and Persians**.

The two nations of the Medes and Persians formed this one kingdom as prefigured in the Ram with the two high horns by the river, **Daniel 8: 3**. The Two in one Ram was for the expressed purpose of the whole burnt ram offering, **Exodus 29: 18 and Leviticus 8: 21**, and consecration ram for the re-commencement of the Ministry of the Priesthood, **Exodus 29: 22-27 and Leviticus 8: 22-29**, back at Jerusalem when Israel would go 'out' from Babylon and return to rebuild Jerusalem and **the Second Sanctuary**. Therefore, the **Medes and Persians**, whose law alters not, **Daniel 6: 8, 12 and 15**, is the **Exothos of Heathen Kingdoms** when like in Egypt Israel would go 'out' into the land of Canaan. The Law of faith as recorded in the book of Exodus like the laws of the Medes and Persians changes not.

These two nations were used by God as the rams for the whole burnt offering and consecration ram to recommence the Ministry of the Priesthood, after He had accomplished **70 years** in the desolation of Jerusalem, **Jeremiah 25: 11**, according to 'the thus saith the Lord'. The Prophet Daniel saw in vision that: 70 weeks are determined upon his people, **Daniel 9: 24**, and from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to rebuild Jerusalem unto the Messiah shall be 7 weeks, three score and two weeks (69 weeks) the street shall be built again and the wall even in troublous times.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

And that after the three score and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off and not for himself and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the Sanctuary and end shall be with a flood and to the end of the war desolations are determined, **Daniel 9:25-26**.

Daniel saw this vision when he served in the Kingdom of the Medes and Persians that God reckoned 70 weeks or 70 times 7, His longsuffering not willing that any should perish, **2 Peter 3: 9 (Matthew 18: 21-22)**, which is the period or era of 7 generations as one generation is considered to have a life span of 70 years, **Psalms 90: 10**. Much in the same way John saw the vision of Revelation and received the 7 messages for the 7 Churches throughout the generations from the time of the vision unto now. The time began in the reign of the fourth Kingdom after Jesus' death, resurrection and ascension and outpouring of the Holy Ghost. So God would repeat His longsuffering as He had demonstrated for Israel in the 7 last generations (70 years each) to the whole world, the heathen nations, in the messages to the 7 Churches.

The rough he-goat with the notable horn between the eyes is the first King of Grecia, **Daniel 8: 5 and 21**, whom we know to be Alexander the Great. The parallels in Alexander's birth, life, espousal, and death to that of Jesus or Yeshua, the Christ or Messiah are remarkable. See the record in the other writings on the website in the Penta-tuech of Kingdoms. When the notable horn was broken for it four stood up out of his kingdom but not within his power on the four corners of the earth and out of one of them came a little-horn, **Daniel 8:8, 22 and 11: 4**. Now if the first king was a goat then those that came out of his kingdom must be goat like. Therefore, the little horn is a goat which took over the other three coordinates beside the quadrant which he already occupied. This means the **little horn goat** would rule the whole world.

There is yet a service in the Sanctuary that uses two goats, **Leviticus 16: 7-9**. It is the services of the Day of Atonement or Judgement when the sanctuary is cleansed and whosoever did not afflict their souls would be cut off or destroyed. The first he-goat with the notable horn between the eyes with its parallels to Jesus, the Messiah, represents the **Lord's Goat** or **Levi's Kingdom** which speaks to His Ministry or Priesthood. This is the third heathen nation Kingdom which had world wide dominion, authority and power under the whole heaven.



## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

The little horn goat Kingdom which took over after, being the fourth heathen kingdom which now has world dominion, authority and power under the whole heaven, is the **scape-goat or Numbers Kingdom** in which satan will have his way. But it is in this Kingdom in which we are now that the servants of God will be numbered on the four corners of the earth and be sealed, **Revelation 7**, before its destruction. I pray that you would have seen how the Lord has confirmed the things which were written afore time in the Kingdoms of the World that you may know of the certainty of the things to which I speak. So by now you should know that the things written in the Law, the Penta-teuch, the five books of Moses, are the Words of God, and they are Spirit and life, **John 6:63**. Our whole livelihood is constituted by them. So far the first four kingdoms have been constituted then most definitely, the fifth, the Kingdom of God, the Deuteros, is sure and of a certainty to come to past. How will you stand in that kingdom?

**The Alpha** who has wrought all things, for by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all he might have the **pre-eminence, Colossians 1: 16-18**. I say to you He is also **the Omega or Deuteros** (last), who will bring all things to it certain conclusion or end as recorded in the annals of the Spirit of Prophecy. It is He who was from the Beginning, **Genesis 1: 1**, and who in the end, sent His angel to His servant John who convey this blessing; the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, be with you all, Amen, **Revelation 22: 21**.

From Adam unto Abraham's father there are **20 generations** according to **Luke 3: 34-38**. So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations, **Matthew 1: 17**. So, therefore, according to the foregoing, there were 61 (20 + 14 times 3 less 1-overlap generation) 'generations' unto Jesus Christ, the Messiah, reckon from one of his parent, **Matthew 1: 1-17**, who came from the lineage of Solomon, **v6**, one of David's son (and 76 'generations' from the other parent, **Luke 3: 24-38**, who came through the lineage of Nathan, **v31**, one of David's son).

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

The last 7 of these generations is what is made reference to in the 70 weeks or '70 times 7' are determined as mentioned before, given a generation is considered as having a life span of 70 years, **Psalms 90: 10**. So, like Enoch was translated being (the first) 7<sup>th</sup> generation from Adam, God had made a similar window or door of opportunity for the whole nation of Israel, by the life, death and resurrection of the Messiah, to be translated, him being the last of the 7<sup>th</sup> or last generation of the upright: Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy, **Daniel 9: 24**.

But Israel failed miserably and the strong man let loose 'the scapegoat' upon the whole world to trample under foot and to tread down the whole courtyard (earth) of Creation's Sanctuary, **Revelation 11:1-3**. So instead of adjuring by their **7 last generations as Enoch and others did in the first 7 generations the choice was made like Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, not to break off their sins by righteousness, and their iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; that it may be a lengthening of their tranquillity, Daniel 4: 27, but instead to have 7 times pass over them as was the case for him, Daniel 4: 16, 23, 25 & 32.**

In light of that the 7 messages of the 7 Churches (or '7 times' period) is given in what historicists reckon as the 7 last period or era of time to pass over the earth unto the Second Coming of Christ. The reckoning is now noted:

- 1 **EPHESUS (Relax, let go)-ERA OF APOSTLES: EPHESUS** was the church of the Apostles. It represents God's Church for the **first century (100 years)**. During this century the church grew with incredible speed. Historian Gibbon says that there were up to six million Christians in the empire when the century ended. And Paul said that they had taken the gospel to the entire world, **Colossians 1: 5, 6, 23**.
- 2 **SMYRNA (Myrrh, bitter)-ERA OF PERSECUTION: SMYRNA** covers the church from about **100 A.D. through 313 A.D.**, and was a period of fearful persecution and martyrdom for the church. The Roman Empire considered Christianity illegal and attempted to stamp it out. Only God knows how many of His children were decapitated, burned, fed to lions and slain with the sword.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

The church in this era lived so close to Jesus that he gave them no reproof. He did, however, give them blessed words of encouragement.

- 3 **PERGAMOS (Married to tower)-PERGAMOS covers the church during the 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and the first decade of the 6<sup>th</sup> centuries.** It is the era of state supported religion and compromise. Christianity had grown so rapidly that Roman leaders felt insecure. In some places, Christians were outnumbering pagans. The Roman Emperor, Constantine, and his entire army were baptized and joined the Christian faith. Satan could not destroy the church by persecution, so he corrupted it by popularity, compromise and worldly alliance. Pagan beliefs and practices came into the church, and these heathen influences so changed the church that it lost its spiritual power. Pergamos was called satan's seat because it was the capital of the Roman province, and thus, also, the headquarters of its heathen religion. The Lord rebuked the church living in this period for permitting false teachings to flourish.
- 4 **THYATIRA (Continual sacrifice)-ERA OF APOSTACY: THYATIRA covers a time period of about 1,000 years, from the sixth through the fifteenth centuries—the longest period of any of the seven churches.** This period is sometimes called the **Dark Ages**. It was a time of fearful apostasy. The Lord rebuked the church of this era for opening its doors to an evil woman (Jezebel) who corrupted the church.
- 5 **SARDIS (come out or that remains; sard: A clear or translucent, deep orange-red to brownish-red variety of chalcedony. Also called sardius)-ERA OF REFORMATION: SARDIS embraces Christianity in the 16<sup>th</sup>, 17<sup>th</sup> and the first of part of the 18<sup>th</sup> Centuries.** It covers the crucial period of reformation, when spirit-filled men of God shook the world with their messages. The Bible, God's book, was once again brought back into favour, and Christian beliefs were tested by it. Some of these men founded great church denominations that still exist today. But, alas, when these men died, their followers, instead of prayerfully seeking for more truth, abandoned part of what they already possessed and the church went backwards with astounding rapidity.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

- 6 **PHILADELPHIA (brotherly love)-ERA OF REVIVAL:** The Philadelphia era of the church covers the second half of the 18<sup>th</sup> century and the first half of the 19 century. It is the era of the birth and expansion of foreign missions. Both the American and British Bibles Societies were organized during this time, and missionaries began encircling the world. Great revival preachers like Wesley and Whitefield helped spark a global revival. World-wide study of the books of Daniel and Revelation expanded the revival into the greatest since Pentecost. The name 'Philadelphia' or 'brotherly love' is indeed, fitting for this time period. As Jesus looked at His church in this period He offered no reproof.
- 7 **LAODICEA (people of justice or judgement)-CHRISTIANS TODAY:** **LAODICEA** – the heart beats a bit faster when we consider this era of the seven churches, because Laodicea represent the church today. The words to Laodicea are Jesus' direct counsel and reproof for Christians living now. He knows what our Spiritual problems are, and what the solutions are. He knows what we need, and He lovingly offers His assistance.

And so these '7 times' period passes over the earth for its inhabitants to know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men and He sets up the basest of men (as demonstrated in the four earthly kingdoms as fashioned according to His Law), to the intent we may all know that the heavens do rule, **Daniel 4: 26**. During the '7 times' period the Two Witnesses of the Day and Night will give their Testimony or prophesy: day after day utters speech and night after night shows knowledge and there is no speech nor language were their voices are not heard, **Psalms 19: 2-3**. The '7 times' period are of similar duration for 'night and day' or darkness and light, viz.: half of 7 times, that is '3 ½ times', for example '3 ½ times' of darkness as revealed in the Dark Ages and '3 ½ times' of light as revealed in the Messiah's Ministry while on earth.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

So then, as Nebuchadnezzar was 'cast down' and at the end of his days 'he lifted up his eyes,' **Daniel 4: 34**, this is best described by the phases or seasons that the earth passes through as it orbits the sun each year, tilting its 'head' approximately 23.5 degrees forward or bowing down during summer in the northern hemisphere and tilting backwards 23.5 degrees, lifting up its 'face' exposing the southern hemisphere to summer while up north experiences its winter. Thus, as the earth experiences its seasons of summer, being hot, bowing its head in prayer, and its winter, being cold, lifting its head and hand in praise, so the inhabitants of the earth will come to know the Most High through their prayers and praises which they will offer only to Him after the '7 times' period passes over the earth. Thus, the generation of the upright are born again and expands as illustrated by Nebuchadnezzar in the **Genesis of heathen kingdoms**.

The '7 times' period is what is constituted by the 7 days of the week. The Two Witnesses is also constituted thereby in the separation of darkness from light: the darkness is called Night and the light is called Day; and the greater Light which rules over the Day, the Sun, typifies the Heavenly Bridegroom, Jesus, **Psalms 19: 4-5**, and the Lesser light which rules over the Night, His Bride, the Church, **Genesis 1: 16 and Revelation 12: 1**, or the Moon, which together with the other nine planets reflects the light of the Sun and the light of the stars light up the sky against its background of darkness or sackcloth to give light upon the earth to its inhabitants. Remember, the sun and its nine planets typify the **Decalogue** and the starry hosts in the outer sides of the heavens typify the **Pentateuch**. These Two is what constitutes the Torah Torah or Law (the precepts or statutes especially the Decalogue and Pentateuch).

The Decalogue testifies of the works of righteousness that are approved of God and the Pentateuch testifies of the things which God will fulfil or perform, His Testimony. Both constitute the Old and New Testament or Covenants. As recorded in Creation the Testimony of these Two provides light to the inhabitants of the earth and '7 times' is what is needed for all things to be wrought or completed by God as demonstrated at Creation.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

So by Jesus, the High Priest, Ministry in the Heavenly Sanctuary via the Holy Ghost, His Church is empowered for and witness of His life, death, burial and resurrection, preaching and teaching all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father, Son and Holy Ghost, teaching them to observe all things which He has commanded, and lo, He is with us even to the end of the world, **Matthew 28: 20**. So as the **Alpha and Omega**, called out or 'kaw-raw' in the beginning and all things were wrought, even so the Generation of the Upright, the Preachers of righteousness are commissioned to call out or preach to bring forth His new creation.

In the current age of **Laodicea** we have reached the 21<sup>st</sup> division of time or century. At the turn of the century (when the 20<sup>th</sup> Century ended) Bob Marley's '**Exodus**' album was voted the album of that century, **Reference**. Do you see a similarity in this and Jacob (Israel) and his family who returned or made the **Exodus** to Canaan after the 20<sup>th</sup> year, in the 21<sup>st</sup> year to inhabitant the Promised Land? Remarkable!

I do believe that we are in the last days and we need to get on our sprinting shoes as the last moments shall be, indeed, rapid ones as that of the 100 yards or meters sprint in which the last harvest of the 153 big fishes shall be drawn to the shore by the Fishers of Mankind, the Messengers of the Last Days, **John 21**.

So then the generation of the upright, those who stand up in righteousness are as He who is the beginning of the creation of God, **the Alpha**. Yea, these like him are holy and true, having the key of David whatever they bind upon earth is bound in heaven and whatever they loose upon earth is loose in heaven (prayer). They like him are the **Amen or Last**, faithful and true Witnesses or Messengers who overcomes and will sit down with Him on His Throne as He overcame and sat down with His Father on His Throne. These are they among those that remain, being the remnant that shall stand in the great day of the wrath of God. They speak the truth in love and have grown up in Christ in all things; they have come unto the measure of Christ or the Good Samaritan unto the fullness of His stature unto a perfect or Sheh-bah Man. The Good Samaritan of course is he who loves his neighbour or brother. Six verses in this Chapter addresses **Sardis**; 7 verses **Philadelphia** and 9 verses **Laodicea**. It will be done on the Deuterios (second or last) or recount basis.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

“**Sardis**: the metropolis of Lydia in Asia Minor. It stood on the river Pactolus, at the foot of mount Tmolus. Here was one of the seven Asiatic churches It is now a ruin called Sert-Kalessi. Sardis or Sardes (Lydian: Sfarid; Greek: Σάρδεις, Sardeis; Persian: سارد , **Sārd**: meaning **come out or that remains**; sard: **A clear or translucent, deep orange-red to brownish-red variety of chalcedony. Also called sardius**) was an ancient city at the location of modern Sart (Sartmahmut before 19 October 2005) in Turkey's Manisa Province. Sardis was the capital of the ancient kingdom of Lydia,[1] one of the important cities of the Persian Empire, the seat of a proconsul under the Roman Empire, and the metropolis of the province Lydia in later Roman and Byzantine times. As one of the Seven churches of Asia, it was addressed by the author of the Book of Revelation in terms which seem to imply that its population was notoriously soft and fainthearted. Its importance was due, first to its military strength, secondly to its situation on an important highway leading from the interior to the Aegean coast, and thirdly to its commanding the wide and fertile plain of the Hermus.

**Philadelphia**: As an ancient city, Philadelphia was not as ancient as many of the other cities of Asia Minor. It was founded in 189 BC along one of the roads that led to the east toward Pisidia. The city has had a number of names through its existence: "Philadelphia", to honor Attalus II who was honored for his loyalty with the nickname Philadelphos, **literally one who loves his brother**, by his elder brother, Eumenes II, king of Lydia; "Decapolis", as it was considered one of the ten cities of the plain of Lydia; "Neo-kaisaria", during the first century; and "Flavia", during the reign of the Roman emperor Vespasian. Its modern name is "Alashehir". In 133 BC, the city passed into the control of the Romans. It was during the few centuries before Christ that Jewish families settled in the cities of western Asia Minor and among whom the apostles, notably Ss. Paul and John the Theologian, visited, labored, and established the first Christian churches. Their efforts are reflected in mention of Philadelphia among the Seven Churches in John's Book of Revelation. The renown of Philadelphia is further attested as the place that St. Ignatius of Antioch visited on his trip to his martyrdom in Rome and to which he sent a letter. However, being located in the area of the Anatolian fault, Philadelphia suffered greatly through the ages from earthquakes. An earthquake in the year 17 was so devastating that **the Roman emperor Tiberius** relieved the city of having to pay taxes. Philadelphia remained a prosperous city into Byzantine times.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

About the year 600, the domed Basilica of St. John was built. But, by the eleventh century, the city had been captured by the Seljuk Turks and, although recovered by Eastern Roman emperor Alexius I, the city would continue as a prize among the warring forces until finally taken by the Turks in 1338, and became Alashehir.

**Laodicea** is the name of a city in Asia Minor that wasn't too far from Colosse. The name of the city is a compound Greek word: **laos** means **people, nation, or crowd**; **dike** means **custom, law, judgment, penalty, or punishment**, depending on the context. From that, most conclude that the founders of Laodicea saw themselves as a **people of justice or law-abiding people**. Since Laodicea was one of the seven churches of Asia selected to be mentioned in Jesus' letters in **Revelation 2 and 3**, you will find people who try to make a case that there were hidden meanings behind the names of the cities. It is more a problem of what comes first. People sometimes name their towns to reflect what is important to them. Sometimes the name of a place shapes the values of the people living there. But sometimes the two are just not connected at all.

You have to be careful not to stretch a meaning too far. It is clear to me that each letter uses what a city is noted for as an illustration of the problems that exist in that particular church. In Laodicea's case, it was a banking and financial center; which meant was quite wealthy. When an earthquake destroyed parts of the city in 61 A. D., it refused aid from Rome and used its own resources to rebuild. It had a large clothing industry. The sheep in the area were noted for their soft, violet-black, glossy wool. It also had a famous medical center noted for its treatments of the eyes and ears. It was a popular retirement area for the wealthy. Because these people had retired, they concluded they had served their purpose and had reached their goal. As a result, they were indifferent to social issues of their day. One historian, Ramsay, describes Laodicea as a city of no extremes; a city that had no peculiar characteristics unless this lack of character was its character. One other factor that Jesus uses is that the water supply for the city came from hot mineral springs about five miles from the city. By the time the water reached the city, it was only slightly warm.

The warm sulphur water was unpleasant to the taste and smell. Knowing this, the illustrations Jesus picked while talking about the problems in the church at Laodicea were particularly memorial to the people living there. "end of quote.



## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

There were these among them that hath an ear to hear what the Spirit saith unto the Churches, these shall stand up, be still, continue or remain in the day of the wrath of God: these are the Remnant that is left or shall continue. Notice that the **6 precepts within the border of the measuring rod (at the end) is common to all three Churches in this Chapter hence the Deuterios (last) or recount** is used to review the chapter. A similar situation existed for the **first four Churches as the 3rd precept: Genesis (Birth, Beginning or Pre-eminence: First), was common in Chapter 2** to the first four Churches in that chapter. Hence the appellation: **First (four) and Last (three)**, will also be applicable to the Remnant as their Lord. Also notice that **Chapters 2 and 3** ends with the same verse: He that hath an ear; let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the Churches.

Who know of the union between Christ and His people? The Lord is in the generation of the righteous, **Psalms 14: 5**. The promise is given Lo, I am with you always even unto the end of the world, **Matthew 28: 20**. I will not leave you comfortless, I will come to you again, **John 14: 18**. When He the Spirit of truth is come He will guide you into all truth, **John 16: 13**. He shall be in you, **John 14: 17**, and shall be among you. The Lord by His Spirit is in the generation of the righteous or upright. By His breath they are made to stand!

Now this is the seven point union between Christ, the Heavenly Husbandman and His Bride:

- 1 As a wife, she is in **subjection to him, 1 Peter 3: 1**, this is her chaste conversation (**perfect or sheh-bah behaviour**) coupled with fear, **1 Peter 3:2**. An example is Sara who **obeyed** Abraham, obedience is golden.
- 2 She adorns herself not outwardly not with the plaiting of the hair, nor gold nor apparels but she adorns the inner man in that which is incorruptible with the **ornament of meekness, 1 Peter 3: 3-4**,
- 3 And a **quiet (peaceable) spirit** which in the sight of God is of great price.
- 4 after this manner in old time the holy women also, **who trusted in God** adorned themselves, being in subjection to their own husbands, **1 Peter 3: 5, calling him Lord** (honouring, being respectful, esteeming, having due regard to their husband) as Sara did her husband, **1 Peter 3: 6**.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

- 5 Christ as the Heavenly husbandman not only **obeys the Word**, but **He is the Word of God, 1 Peter 3: 1, holy, faithful and true.**
- 6 He deals with His bride **according to knowledge, 1 Peter 3: 7**, showing understanding: saying in each instance, I know thy works, being willing to forgive: saying to her in each instance: repent.
- 7 And **also honours**, esteeming her highly for her faithfulness reminding her of the great value He places on her by his death and sacrifice.

This is the seven point union between Christ and His bride see if you can identify the same in the 7 messages to the 7 Churches.

### THE KEY OF DAVID: LOVE 'THE END' OF THE LAW

**V7** And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia (Philadelphoa comes from the Greek words 'phila' and 'delphia'. Phila means love and delphia means brother. Together it means the country of brotherly love) **write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;**

To the Messenger of the body of Christ in the country of brotherly love write; these things saith He that is holy: the knowledge of the holy is understanding, **Scripture Text;** He that is true, He that has the key of the Lover or David, He that opens and that which no man can shut; and shuts that which no man can open.

By His knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many when He shall bear their iniquities, **Isaiah 53: 11.** The wages of sin is death, **Romans 6: 23.** But if a man does not sin being righteous and dies, shall not His death atone for the iniquities of others and shall not God be constrained to resurrect Him along with those that are His again from the grave? God was constrained after His Sabbath rest to call forth His Son, the Almighty Helper from the grave! Greater love hath no man than this than that one should die for his friends, **John 15: 13.**

By His death, therefore, we who believe are justified, and presented as faultless before the throne of God as if we have never sinned. Yea, love conquers all, love believes all things, love bears all things, love endures all things, love, shall never fail, **1 Corinthians 13: 8.** In the end love triumphs: this is the end or purpose of the law of God, **Romans 13: 8-10.** God is love and he that loves dwells in God and God in him, **1 John 4:16.** And perfect love casts out all fears, **1 John 4: 18.**

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

This is the fullness of the measure of the stature of Christ unto a perfect man; therefore, we must grow up in him in all things: speaking the truth in love, **Ephesians 4:13, 15**. We must be as those who are of Philadelphia or brotherly love. God's righteous servant, Christ who is holy and true by this knowledge and understanding which is **the key of David or one who loves, Isaiah 22: 22**, was able to open the grave which no man can shut for those who accepts His love and who in response becomes whole or perfected, holy and true and begins to love as He does.

This is the end of the whole matter, let us fear God and keep His commandments for this is the whole duty of man for God will bring every secret thing into judgement, **Ecclesiastes 12: 13**. Conversely, the grave is shut by Him for those who reject His love substituting self esteem and other man made doctrines and no man can open it for them.

Have you yet identified who Yeshua, called Jesus is? Peter testified: thou are the Christ or Messiah, the Son of the Living God, **Matthew 16: 16**. Jesus knows each of us by name and nature and He is our Saviour, for He shall save His people, **Matthew 1: 21**. He says: upon this rock or truth or doctrine shall I build my Church and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it, **Matthew 16: 18**. And I will give unto thee the **keys of the kingdom of heaven**: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven, **Matthew 16: 19**. We have already seen what the Key of David is, **Isaiah 22: 22**. Now what other keys do we have? The key of prayer: Again I say unto you, that if two of you shall agree on earth (courtyard) as touching any thing that they shall a.s.k. (pray: ask and receive, seek and find, and knock and it shall be opened, **Matthew 7: 8**), it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven (Most Holy Place). For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them, **Matthew 18: 19-20**. Let us bear this in mind as we do the recount:

- 1 To the Messenger of the body of Christ that remains or Remnant, or those that come out write these things says He that has the seven Spirits and the seven Stars I know that thou has a name that thou are alive and are dead. If the people who are called by My Name will humble themselves and pray and turn from their wicked ways, then I will hear from Heaven, **2 Chronicles 7: 14**.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

For the Name of the Lord is a strong Tower which only the righteous can run in and are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. For whosoever shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved, **Romans 10: 13**. We must not take the Name of the Lord in vain for He will not hold us guiltless, **Exodus 20: 7**. We must learn to pray or to call on the Name of the Lord, Jesus has the Sheh-bah Spirits and the Sheh-bah Messengers who report to Him. He knows what our needs and our works are. Learn to pray sincerely! The fervent effectual prayer of a righteous man avails much, **James 5: 16**. Be sincere in bearing the Name of the Remnant or Sardis.

- 2 We must be watchful to strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die. Like the Disciples we are called to watch unto prayer, **Matthew 26: 40-41**. Though the flesh is weak the Spirit is willing we must persevere in praying. Paul counsels we must pray without ceasing, **1 Thessalonians 5: 17**. All things are wrought by prayer. And God will give those who ask of Him the Holy Spirit, **Luke 11: 13**, and those who obey Him, **Acts 5: 32**. Remember, if any man has not the Spirit of Christ He is none of His, **Romans 8: 9**.
- 3 The 'how' we have received and heard is important and we are called to remember and to hold fast this means and to repent or change from doing the opposite. We could only have received the born again experience by being 'poor in spirit,' 'godly sorrowing,' and by an insatiable desire, hunger, and thirsting after righteousness that resulted in our calling upon the name of the Lord for salvation. If we do not remain watchful and instant in prayer, Jesus will come unto us like a thief in the night and we will not know at what hour He will come.
- 4 So those who maintain their faith which came by hearing and hearing by the word of God continues to search the Scriptures for they are they which testify of Christ and they do so with all their hearts and by fervent effectual prayer which results in them finding him (becoming like Him) and they being among the few who are chosen who did not defile their garments. These are they who adorned themselves in the things which are incorruptible even with a meek and quiet spirit.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

They shall receive a robe of light: white garments for they are worthy. They ask in prayer believing, **Matthew 21: 21-22**, and receives the gift of Christ righteousness. They experience His death to and for sin, his resurrection and life of righteousness.

5 The Ministry of the Levitical High Priest works in our behalf He first receives our prayers and presents them to God pleading and confessing our names before Him, if we remain in union with Him we will overcome and He promises to us a white garment and to retain our names in the book of life.

6 Do you have an ear? Then hear what the Spirit says to the body of Christ.

**THE AMEN (TRUTH, FAITHFUL, STEADFAST, SURE TO THE END) OR LAST WORD:**

**V14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans (laos means people, nation, or crowd; dike means custom, law, judgment, penalty, or punishment) write; these things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;**

And unto the Messenger of the body of Christ of the people of justice or judgement (for the last day) write; these things says the Amen, the so let it be or the Last Word, He who is the faithful (or trustworthy) and the true witness: upon whom the Spirit descended as a dove when He came up out of the water being baptized, **Matthew 3: 16-17**. Surely, this is His testimony or witness: Ye shall receive power after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you and ye shall be Witnesses unto me in Jerusalem, in Judea, in Samaria and in the utmost most part of the earth, **Acts 1: 8**.

This was first fulfilled upon His Disciples and the Apostles, **Acts 2: 1-21**. The same is promised to us in the last or the latter rain being the people of the Judgement hour message, **Joel 2: 28-30**. He who has the Last (Final or End) Word was from the Beginning of the Creation of God, who by His words created the Heavens and by His breath the hosts thereof, for He spake and it was done, He commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**. He is the Omega (End) and the Alpha, the Beginning.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

We need to pay keen attention to His Final or Last Word (The Amen) in this hour of Judgement. Remember, He says the words I speak are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. At the end of every prayer the benediction comes from all, saying: Amen. All prayer presented to our Father in Heaven must be presented in the name of Jesus, who is the Amen, for whatever you shall ask in my Name my Father will do it, **John 15: 16 & 16: 23**. In this judgement hour, the antitypical Day of Atonement, we all are called to afflict our souls in prayer before the throne of the Father, offering such intercessory prayers in the Name of the Son of God, who is our Mediator and who was slain as the Lord's goat for our sins.

Whosoever shall not afflict his soul shall be cut off, **Leviticus 23: 28-29**. This will be borne in mind in doing the recount:

- 8 Jesus strength is made perfect in our weakness, **2 Corinthians 12: 9**, as He presents an open door, a way of escape, **1 Corinthians 10: 13**, that no man can shut, for all of His own who though they are weak and have little strength they persevere in prayer holding fast, being obedient to His word that they do not deny or take in vain his Name.
- 9 Even as with Jesus that after his agony and seasons of prayer that those who claim to be Jews but were not being of the synagogue of satan fell backwards as dead men before His disciples, **John 18: 1-8**, even so now they will fall down before and worship and acknowledge that Christ has loved us.
- 10 The brethren prayed that they entered not into temptation, **Matthew 26: 41**, and so was able to keep the word of Christ's patience, hence He promises also to keep us from the temptation that is coming upon the whole world to try all: he who abides in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty, **Psalms 91: 1**.
- 11 In light of Jesus' Coming being imminent we must hold that 'fast,' **Isaiah 58**, the triple fast: fast from food, from sin, and from work: keeping His Sabbath holy, this is how we pray without ceasing, adjuring, that no man take our adorning crown of life. Who knows how to adjure let them tell you the truth what I say? The Children of Israel adjured around the walls of Jericho and was heard; Naaman adjured and was heard, and Nebuchadnezzar adjured and the Son of Man was present in the fiery furnace.

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

12 The promise given is to make us permanently what we practiced: living and having our being in God, being the Temple of the Holy Ghost, **1 Corinthians 6: 19**. We continually called upon the Name of the Lord in the Name of Jesus, we did not deny or forsake His Name but were faithful, therefore, we will be made a pillar in the temple of Jesus' Father, and His Name will be written upon us, and the Name of the New Jerusalem and Jesus' New Name. We are made kings and priests in His Temple, **Revelation 1: 6 and 5: 10**.

13 It was the Spirit who offered groaning which we could not be uttered by us interceding in our behalf when we prayed, **Romans 8: 26**. We that have an ear, will, therefore, hear what the Spirit says.

### THE THRONE OF SON AND THE FATHER: THE KINGDOM OF GOD

**V21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.**

Those who overcome will be honoured and granted the opportunity to sit with Christ in His Throne even as He overcame, being victorious, and is now set down with our Father in His Throne. Those who finally overcome are those who have received the washing of water by the Word, **Ephesians 5: 26**, (and the renewing of the Holy Ghost) who will be heirs and joint-heirs with Christ in the Final, Last or Deuteros Kingdom.

These are they who overcame by the blood of the lamb and the word of their testimony and they loved not their lives even unto death, **Revelation 12: 11**. These learned the **Alpha of praise and the Omega of prayer of Hosanna, Matthew 21**, as demonstrated by the earth (courtyard) tilting its head backward 23.5 degrees during the winter (cold) in the northern hemisphere (and summer in the southern hemisphere) which illustrates what we do when we, the inhabitants of earth or the courtyard praises God: lifting up our heads and hands towards Heaven; and again the earth tilting its head forward 23.5 degrees during summer (hot) in the northern hemisphere (and winter in the southern hemisphere) which also illustrates what we do when we, the inhabitants of earth or the courtyard, pray to God bowing our heads to Him in His Sanctuary with our face towards His Throne. (The mockery of idolaters is seen who worship with their faces towards the sun).

## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

These are the seasons of cold, winter, and hot, summer: praise and prayer. These are they whose focus (seeking first) is towards the Throne of God (westward), The Father, and Jesus, His Son (northward), who says like Elijah in everything, as the Lord lives before whom I stand, there shall and then the words of their testimony included, **1 Kings 17: 1**. This will be borne in mind in doing the recount:

15 Jesus knows and understands the work of those who overcome: their seasons of prayers, being hot, calling upon the Name of the Lord, and praise being cold, adoration, lifting up the Name of the Lord.

16 He spues all who knows not how to praise neither to pray out of His mouth, given their witness is insipid, being lukewarm. Remember the Spirit is willing, but the flesh his weak, **Matthew 26: 41**. Since God is a Spirit, they that worship Him can only worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. Therefore we can not worship Him in the flesh, remember the flesh is weak but His strength is made perfect in our weakness, if only we acknowledge our weaknesses.

17 Those who are made rich are those who seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness that all things are added unto them, **Matthew 6: 33**. They first acknowledge their sins and confessed their faults in prayer and were forgiven, **Psalms 51: 2-3**. They did not see themselves as rich, though they had an abundance of this world's goods, but they acknowledged before the Throne of God their wretchedness, misery, and spiritual poverty, blindness and nakedness without the robe of Christ righteousness.

18 By the act of confession and repentance they bought beauty for this their ashes, the oil of joy for this their mourning, and garments of praise for this their spirit of heaviness and became trees of righteousness planted by the Lord that He might be glorified, **Isaiah 61: 3**, and praised. They bought the **gold** of obedience tried in the fiery trials of their faith, **1 Peter 4: 12 & James 1: 4**, so they become rich, and the **white raiment** of Christ by their importunate hungering and thirsting after righteousness to clothed their nakedness and anointed their eyes with eyesalve that can discern the good from the evil.

19 These had great zeal and repented at the rebuke and chastening of the High Priest who loves us.



## The Generation of the Upright are those that stand up or are First Revelation 3

20 Behold! He stands at the door and knock today. If any man hear and open the door He will come in and sup with him and they both together will have communion northward, at His Throne and southward, via the Seven Spirits, before His Throne, and also westward, the Father Himself, **John 14: 23.**

### CONCLUSION:

V22 **He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.**

Oh, that the Messengers will rise up and stand! Come forth all ye who are called Elias!

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

### INTRODUCTION:

John heard the first voice as of a Trumpet and immediately he was in the Spirit, **Revelation 4:1-2 (Revelation 1: 10)**, and was caused to ride upon "the high places of the earth," **Isaiah 58: 14 (Deuteronomy 32:13)**: he went up through the door to Heaven and received the vision of that which was to come afterwards, the Prophecy.

We are told also to lift up our voices like a trumpet and let my people know their sins, **Isaiah 58: 1**, that those who will hear will do so and live. Remember, faith comes by hearing and hearing by the word of God, **Romans 10: 17**. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given unto us...he that prophesy let him prophesy according to the proportion of faith...**Romans 12: 6**. Tell me O foolish Galatians, receive ye the Spirit by the works of the Law or by the hearing of faith? **Galatians 3:1-2**.

John entered the Sanctuary in Heaven first by its door upon the earth, the Sabbath or the Lord's day, which I call the 'Sanctuary in time': I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day and I heard a voice (the first) behind me saying: write in a book and send it to the 7 Churches which are in the province of Asia, **Revelation 1: 8**.

So he as 'the Rest' which stood by the cross of Jesus saying: 'let be' or stand still, **Matthew 27: 49**, obeyed the condition as he entered 'the rest or Sabbath' that these typified and he saw the vision of those who are to come as the **Messengers or Witnesses, Prophets of the highest order after that of Elijah or Elias, the 144,000** and the consummation of all things even unto the great day of the wrath of God. These are forerunners as John the Baptist was to Christ for His Second Coming.

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

As Jesus *kaw-rav* or 'called out' His first sermon at creation and made all things by His words and the Spirit even so these are given a similar work to preach righteousness during the '7 times era' or '7 Churches' to bring to completion the work of God. Let everyone be made aware that the first profession was not that of farming or agriculture but instead preaching: for He spoke and it was done, He commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 9**.

For by the words of the Lord were the Heavens made and the hosts thereof by the breath of His mouth, **Psalms 33: 6**. **Now those who receive the Spirit by the hearing of faith by the preaching of the Word of God are those who shall be able to stand in that great day of God's wrath.**

Let those who know declare it, let those who see proclaim it how the earthly sanctuary is outlined in **Revelation 1: 9** by the **Isle of Patmos** (my killing: the altar of burnt sacrifice), then the body of water (part of the Mediterranean sea: derived from the Latin *mediterraneus*, meaning "inland" or "in the middle of the land" (from *medius*, "middle" and *terra*, "land"-the laver of water between the Altar and the Tabernacle or in the middle) then trace the names of the Churches in the order they are listed: Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia and Laodicea in **Revelation 1: 11 (Revelation 2-3)** and rotate 90 degrees to the right and you will see the number '7' by the Door of the Tabernacle of Congregation or Meeting where Israel gathered for prayer in **Asia (meaning: Rising or Resurrection, an allusion to the resurrection of Christ)** and now in **Revelation 4: 1 a door is opened in Heaven and John is called up to Heaven in the Holy Places.**

Our God is an awesome God! He writes his doctrine for all to know the truth thereof. His Church bears the seal '7' of His Name. **They tarry by the Door of the Tent of Meeting or the Tabernacle of Congregation calling upon His Name in Prayer and Praising Him for His goodness and grace.**

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

The different aspects of prayer is revealed in the meaning of their names:  
**Ephesus:** relax trusting (believing) in God, **Smyrna:** bitter at times, mourning or groaning which we ourselves can not utter but the Spirit intercedes in our behalf;  
**Pergamos:** the calling on the Name of the Lord which is a Strong Tower, so they are married to the Tower; **Thyatira:** a continual sacrifice, praying without ceasing;  
**Sardis:** it is the call of those who are the remnant, remain or those that 'call out' like the Children of Israel in Egyptian bondage who cried out unto God in the book of Exodus; **Philadelphia:** it belongs to those of the country of brotherly love and  
**Laodicea:** it belongs to those who seek Judgement.

This is the Church, Christ's bride who is **in subjection-1** to him: obeying; who adorn the inner man in that which is incorruptible which in the sight of God is of great price: even **a meek-2** and **quiet spirit-3**; **calling (upon) him (as) Lord-4**. And He, **the Word of God-5**, dwells with His bride according to **knowledge-6**, **honouring-7** her as the weaker vessel being partakers with her of the grace of life, **1 Peter 3: 1-7**. Thus Christ espoused is Bride by baptism at the age of thirty and confirmed it by his death (**Patmos**) 3 ½ years later and Passover when He was risen (**Asia**) unto Heaven, where a door was opened for John to come up hither. This is the path or steps in the Sanctuary that we all must take to reach to Heaven: dying to sins and raised to walk in the newness of life.

### FIRST VOICE OF A TRUMPET:

**V1** After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

The audible tone of one's word is the Voice. Again John hears the great voice which he heard at first behind him in **Revelation 1: 10**, when he was first in the Spirit. It was a great voice of a Trumpet such that the whole of his surrounding echoed and reverberated, its sound. A door was opened in Heaven before him, 'Come up hither and I will show you things which must be hereafter.'

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

**V8** And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

So John Passed over into Heaven and saw the creatures, the four beasts, each having six wings about him (male), and were full of eyes within, the eyes are the Spirit of God, **Revelation 5: 6**, and he heard them praising and worshipping, saying: Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was and is and is to come. For, God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **Scripture Text**. They acknowledge His holiness, physically righteousness and morally pure, His supremacy and divinity or His Omniscience; His Omnipotence: Almighty and His Omnipresence: which was, and is and is to come. They were in the Presence of the King of the Universe.

### THE THRONE OF GOD: HIS MOST HOLY PLACE

**V2** And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

John heard the Voice of God and received immediately His Spirit and was transported out from Patmos to Heaven, the Most Holy Places of the Sanctuary, to where the Throne was set and one sat on the Throne. He was in the Presence of the Most Holy God.

**V9** And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

Then he saw those beasts, living creatures, give glory, honour and thanks to him that sat on the Throne and lives for ever and ever.

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

### GOD'S APPEARANCE: MOST HIGH

**V3** And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

God's appearance, the Most High, is described by John in terms of the most precious gems and stones: jasper and sardine and around His Throne was a rainbow in sight like unto an emerald, another precious stone. This is the Dwelling Place of the Lofty One, the Most High as depicted in Creation by the Firmament.

**V10** The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

There are not only four beasts or living creatures, but also four and twenty elders: who were redeemed from the earth, **Revelation 5:9**, who joins in the praise and worship of Him that lives for ever and ever, falling down before His Throne, and casting their crowns before the Throne.

### 24 SEATS ABOUT THE THRONE:

**V4** And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

These are they along with the four beasts that were redeemed out of every kindred, tongue, people and nation and have sat down with Christ on His Throne, who sat down with His Father on His Throne. John saw them clothed in a robe of light: white raiment and with crowns of gold upon their heads: these are the stars or messengers of heaven again as depicted by starry heaven.

**V11** Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

Who are as ministering spirits or angels worshipping and praising God, crying out: 'Thou are worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou has created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created!

### **OUT OF AND BEFORE THE THRONE:**

**V5** And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

In the One that sits on the Throne is the fullness of the Godhead bodily enshrouded in the Shekinah of His glory, which John describes as lightning, a glare of light and there were roaring described as thunders and voices that proceeded out from the Throne of light. John did not see His person as He was covered in light only His appearance which he described before. The one like God, the Father, Jesus, the Son, Levi, in whom dwells the fullness of the Godhead bodily showed Himself transfigured in the Mount when His face shun like the sun in all its brilliance, **Matthew 17: 2**. Also before the Throne southward as outlined in the earthly sanctuary there was the Menorah, Seven Lamps of fire, burning before the Throne, which are the seven Spirits of God again as depicted in the open firmament of Heaven.

### **BEFORE AND ROUND ABOUT THE THRONE:**

**V6** And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

As again depicted by the open firmament before which there is the sea of water joined in the distance by the horizon, here before the Throne is a sea of glass, transparent, likened unto crystal that as the sea reflects the glory of heaven even so does this sea of glass.

## THE HEARING OF FAITH REVELATION 4

And positioned in the midst and round about the Throne on all the quadrants: east, west, south and north are the four beasts or living creatures which not only has eyes within but are full with eyes before and behind. These are they who have the sealing power of the Spirit of God and the Chief of the families of Israel who shall lead out when the numbering, sealing or census shall be taken in the latter day of those who are redeemed from every kindred, tongue, people and nation in four corners of the earth.

### THESE FOUR: LION, CALF, FACE OF A MAN AND FLYING EAGLE

**V7** And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

The four beasts have the appearance of the ensigns (in the **east**, Judah: lion, in the **west**, calf or ox: Joseph or Ephraim, in the **south**, man's face: Rueben and in the **north**, flying eagle/serpent: formerly Dan now Levi) which represents the families of the children of Israel which encamp on the four quadrants or corners of the earth as outlined in the book of Numbers, in chapter 2. Though the tribe of Dan is not sealed in the number, as quadrant leader the ensign remains. Which tells you that it is not will of God that any should perish but that all should come unto repentance, but none can be saved against his own will.





## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

So then those who like John died (Patmos) in Christ having received the Spirit by the hearing of faith will Passover to enter Heaven to stand in the Presence of God. And those who have died (Patmos) in Christ to sins and Passover, now risen (abiding in Asia) to walk in the newness of life by the Spirit which they received by the hearing of faith is the Remnant that shall stand in the great day of God's wrath.

The life which they now live is that of the risen Saviour who dwells within their hearts by faith. These bear the number or mark of His Name: sheh-bah or '7' at the door of the Tabernacle of Congregation or Tent of Meeting in Prayer and Praise to God.

Remember: if the people who are called by my Name (sheh-bah: 7) will humble themselves and pray and seek ye my face and turn from their wicked ways, then will I hear from heaven and I will forgive their sin and will heal their land, **2 Chronicles 7:14**. Now we move to the basis of the Passover, viz.: the Passover Lamb, Jesus Christ the Righteous, the atoning sacrifice for the sins of many or simply (Patmos) 'my killing' or His death.

**The LAMB** of God, typified by the sheep or the goats of the first year and without blemish, slain from the foundation of the world is a morning and evening (perpetual) offering, a whole burnt offering for sin and trespass, for the atonement, for our redemption and the Passover (passage over to heaven), peace, fellowship, vow and thanksgiving to God. He is the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the root of David, who hath prevailed and overcome the enemy. His offering is accepted by the Father as the atoning sacrifice and by His blood we have been redeemed from every nation, kindred, tongue and people.

Therefore, He is worthy to take (receive) the Book with the 7 Seals to open, read, look therein and loose the **7 Seals**: power<sup>1</sup>, riches<sup>2</sup>, wisdom<sup>3</sup>, strength<sup>4</sup>, honour<sup>5</sup>, glory<sup>6</sup>, and blessing<sup>7</sup> be unto the Lamb.

---

<sup>1</sup> 7 points praise-power: No other Name given under heaven whereby we must be saved but the Name of Jesus

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

The Book with the 7 Seals was in the Right Hand of the Father stating the position or role of the Lamb in this matter of man's redemption. He is on the 'strong side' being the chief corner stone or the position of the role of the Lamb in this matter of man's redemption. He is on the 'strong side' being the chief corner stone of the Temple of God. In type He pervades the Old Testament, especially the Law of God, from His introduction in this Chapter (5), reference to Him by this appellation of **The LAMB** continues throughout the remaining Chapters except in **7 Chapters: 8-11, 16, 18 & 20** of the book of Revelation. See these references in **Revelation 6:1 & 16; 7:9-10, 14 & 17; 12: 11; 13: 11; 14: 1, 4, 10; 15: 3; 17: 14; 19: 7 & 9; 21: 9, 14, 22, 23 & 27 and 22: 1 & 3.**

His position facing the throne of the Father is on the right side at the Table of Shewbread from which He feeds His servants. His position is therefore as **the Levitical High Priest**, he offered himself as the ransom sacrifice, now He receives praises, prayers and worship offered by the saints in the midst of myriads of Angels, the four Beasts and four and twenty Elders that worship God and Him.

### THE FATHER'S RIGHTHAND: THE BOOK SEALED WITH 7 SEALS

**V1** And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

Sit thou on my right hand until I make thy enemies thy footstool, **Psalm 110: 1**, is the invitation extended by the Father when Jesus was resurrected and ascended to Heaven. The 'Right Hand' of the Father's Throne is not on His right hand side as He held the book in His right hand. But facing the Father's Throne which is

<sup>2</sup> 7 points praise: riches-He baptizes with the Holy Ghost and with fire.

<sup>3</sup> 7 points praise: wisdom-the fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. He is the author of our eternal salvation.

<sup>4</sup> 7 points praise: strength-who is the King of Glory? The Lord, strong and mighty; the Lord mighty in battle, He is the King of Glory. He speaks and it is done; He commands and it stands fast.

<sup>5</sup> 7 points praise: honour-As Moses was worthy of honour even so is this Man as the Builder of the house is counted worthy of more honour than the house itself. Holy and reverend is His Name. He is our High Priest.

<sup>6</sup> 7 points praise: glory-the grave could not contain Him so copious and abundant in goodness and truth is He.

<sup>7</sup> 7 points praise: blessing-to the Right Hand are pleasures evermore.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

westward, the Table of Shew-bread, the Throne of Jesus, is on the right hand, northward. So the term sit down on my 'Right Hand' is one that speaks to the Son's status and position as it relates to His function in the Kingdom of the Father. Jesus is the Father's '**Right Hand' Man** in the business of the Kingdom as it will now be seen when He takes **the Book sealed with 7 Seals from His right hand and written within and on the backside** and begin to open, look therein, read and loosen the 7 seals dictating what the Father has decreed to happen over the course of time.

The Book of Seven Seals is the authority and power of the Father given to Jesus to rule with a rod of iron and to dash to pieces like pottery the heathen that refuses to worship and praise the God of Heaven, **Revelation 2: 27, 12:5 & 19:15**.

**V8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.**

The nations were angry because thou have taken thy great power and begin to reign, **Revelation 11: 17-18**. Notwithstanding, the four living creatures and four and twenty elders, as ministering spirits, fell down before the Lamb in worship when He took The Book: they neither marry nor are given in marriage but they are as angels in heaven, **Matthew 22: 30**. They had harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers, including the praise, of the saints.

### THE LAMB IS WORTHY!

**V2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?**

The royal proclamation in a loud voice was made by a strong angel or ministering spirit: who is worthy to open the Book and to loose the seals thereof?

**V9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;**

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

To take the Book and open the seals thereof only the Lamb was worthy because He was slain (Patmos: my killing) and has redeemed earth's fallen by His blood out of every kindred, tongue, people and nation. Now He receives praises and adoration in 'the worthy song' from the redeemed. Remember, without the shedding of blood there can be no remission of sins, **Hebrews 9: 22 & Matthew 26: 28**. And by blood all things are purified under the Law. The blood is the life of the being, **Leviticus 17: 11**. Therefore by the shedding of His blood: His offering of His life as a sacrifice or atonement for sins we are redeemed, for the wages of sin is death (Patmos: my killing) but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord, **Romans 6: 23**.

### NO MAN WORTHY:

**V3** And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

None in the generation of fallen mankind in heaven, in earth or under the earth: the **7 continents** (Americas North, South, Africa, Antarctica, Asia, Australia, and Europe) were able to open the Book, neither to look thereon.

**V10** And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

However, the Lamb has made us unto our God, kings and priests and we shall reign on the earth.

### THE VOICE OF WEEPING AND MANY ANGELS

**V4** And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

It has been long foretold in the Oracles, from the origin of sin, that I will put enmity between thee and the woman, between thy seed and her seed. And the seed of the woman shall bruise thy head and thou shall bruise his heel, **Genesis 3: 15**.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

Yet at the proclamation of the strong angel, though all heaven had known, John did not yet see 'the seed of the woman,' son of man, that had prevailed and found worthy to open and to read the book, and to look thereon, therefore he wept much to think that all was lost. The 'seed of the woman' is the 'seed of faith' which is the Word of God, son of man and Son of God. Remember, faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 17**. So then He is the Author of our faith.

**V11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;**

He saw and heard the voices of many angels, ten thousand times ten thousand and thousands of thousands: **100,000,000,000,000** (100 Trillion) around about the throne; and the beasts and elders, yet he had not seen 'the seed of the woman': the Holy Ghost shall overshadow thee and thou shalt conceive and bring forth a son, **Luke 1: 35**, the son of God. Thus the seed of faith is conceived by the Spirit.

### THE LION AND THE LAMB

**V5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda (praise), the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.**

In as much as **Jacob became Israel** because as a Prince he had power with God and man and prevailed, **Genesis 32: 28**. Even so the three days of intense prayer by Yeshua prior to and during the three days journey from Nissan 12 to Nissan 14, The Passover or Crucifixion, as portrayed by Ezra in **Ezra 8: 15, 21-23 & 31** and fulfilled in **Matthew 21 through to Chapter 28**, was the means by which He became the conquering Lion of the tribe of Judah, the root of David.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

He was not just a roaring lion but one of great power that **conquered**: He prayed fervently and effectually and became His prayer and were of those that praise God being the source of love, He overcame to open the Book and to loose the seven seals thereof. So by this His **Lion status** He overcame when He humbled himself as a Lamb who before His shearer is dumb, **Isaiah 53: 7**, and offered himself as a ransom sacrifice for the sins of many and became the Author of our eternal salvation and High Priest that ministers in our behalf.

**V12** Saying with a loud voice, **Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.**

So He is both the Lion and the Lamb, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself a ransom sacrifice for our salvation, **Hebrews 9: 14**. For such a gift to fallen man He is worthy of 'all' or perfect praise. So then that which is written: out of the mouths of babe and suckling have thou perfected praise is fulfilled in him, **Matthew 21: 16**, as now seen in heaven in the sheh-bah or seven point praise: **Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, riches, wisdom, strength, honour, glory and blessing.**

To the contrary is the roaring lion who walks about seeking him whom he may devour, **1 Peter 5: 8**, for he came to kill, steal and destroy, but on the contrary Jesus came that we might have life and that we may have it more abundantly, **John 10: 10**. So the enemy is correctly portrayed in the lamblike beast which spake as a dragon, **Revelation 13: 11**, but **Jesus is the conquering Lion and the Lamb that saves His people.**

### THE LAMB SLAIN AND ACCEPTANCE OF HIS SALVATION:

**V6** And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

By His death (Patmos: my killing) he became the author of our eternal salvation in the role of High Priest as the Levitical tribe which camped in the midst of the Sanctuary even so now He is found in the midst of the throne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders. In this role He, the Lamb that had been slain has all or perfect (**sheh-bah or 7**) power, these are His horns, and perfect (**sheh-bah or 7**) or the seven-fold Spirit, these are His eyes, for He is the one who baptizes with the Holy Ghost and with fire, **Luke 3: 16**, which is sent forth into all the earth for the sealing of all who are numbered.

**V13** And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, **Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.**

The great voice like the trumpet, the Voice of God, and the voices of the four living creatures and of the four and twenty elders; and voices of myriads of Angels surely was strong and loud but the joy and praise of one who is filled with the Spirit and is eternally grateful and thankful for salvation, John, who previously wept, is now heard by all in heaven: viz. 1 plus 1 plus 1 plus 4 plus 4 and 20 plus **100,000,000,000,000 (100 trillion)** and on and under the earth: now 7 billion plus on the 7 Continents and every creature in the sea, **the seven or sheh-bah oceans: Arctic, South Pacific, South Atlantic, Southern, North Atlantic, North Pacific and Indian.** His six point praise could only be perfected by those who like him were redeemed: the 4 living creatures and 4 and 20 elders who ended it with: **Amen and worship.** The six points of praise are: **blessing, honour, glory and power, be unto Him that sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb for ever.**

### DEUTEROS: THE AMEN

**V7** And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

Even as at the beginning when He was 'the Book,' Word of God, **John 1:1**, from which He opened, and seeing, read: calling out or forth all things that manifested into being from whence all were wrought and made, now again, the second time He took again His divine prerogatives and took '**THE BOOK**' with the **7 Seals** which is the Amen: Last Word of God, to bring an end to all things.

The means by which He Passover, ascended, stood, came and took the Book out of the right hand of Him that sat upon the throne was fervent, effectual prayer, which of a righteous man avails much, **James 5: 16**, calling upon the Name of the Father importunately, see **Matthew Chapters 21-28**. The recount is done on this basis:

- 1** The 'right hand' of the Throne of the Father is reserved for the Son of God who was invited to sit thou on my right hand until I make thy enemies thy footstool, **Psalm 110: 1**. The Book with the 7 Seals being in His right hand pertains to Jesus, the Son of God, who occupies this position. So now we pray, calling on the Name of our Heavenly Father and we present our petition also in the Name of Jesus, His son, that we might receive that which we ask, **John 15: 16**. Even so as He sat down with His Father upon His Throne, there is reserved also for us a position in His Throne, **Revelation 3: 21**.
- 2** The rhetoric proclaimed in a loud voice by the mighty angel: who is worthy **to open the Book and loose the seals thereof?** Is answered in this: and He being baptized, coming up straightway out of the water (and He praying) **the heavens** (remember the heavens are the Living (animated) Scroll, **Revelation 6: 14**) **were opened unto Him** and the Holy Ghost descending like a dove and lightning upon Him (Anointed or Messiah), **Matthew 3: 16** and **Luke 3: 21**.



## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

Only those who fulfil all righteousness, **Matthew 3: 14-15**, as He did with John the Baptist, and are baptized in the Name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost (this covers the three positions in the Most Holy and Holy Places) will reign with Christ as He reigns with the Father, opening the Book and loosing the seals thereof. We receive the Spirit of God whereby we cry Abba, Father, **Romans 8: 15**. These are they who were 'baptised in the water in the middle of the Land' (Mediterranean) or the laver (just in front of the door of the Tent of Meeting or Tabernacle of congregation or Asia: rising).

**3** The rhetoric: no man in heaven, in earth, or under the earth was found worthy to open the Book and loose the seals thereof can only be answered by this: No victor but One, the Lamb, the seed of the woman, who crushed the head of the serpent and whose heel he bruised, **Genesis 3: 15**, this has long been foretold from the first generation. By the Blood of the Lamb we overcome and by the word of our testimony and we also loved not our lives even unto death as He at Patmos (my killing, the altar of burnt sacrifice in the courtyard), **Revelation 12: 11**. Before we ask he shall answer and while we are yet speaking He shall say here am I, **Isaiah 65: 24**, for He knows the end from the beginning and has made the necessary provision to be fulfilled at the time required. The answers to all prayers have been provided for from the beginning. **A.s.k.** brothers and sisters that ye might receive, seek that ye might find, knock and it shall be open unto you, **Matthew 7: 7-8**.

**4** The rhetoric of none found worthy to open the Book and to read and to look thereon, can only be met with weeping or 'to wail aloud' like a bawl out. Just imagine that God saw all the cries throughout time from the beginning down to end of ages, therefore, He made the provision in the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world, **Revelation 13: 8**.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

Such is the wail of those 'who sigh and cry' to God for salvation being vexed with earth's many travails and trials, this poor man cried and the Lord heard and delivered him from all his troubles, **Psalm 34: 6**. God has made provision whereby all such prayers: 'wail aloud or bawl out' are stored or kept for handling by the Mediator, Jesus Christ, the righteous who will open, read, and look thereon the Book with the 7 Seals. What He 'calls out' from the Book will address the 'loud wail or cry out' of His saints.

5 One of the elders in whose midst was the Lamb, who was in the midst of the four living creatures, and in the midst of throne, being joined now unto the Father encouraged John not to weep as the Lion of the Tribe of Judah, the Root of David hath prevailed to open the Book and to loosen the seven seals. (Note the Lion was one of the four living creatures as one had the face of a lion.) In His ordeal having picked the Lofty Olive of the Word of God, which said it is written I shall smite the shepherd and the sheep shall be scattered he went and pressed out that olive fruit of the Word of God by prayer at Gethsemane into his cup three times and drank of its contents according to the will of God and overcame death and the grave. So He is touched with the feelings of our infirmities as He was in all points like us tempted and yet without sin, **Hebrews 4: 15**. By prayer we ask that the will of God as contained in His word be fulfilled in our lives.

6 Hence He is in the midst of those who are redeemed from the earth: the four living creatures and the four and twenty elders. He is also in the midst of the Throne for He is of God, without sin. He is now the center, the High Priest, from which all these three, God, the four Living Creatures and the Elders function. He is the Lamb which was slain for the sins of the world and He has seven horns and seven eyes which are the 7 Spirits of God, sent forth in all the earth to seal and number His servants.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

In the same way the disciples received power from on high at Pentecost, the former rain, we will again receive this power in the latter rain, to be his witnesses in all the earth preaching the gospel of the kingdom and then shall the end come, **Matthew 24: 14**. We only will receive the Holy Ghost because we ask for Him in prayer, **Luke 11: 13**, and God gives to them that obey Him the Holy Spirit, **Acts 5: 32**.

**V14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.**

For by Him and in Him all things exist and consist and have their being, **Colossians 1: 17**. And as it was at the beginning when the morning stars sang and the sons of God shouted for joy, **Job 38: 7**, in that Amen or last word of praise on that first Sabbath after creation even so now the four beasts or living creatures, give the final word or point of praise in the Amen, along with John and the four and twenty elders who fell down in worship of Him that lives for ever and ever.

Welcome to the company of the redeemed of the Lord who with hearts filled with gratitude and thanksgiving respond in acceptance of such great salvation with joy in praise and worship and are made whole. They worship God as led by the Spirit in truth, **John 4: 24**. These are they who came unto the fullness of the measure of Christ unto a perfect or whole (Sheh-bah) man even as God had made man in His image at the beginning, **Genesis 1: 26**. Remember, God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in Truth, **John 4: 23-24**. The recount is done on this basis:

- 8 The Lamb (having seven horns and seven eyes) because he was slain was worthy and took the Book. For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten son that whosoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life, **John 3: 16**. Greater love has no man than this: that one should die for his friends, **John 15: 13**.

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

But God commends His love towards us that while we were yet sinners Christ Jesus died for the ungodly, **Romans 5: 8**. His love and grace are awesome; His ways and thoughts are past finding out, **Romans 11: 33**. How lofty is the Most High whose ways and thoughts are far above ours as the Heavens are above the earth, **Isaiah 55: 9**. The redeemed, the benefactors of such love and grace, responds in praise and worship as seen in the four living creatures and four and twenty elders, as ministering spirits, each having golden harps and vials filled with odours which are the prayers of the saints falling down prostrate before the Lamb in worship. In God's presence there is fullness of joy, yea much more to His Right Hand, where Jesus is, there are pleasures evermore, **Psalms 16: 11**.

9 The pleasures are the joys that are expressed in the praises of the redeemed as seen in the new song that they sung: The 7 point verse of the song of the four beasts and four and twenty elders: Thou art worthy to take(1) the book, and to open(2) the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed(3) us to God by thy blood out of every kindred(4), and tongue(5), and people(6), and nation(7);

10 Now it is explained in the Song that we are made one (holy) nation of kings and priests and we shall reign upon the earth. Remember, ye are a holy nation, a peculiar people, a royal priesthood that we should show forth the praises of Him who has called us out of darkness into this marvellous light wherein which we stand, **1 Peter 2: 9**. Such is the generation of the upright (redeem) who praises God!

11 And now many Angels, ministering spirits, numbering 10,000 times 10,000 and 000s of 000s (**100, 000, 000, 000,000=100 trillion**) round about the Throne, the beasts and elders, join in the praises. Out from this mighty throng came the anthem chorus swelling the song:

12 In a mighty voice, these 7 point in the song saying: Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power (1), and riches (2), and wisdom(3), and strength(4), and honour(5), and glory(6), and blessing(7),

## THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB REVELATION 5

13 And now the number of all those that are in heaven (1 + 1 + 1 + 4 + 24 + 100,000,000,000,000), in the earth and under the earth (i.e. 7 continents now 7,000,000,000+), and in the sea (i.e. 7 oceans, not known), heard the voice of one, John, who join the song of praise, saying: John's 6 point utterance: His six points of praise could only be perfected by those who like him were redeemed: the 4 living creatures and 4 and 20 elders who ended it with: **Amen (7) and worship, verse 14.** The six points of praise are:  **blessing (1), honour (2), glory (3) and power (4), be unto Him that sits upon the Throne (5), and unto the Lamb for ever (6).** How could the voice of one be heard by all? He was filled with the power and the Spirit of the latter rain!

So the Sanctuary in Heaven has become the House of Prayer and Praise for the redeemed of the Lord as the Sanctuary of Israel back in Jesus' Day in **Mathew 21.** The House of Prayer, **Scripture Text**, is now the **House of Hosanna: Praise and Prayer!** Will you learn the **NEW SONG?** It is the song of the redeemed!

### WORTHY (SONG) IS THE LAMB!

Oh what a glory that'll be  
When with the eye  
Jesus we'll see

And hear the song  
Of four plus twenty and four  
And a hundred trillion or more

Singing the sevens  
Even creatures in the sea  
Oh what glory that'll be  
When I ALL will hear

**THOSE REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB  
REVELATION 5**

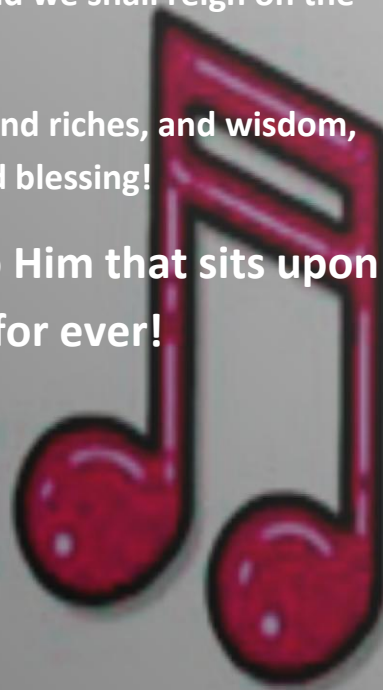
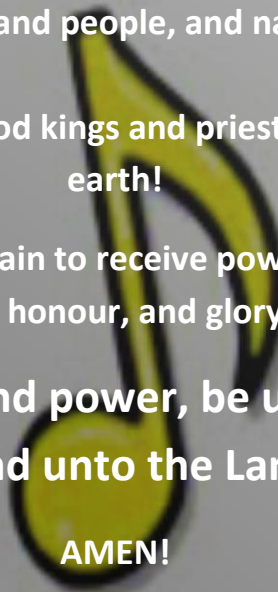
Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation!

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth!

Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing!

Blessing, honour, glory and power, be unto Him that sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb for ever!

AMEN!



# THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT

## REVELATION 6

### INTRODUCTION:

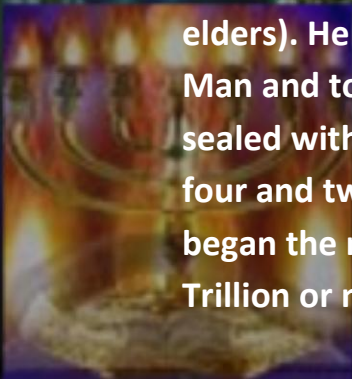
The number or the sum of the things we have been speaking of is this:

- Jesus is revealed as the **Alpha and Omega**, the one who was, and is, and is to come, The **Omnipresent**, the Almighty or The **Omnipotent**. He is the Word of God, The **Omniscient**. He is the **Lamb**, having seven horns and seven eyes, that was slain as symbolized by **Patmos** (meaning: my killing) at the **Altar of Burnt Offering, in the Sanctuary**, where John was banished. John by the **Door of the Sanctuary in Time, the Sabbath**, opened and entered God's Sanctuary being in the Spirit as he said on the Lord's Day and was caused to ride on the high places of the earth, **Isaiah 58: 14**, to survey that which is, and was and is to come.
- He Passover the **Mediterranean** (meaning: in the middle of the Land), the **water** symbolizing the **Laver**, as he was told to write in a Book and send it to the **7 Churches in Asia** (meaning: rising, speaking of Jesus' Resurrection). The singular unique feature of all the Churches that constitute the Body of Christ is that they have an ear to hear what the Spirit says to them. Being a part of His body, different members of Jesus' body (eyes, mouth, ear, hand, and feet) were used as points of references in the counsels given to the Churches. The first (or **Alpha**) four Churches were addressed in Chapter 2 and the last (or **Omega**) three Churches in Chapter 3. The Churches were located in Asia symbolizing that they were Jesus' people and the object of His Rising or Resurrection. They were positioned just after the **Laver** (reading the map from left to right) which is just before the **Door of the Tent of the Meeting or Tabernacle of the Congregation**, the place of Prayer. The Church constitutes the hospital for sinners, some are and are getting whole or better, others are still yet to be made whole. If the locations of the 7 churches in Asia are connected (by a line) and rotated or turn 90 degrees to the right it forms the **number (sheh-bah or 7) of His Name or appellation**.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

This is the graphical representation of the passage: if the people who are called by my Name will humble themselves and pray and seek ye my face and **turn** from their wicked ways then will I hear from Heaven and will forgive their sins and heal their land, **2 Chronicles 7:14**.

- The Names of the Churches speak to some aspect (or quality) of prayer and gives useful insights that we may pray according to the will of God to be heard. The meanings of the names are also of universal application to both the wheat and the tares which constitute the Churches. We also find the principle of marriage, the 7 points of **1 Peter 3: 1-7**, at work in the dynamics of the counsels given by the Husband (who must obey 3 points), Jesus, and what is expected of his Wife (who must obey 4 points), the Church.
- John Passover the Churches through the Door (symbolized by the Door of the Tent of Meeting) that was open in Heaven to behold what was to come afterwards. He saw the **Holy Places, the Throne of the Father, and the Menorah, or 7 Lamps burning before His Throne**. He also saw four Beasts or Living Creatures and the four and twenty elders praising the Father, singing the **first (or Alpha) Holy Song and bowing down in worship**. He also saw **myriads of Angels around the Throne and around the beasts and elders**.
- Then He saw the **Lion (of the Tribe of Judah the root of David) and the LAMB that was slain at the Altar of Burnt Offering by whose blood we are all redeemed and are made kings and priests and we will reign on the earth (including the four living creatures and four and twenty elders)**. He saw when He was inducted as Mediator between God and Man and took the Book written within and on the back side and was sealed with 7 seals. He saw when the four living creatures and the four and twenty elders fell down before the LAMB in worship and began the new or second song of praise, the **Worthy Song, which 100 Trillion or more Angels and he himself joined in**.





## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

From thereon the appellation of the LAMB is repeated throughout the rest of Revelation except for 7 proceeding Chapters as noted before. Remember, the Lamb of the Law or Torah Torah is either of the sheep or goats of the first year, a male without blemish, **Exodus 12: 5** and is used to begin the First service of the year or the Passover on **Nissan 14 (and in every other sacrificial offering as noted before)** and closes the last sacrificial service of the year in the Day of Atonement (Judgement) on the 10<sup>th</sup> day in the seventh Month in which two goats were used, the first, the Lord's goat for the cleansing of the congregation and the Sanctuary and the second, the scapegoat for the bearing of all the sins transferred from those who are cleansed and the Sanctuary upon its head which is carried into the wilderness by a Strong man to perish.

Jesus as **THE LAMB** slain constitutes all the sacrifices typified in the Torah, beginning with the Passover and ending with the Lord's Goat on the Day of Atonement. He is **THE LAMB** having SEVEN HORNS (He is the head of every principalities, powers, dominions and kingdoms, **Colossians 2: 10**. Remember, the Most High rules in the Kingdom of men and gives it to whomsoever He wills, and set up even the basest of men, **Daniel 4: 17**) AND SEVEN EYES WHICH ARE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD SENT FORTH IN ALL THE EARTH. Remember, He is both the Lion of the Tribe of Judah, the root of David AND THE LAMB.

The analogy and symbolism of the Lamb finds itself also in the portrayal of earthly powers. We find the rough goat to be the King of Grecia (who succeeded his father) and the notable horn between the eyes being the **first** (having worldwide dominion) king, Alexander the great, **Daniel 8: 21**. We find that when he was broken **four** horns (2<sup>nd</sup>-5<sup>th</sup>) (kingdoms) shall stand out of the nation (goat) in the four winds of heaven, but not in his power, **Daniel 8: 8 & 22**, and in the later end of their kingdom, a little horn (6<sup>th</sup>), came up out of one of them and waxed great towards the **south** (1<sup>st</sup>), **east** (2<sup>nd</sup>) and towards the **pleasant land** (3<sup>rd</sup>), **Daniel 8: 9**, and shall pluck up three other horns (king(dom)s), **Daniel 7: 8**. And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down, **Daniel 8: 10-11**. And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time, **Daniel 7: 25**.

And in **the latter time of their kingdom**, when the transgressors are come to the full, **a king of fierce countenance**, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up (**7<sup>th</sup>**). **And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power**: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people (*So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns. And the angel said unto me, wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven (the 7<sup>th</sup>), and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast, Revelation 7: 7-8 & 11-13.*) And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand, **Daniel 8: 23-25**.

We also see the beast coming up out of the earth and having two horns like a Lamb but spake as a Dragon, **Revelation 13:11**. The Lamb appellation as used to portray earthly powers is deceptive for it is as a Lamb in sheep clothing but inwardly it is a ravaging wolf. Remember, the devil is as a roaring lion walking about, seeking them whom he may devour, **1 Peter 5: 8**.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

In Heaven (**The Holy Places**) the **BOOK SEALED WITH 7 SEALS** is being open. At the opening of each of the first four seals each of the four Beasts or Living Thing, creatures (they were as angels having wings) announced to John to come and see. John heard and saw the effects or results occurring in the earth as each of the four horses went out of heaven into the earth. Each horse went apparently into different parts of the earth but only the fourth part was named.

The opening of the first six seals results in wars, death, economic hardship, earthquake and destruction. The Lamb as well as the four Beasts in this Chapter were all slain according to **Revelation 5: 8-9** and **Matthew 27:51-52** but they now in this Chapter were 'standing up' (resurrected) together with the four and twenty elders and the Lamb who had redeemed them as well as us all soon to follow. They bowed in worship of the Lamb and sang praises for His great sacrifice for their salvation. They worshipped the Lamb even as they worshipped our Heavenly Father, **chapter 4**. They have a special role to play with the Lamb in the consummation of all things.

We get a glimpse in this chapter as to their function along with the Lamb in the opening of the first 6 Seals of **the BOOK SEALED WITH 7 SEALS**. Bear in mind that the features of each of these four Beasts equate with that of the ensign or banner of the former leading Tribes of Israel for **each of the four quadrants: east, south, north and west**. But two of these tribes **Ephraim and Dan** were not mentioned among **those who were sealed in the 144K in Revelation 7** instead two other were mentioned being: **Levi and Joseph**. Remember Levi previously did not rank on any of the quadrants as they kept the charge of the Lord (now kept by the Lamb, four Beasts and the four and twenty elders) and Levi takes over Dan's position. To my mind **the four Beasts and four and twenty Elders were among those who were resurrected after the rocks and the graves were opened at Jesus' death**. This chapter will be examined along with **Matthew 24 and Zechariah 1 & 6** for parallels and correlations as well: (Four Winds of Heaven or Spirits in the first four horses)

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

So we have the Sanctuary outlined (in type to be applied to the antitype: Creation's Sanctuary, **click on reference button in the Treasure Chest Sanctuary: <http://biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/sanctuary-docs/explanation-pdf/18-Creation's%20Sanctuary.jpg>** ) to us and now we have **the Four Leaders of each quadrant** around the Sanctuary in **the Four Living Creatures with the respective ensigns**. Then in the following Chapter, **Chapter 7**, we have the numbering of **the armies of Israel in the 144K** who shall lead the battle in the earth, then, we have the rest of the congregation from every kindred, tongue, nation, language and people, which no man can number, **Revelation 7: 9**.

So the little horn power plucks up three horns or king(dom)s of the other three winds of heaven or quadrants of the earth to have world wide (four quadrant) dominion and power over all the earth or courtyard and in effect has surrounded the Sanctuary as the invading armies in **AD 70** surrounded the Sanctuary at Jerusalem which in type spoke to what shall be in the end of our time in **Matthew 24**. Matthew 24 uses the destruction of Jerusalem as a type for the antitype of our time what shall be in the end. But the little horn power (of the scarlet colour beast) will be met by the Prince of Prince who will put the battle in array **by the opening of the BOOK WITH THE SEVEN SEALS**.

So the enemy has his army upon the four quadrants of the courtyard and **THE LAMB, THE PRINCE OF princes**, has His army led by the four Beasts or Living Creatures on each front. They along with Angels, ministering spirits assist the **144K of the tribe of Israel** who are in the heat of the battle preaching the **GOSPEL** as a witness in all the earth and then shall the end come, **Matthew 24: 14**. Their harvest is great as seen in the great multitude which no man can number from every kindred, tribe, nation and people (viz. this number are the 153 fishes from the 17 nations and people groups in all the earth of the last harvest, **John 21 and Acts 2**). The prayers of the saints ascend to God and are kept in vials, **Revelation 5: 8**, by the four and twenty elders who along with their ministry, worship, and praise remind Eternal One constantly of these requests.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

When will it be time to close or roll up the Oracle Scroll? And I saw the heaven departed as a scroll being rolled up, **Revelation 6:14 and Isaiah 34: 4**.

Soon, soon will the Lord appear and soon will the Kingdom come. He is coming, coming soon I know, coming back to this earth again. And the weary pilgrim will to glory go when the Saviour comes to reign. Glory! Hallelujah!

In this will be the fulfilment of the first part of this statement: but I say to you until heaven and earth pass not one jot: dotting of an 'i', nor one title: the crossing of a 't', shall pass from the Law till all be fulfilled. The Heavens will depart first as scroll is rolled up, remember, my reference to them as the heavenly scroll with their messages in the signs of the stars which will occur in the later verses of this chapter, and then later on in **Chapter 21: 1**, John said he saw a new heaven and a new earth for the first heaven and first earth had passed away.

When the heavenly scroll is rolled up or closed the preaching of the gospel messages from the bible ceases: 'then shall the end come'. Heaven's scroll was open for centuries declaring the glory of God from the first generation even unto the last, now the time has come, for the scroll to be closed. When heaven departs as a scroll is rolled up, every island and mountains shall be moved out of their places. The time of wrath of the Lamb has come and who shall be able to stand? It is given unto us now to heed the messages of God's love and to prepare our hearts and that of our families, friends and neighbours for salvation.

The whole Creation's future is sealed in **the Book or Scroll of the 7 Seals** either for destruction or for salvation and as each seal is broken or opened, by the LAMB unto whom all power and authority is given, the events marked or numbered is revealed in the account and history of the world (nations) which fast hastens to **the ultimate Day of the Wrath of God and of the Lamb and the DAY OF JUDGEMENT**. Angels along with those who died in and with the Lamb (Lord), the Four Living Creatures or Beasts, and the Four and twenty Elders, now stand in their lot assisting in the Levitical High Priestly ministry of the Lamb as He opens each seal to usher in the Judgement. Clearly He has all power and authority and

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

we are told to go teach all (on the four quadrants or coordinates of the globe) nations baptizing them in the Name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost, teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you and lo, I am with you, always, until the end of the World, **Matthew 28: 20**.

This Chapter gives insight as to what is happening in heaven, the opening of each seal, as the events unfold in all the earth, the Lamb is exercising all power and authority in opening the events that will usher in the age of the Kingdom of God. And the Leaders (Beasts) of each quadrant (east: Lion, west: Calf, south: Man's Face and north: flying Eagle according to the order they were named in **Revelation 4:7** tracing the number '4' when viewed from the east) of the congregation of Israel direct John's attention to the area upon the earth as the events unfold. The events are spelt out somewhat in symbolic language that only those who take heed to what they hear are able to decipher or understand. Remember, it is not given to those that are without to understand the mysteries of Kingdom of God, **Mark 4: 11**.

After the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal of the Book or Scroll is opened in Heaven the last event of our era in the earth is the heaven above departing as a Scroll being rolled up and every island and mountain moved out of their places. This event is so captured to mark that the Prophecies in the signs of the stars of the Heavenly Scroll has now climaxed into its reality. So one Scroll is closed or rolled up that the other may unfold the events so prophesied. (In succeeding Chapters we shall review the Prophecies of the Heavenly Scroll in the signs of the Stars)

In 54 AD, Mary the mother of Jesus died and was buried and so John fulfilled his duty of caring for her until the very end. It was said<sup>[by whom?]</sup> that when they opened the tomb her body was gone. Catholic tradition says she rose from the dead and ascended into Heaven with both body and soul intact in what is called the Assumption of Mary,<sup>[23]</sup> however others say her body was taken away lest it become an idol.<sup>[citation needed]</sup> John and Mary Magdalene went north and visited the churches that were established along the way. They travel as far as Asia Minor and settle in Ephesus. One night, while they slept a thief broke into their home and John confronted him, converted him to the faith, and told him turn from doing evil.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

The thief's name was Cleophus whose name means "vision of glory". This story was shared among the Church and it became used as another example to describe the second coming of Christ as "thief in the night".

John, one day, was going to bathe at Ephesus, and perceiving Cerinthus within, he then rushed out of the bath-house without bathing, exclaiming, "Let us fly, lest even the bath-house fall down, because Cerinthus, the enemy of the Truth, is within." He wrote three epistles while living in Ephesus, and he also completed the Gospel of John during this period. John was taken away in the persecution of the Roman emperors in Ephesus, leaving Mary Magdalene in the care of Cleophus. Eastern Orthodox tradition states Mary Magdalene went to Cyprus to be with her sister Martha, where Lazarus became the first Bishop of Kittim (modern Larnaca). All three died in Cyprus.<sup>[24]</sup> Catholic tradition says she later traveled to France and lived out her days there in penance.<sup>[25][26]</sup>

After having spent time imprisoned in Rome during the reign of Roman Emperor Domitian, John was sentenced to be boiled in oil at the Colosseum. Legend has it he endured no harm or suffering from the scalding oil.<sup>[citation needed]</sup> John was then sent by the Roman authorities to the Greek island of Patmos, where it is assumed he wrote the Book of Revelation (Rev 1:9) and where it is said he was later freed. When John was aged, he trained Polycarp who later became Bishop of Smyrna. Polycarp in turn taught Irenaeus and passed on to him stories about John. The only one of the Apostles who was not martyred, John testified that God has kept him alive for Himself and his service. Surrounded by his closest friends in Ephesus, he closed his eyes and died at age 94 in 100 AD.<sup>[citation needed]</sup>

The Chapter will be done on the recount basis:

Heaven and Earth shall pass but my words shall not pass, **Matthew 24: 35.**

### THE LAST (FOURTH) PART OF THE EARTH AND AT LAST THE HEAVEN DEPARTS:

**V7** And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

The fourth, the last Beast or Living Creature, **the Flying Eagle**, having the ensign of the leading Tribe of Israel for the fourth or northern quadrant formerly Dan now construed as Levi, by his voice announces the invitation: come and see or behold,

# THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

when the fourth seal is opened. He is the last of the four Beasts or Living Creatures that lead on the four quadrants, coordinates, winds or parts of the heaven and earth: east, west, south and north. These Living Creatures have six wings to move through the heavens coordinating the activities of the armies of Israel (and the Living God), including **the 144K**, who have the responsibility to advance the proclamation of the gospel in all the world to consummate all things.

We will recount the events as they unfold with the opening of the previous three seals:

**1 The Lamb**, having died now stands and opens one of the seals, construed as **the First Seal**, at which point there was a **noise of Thunder** and one of the Beasts or Living Creatures with the six wings (who was redeemed from the earth, previously dead but raised after the Lamb or Christ's resurrection), understood to be **the Lion**, being the **ensign of the Tribe of Judah**, the leader of the first or eastern quadrant (**construed in the broadest sense of the eastern hemisphere: continents of Europe, Asia, Africa and Australia, but more realistically to be the eastern province of roman empire at the time**) around the Sanctuary (Creation's Sanctuary) said: come and see or behold. I will declare the Decree of the Lord ! The Lamb by the opening of the Seals of the Book is doing just that. Only by the opening of the First Seal is there **the record of Thunder heard**. But this is not strange since from the Throne there was heard and seen, thunder, lightning and voices, **Revelation 4:5**. What is odd is that John heard it first before He saw the light or lightning horses or horses of fire which he describes in the progressive verses below. The message is coded in the language of thunderings, lightnings and voices: voice of thunder and lightning horses of four colours. The Name of the Lord is a strong Tower the righteous runs in and they are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. Jesus, the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world came to earth in the Name of His Father.



## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

- 2 His Life was one of great sufferings and tribulation and He was slain. This know that tribulations (sufferings) is a manifest token of the righteous judgement of God that you might be counted **worthy of the kingdom for which ye also suffer, 2 Thessalonians 1:5**. If we suffer with Him we also shall reign with Him. So all of Heaven's choir sang: Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive glory, honour, power.....So to be a Ruler in Israel you must first demonstrate your **worth**, to be a **King or Lion** you must first be a **Lamb**. **So John saw the Lamb and Lion in Revelation 4**. Now the Lamb and the Lion starts to exercise His Power and Authority in opening the Seals or events recorded in the annals of time. The same means by which Creation records the effectiveness and efficacy of prayer: the clouds as witnesses coming together, that their voices of thunder may be heard and their strikes of lightning may be seen in the heavens is the same means or language that is used as answer to all these prayers of the saints to consummate or bring all things to an end. The Father and His Son are Heaven's Witnesses and they come together and respond to all the prayers of the Saints in the opening of the 7 Seals of the Book, the first resulted in the voice of thunder and lightning horse and the other 3 seals other lightning horses of varying colours. The Throne of God in the Most Holy Place is the source of all lightning, thunders and voices. And the Son in the Holy Place, to the Right Hand of God opens the seals and the events follow in the earth.
- 3 John saw and behold a **white** (from greek word: luke) **or light horse or horse of light or lightning** (something like the horses and chariots of fire, **2 Kings 6: 17**) and the rider having a bow and a crown was given unto him, and he went conquering unto conquer. When in the annals of time did this event occurred in the eastern quadrant or hemisphere upon the earth? Roman Empire - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roman\\_Empire](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roman_Empire).

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

The first two centuries (this overlaps the Church of Ephesus and Smyrna periods) of the Empire were a period of unprecedented stability and prosperity known as the Pax Romana ("Roman Peace"). It reached its **greatest** expanse during the reign of Trajan (98–117 AD). ... The Augustus of Prima Porta (early 1st century AD) .... The empire completely circled the Mediterranean ... referred to by its **conquerors** as *mare nostrum*—'our sea'. The Laver, the Water in the middle of the Land is taken by the conqueror but it is the Lamb of Patmos, my killing, who is in Heaven directing the affairs on the earth. **The Mediterranean basin covers portions of three continents, Europe, Asia, and Africa.**

4 The Lamb opens the **Second seal**, and the **Second Beast**, or Living Creatures with the six wings, understood to be the **Calf (clean animal offered as sacrifice upon the altar of burnt offering due west in the courtyard)**, the ensign of Ephraim now construed as Joseph, the leader of the **Western or third Quadrant (The Western hemisphere is the part of the world west of the Prime Meridian, which ... which will in turn help you remember which continents are in the Eastern...North & South America, parts of Antarctica (Half of Antarctica is in the Western hemisphere, as the Prime Meridian starts at the North Pole and ends at the South Pole, the latter of which is around halfway through Antarctica.), parts of Europe (All of Ireland, roughly half of France and most of Spain) and parts of Africa (The West coast of Africa has a number of small countries, all of which are in the Western hemisphere. These include Ghana, the Ivory Coast, Monrovia, Sierra Leone, Guinea, Guinea Bissau, Senegal and the Gambia. Mauritania and Morocco are also in the Western hemisphere, while Mali and Algeria are split between the two hemispheres) are in the western hemisphere)** around the Sanctuary (Creation's Sanctuary) said: come and see or behold.

5 And there went out another horse that was red (from root meaning

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

fire, specifically lightning; fiery like coloured flame that is red). Yea the **lightning horse was of a fiery red flame**. And **power** was given unto him that sat thereon **to take peace from the earth** and that **they should kill one another** and a **great sword** (figuratively controversy, a sword) was given unto him. When did this event occurred? In the 3rd century (period of Smyrna), the Empire underwent a crisis that threatened its existence, but was reunified and stabilized under the emperors Aurelian and Diocletian. The **Crisis of the Third Century**, also known as **Military Anarchy** or the **Imperial Crisis**, (AD 235–284) was a period in which the Roman Empire nearly collapsed under the combined pressures of invasion, civil war (they should kill each other), plague, and economic depression. The Crisis began with the assassination of Emperor Alexander Severus at the hands of his own troops, initiating a fifty-year period in which 20–25 claimants to the title of Emperor, mostly prominent Roman army generals, assumed imperial power over all or part of the Empire.

By 258–260, the Empire split into three competing states: the Gallic Empire (**The region inhabited by the ancient Gauls, (Galli, the Roman name for the Celtic people there) comprised modern-day France and parts of Belgium, western Germany, and northern Italy; 260 CE - Western provinces break away from Roman control; Gallic Empire (260 CE - 274 CE)**), including the Roman provinces of Gaul, Britannia and (briefly) Hispania; the Palmyrene Empire, including the eastern provinces of Syria Palaestina and Aegyptus or Egypt; and the Italian-centered and independent Roman Empire, proper, between them. Later, Aurelian (270–275) reunited the empire; the Crisis ended with the ascension and reforms of Diocletian in 284.

The Crisis resulted in such profound changes in the Empire's institutions, society, economic life and, eventually, religion, that it is increasingly seen by most historians as defining the transition between the historical periods of classical antiquity and late antiquity.<sup>[1]</sup>

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

6 The Lamb opens the **third seal**, and the **third beast**, Living Creature, having the **man face**, the ensign of the **Tribe of Rueben**, the leading tribe of the **Southern or 2<sup>nd</sup> Quadrant** (**Southern hemisphere: On Earth the Southern Hemisphere contains all or parts of four continents (Antarctica, Australia, about 9/10 of South America and the southern third of Africa)**), around the Sanctuary (Creation's Sanctuary or Earth) said: come and see, or behold. John saw a **lightning black horse** whose rider had a **pair of balances in his hand**.

6 And John hears a **voice from among the four beasts: the Lion, the Calf, the Man Face and the Flying Eagle**, saying: a **measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny and see thou hurt not the oil or the wine**.

Christianity in the **4th century** was dominated in its early stage by [Constantine the Great](#) and the [First Council of Nicaea](#) of 325, which was the beginning of the period of the [First seven Ecumenical Councils](#) (325–787), and in its late stage by the [Edict of Thessalonica](#) of 380, which made [Nicene Christianity](#) the [state church of the Roman Empire](#). (This covers the period of [Pergamos: 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and first decade of the 6<sup>th</sup> Century](#))

With Christianity the dominant faith in some urban centers Christians accounted for approximately 10% of the Roman population by 300, according to some estimates.<sup>[6]</sup> Roman Emperor [Diocletian](#) launched the [bloodiest campaign](#) against Christians that the empire had witnessed. The persecution ended in 311 with the death of Diocletian. The persecution ultimately had not turned the tide on the growth of the religion.<sup>[6]</sup> Christians had already organized to the point of establishing [hierarchies of bishops](#). In 301 the [Kingdom of Armenia](#) became the first nation to [adopt Christianity](#). The Romans followed suit in 380.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

In April 311, [Galerius](#), who had previously been one of the leading figures in the persecutions, [issued an edict](#) permitting the practice of the Christian religion under his rule.<sup>[71]</sup> From 313 to 380, Christianity enjoyed the status of being a legal religion within the Roman Empire. It had not become the sole authorized state religion, however it gradually gained prominence and stature within Roman society. After halting the persecutions of the Christians, Galerius reigned for another 2 years. He was then succeeded by an emperor with distinctively *pro* Christian leanings, [Constantine the Great](#).

Christian sources record that Constantine experienced a dramatic event in 312 at the [Battle of Milvian Bridge](#), after which Constantine claimed the emperorship in the West. According to these sources, Constantine looked up to the sun before the battle and saw a cross of light above it, and with it the Greek words "EN TOYTO NIKA" ("by this, conquer!", often rendered in the Latin "[in hoc signo vinces](#)"); Constantine commanded his troops to adorn their shields with a Christian symbol (the [Chi-Ro](#)), and thereafter they were victorious.<sup>[8][9]</sup> How much Christianity Constantine adopted at this point is difficult to discern; most influential people in the empire, especially high military officials, were still pagan, and Constantine's rule exhibited at least a willingness to appease these factions.<sup>[8]</sup>

Constantine began to utilize Christian symbols early in his reign but still encouraged traditional Roman religious practices including [sun worship](#). Between 324 and 330, Constantine built a new imperial capital at Byzantium on the Bosphorus (it came to be named for him: [Constantinople](#))—the city employed overtly [Christian architecture](#), contained churches within the city walls (unlike "old" Rome), and had no pagan temples.<sup>[11]</sup> In 330 he established Constantinople as the new capital of the Roman Empire.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

The city would gradually come to be seen as the center of the Christian world. [\[12\]](#)

### Christianity outside the Roman Empire:

2nd to 5th century simplified migrations. See also map of the world in 820 CE. The Armenian and Ethiopian churches are the only instances of imposition of Christianity by sovereign rulers predating the council of Nicaea. Conversions happened among the Grecian-Roman-Celtic populations over centuries, mostly among its urban population and only spread to rural populations in much later centuries. Consequently, while the initial converts were found among the Jewish populations, the development of the Orthodox Church as an aspect of State society occurred through the co-option of State Religion into the ethos of Christianity, and only then was conversion of the large rural population accomplished. The Germanic migrations of the 5th century were triggered by the destruction of the Gothic kingdoms by the Huns in 372–375

So firstly the destruction of Jerusalem, then from Patmos (my killing: the altar of burnt offering) to taking the Mediterranean (our Sea or the Laver) and then the killing and persecuting of the 7 Churches of Asia before the Tent of the Meeting or Tabernacle to setting up His Capital in 330 AD at Constantinople at Byzantium on the Bosphorus, a city on 7 Hills (as was Jerusalem, old Rome and Babylon) to counterfeit the Holy and Most Holy Places. So the 'converted' pagans exalted themselves even against the Most High.

The Roman province of Egypt ([Latin: Aegyptus](#), pronounced [[aj ˈɡʏptʊs](#)]; [Greek: Αἴγυπτος Aigyptos](#) [[éːɣyptos](#)]) was established in 30 BC after [Octavian](#) (the future [emperor Augustus](#)) defeated his rival [Mark Antony](#), deposed his lover Queen [Cleopatra VII](#) and annexed the [Ptolemaic kingdom of Egypt](#) to the [Roman Empire](#).

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT

### REVELATION 6

The [province](#) encompassed most of modern-day [Egypt](#) except for the [Sinai Peninsula](#) (which would later be conquered by [Trajan](#)). Aegyptus was bordered by the provinces of [Creta et Cyrenaica](#) to the West and [Judaea](#) (later [Arabia Petraea](#)) to the East. Egypt would come to serve as a major producer of [grain](#) for the empire.

Maintaining an affordable food supply to the city of Rome had become a major political issue in the late Republic, when the state began to provide a grain dole (*annona*) to citizens who registered for it.<sup>[54]</sup> About 200,000–250,000 adult males in Rome received the dole, amounting to about 33 kg. per month, for a per annum total of about 100,000 tons of wheat primarily from [Sicily](#), Northern Africa, and Egypt.<sup>[55]</sup> The dole cost at least 15 percent of state revenues,<sup>[56]</sup> but improved living conditions and family life among the lower classes,<sup>[57]</sup> and subsidized the rich by allowing workers to spend more of their earnings on the wine and olive oil produced on the estates of the landowning class.<sup>[58]</sup>

The grain dole also had symbolic value: it affirmed both the emperor's position as universal benefactor, and the right of all citizens to share in "the fruits of conquest".<sup>[59]</sup> The *annona*, public facilities, and spectacular entertainments mitigated the otherwise dreary living conditions of lower-class Romans, and kept social unrest in check. The satirist [Juvenal](#), however, saw "[bread and circuses](#)" (*panem et circenses*) as emblematic of the loss of republican political liberty:<sup>[60]</sup>

The public has long since cast off its cares: the people that once bestowed commands, consulships, legions and all else, now meddles no more and longs eagerly for just two things: bread and circuses.<sup>[61]</sup>

Romans who received the dole took it to a mill to have it ground into flour.<sup>[62]</sup> By the reign of [Aurelian](#), the state had begun to distribute the *annona* as a daily ration of bread baked in state factories, and added [olive oil](#), wine, and pork to the dole.<sup>[63]</sup>

In the 4th century when the Roman emperors were trying to control the Church, theological questions were running rampant throughout the Roman Empire.<sup>[43]</sup> The influence of Greek speculative thought on

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

Christian thinking led to all sorts of divergent and conflicting opinions.<sup>[44]</sup> [Christ's commandment](#) to love others as He loved seemed to have been lost in the intellectual abstractions of the time. Theology was also used as a weapon against opponent bishops, since being branded a heretic was the only sure way for a bishop to be removed by other bishops.<sup>[citation needed]</sup>

After Constantine built Constantinople, the centre of the empire was recognised to have shifted to the [eastern Mediterranean](#). Rome lost the [Senate](#) to Constantinople and lost its status and gravitas as imperial capital. The bishops of Rome sent letters which, though largely ineffectual, provided historical precedents which were used by later supporters of papal primacy. These letters were known as '[decretals](#)' from at least the time of Siricius (384–399) to Leo I provided general guidelines to follow which later would become incorporated into canon law).<sup>[45]</sup>

He that came to earth in the Name of His Father, the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world, now opens the **Book of 7 Seals: The Decree of the Lord**. When the Lamb opens the 1<sup>st</sup> Seal thunder was heard first, **the Lion** being the ensign of the Tribe of Judah on the eastern quadrant, announces to come and see: **the lightning white Horse, whose rider had a bow and a crown was given unto him and He went forth conquering unto conquer**. As the Lamb continues to open the other seals no more thunder was heard but instead the lightning horses went forth with their riders after being announced by the other Living Creatures or Beasts: 2<sup>nd</sup> Seal was announced by the 2<sup>nd</sup> Beast or Calf, the ensign of the **Tribe of Ephraim now Joseph**, the leading Tribe on the **Western quadrant** and there was seen by John **the lightning fiery red flame horse who took peace from the earth and the rider: they killed one another unto whom was given a great sword**; 3<sup>rd</sup> Seal was announced by the 3<sup>rd</sup> Beast or **Man Face**, the ensign of the **Tribe of Ruben**, the Leading Tribe on **the second or Southern Quadrant** and John saw a **black lightning horse**, whose rider had a pair of balances, and he heard a voice among the Four Beasts or Living Creatures: a measure of wheat for

- **Gallic Empire**
- **Roman Empire**
- **Palmyrene Empire**



## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

a penny and three measures of barley for a penny and see thou hurt not the oil nor the wine.

At Jesus' sentence to death the Jews had said to the Governor let His blood be upon us and our children, **Matthew 27: 25** now the penalty of innocent blood was upon that Nation. In **Matthew 24: 2**, the Disciples wanted to know when the Temple would be destroyed according to Jesus' prophecy in **verse 1 and the sign of His Second Coming and the end of the World, verse 3**. Jesus' answer spans **the period up to and from the opening of the first seal** unto and after the opening of **the sixth seal**. His answer was in general terms addressing the when and the sign for the destruction of the Temple, His Second Coming and the end of the world.

Because of impenitence and perpetual sins the Jews were without the protection of God and eventually their Temple was destroyed in **AD 70**. **The sign of the abomination of desolation standing in the holy place spoken of by Daniel the Prophet: the Roman pagan army surrounding Jerusalem, Matthew 24:15, was the first sign, to tell that Jerusalem's Temple was about to be destroyed** and Christians who understood the sign fled as Jesus had advised to the hills or mountains, **Matthew 24: 16-18**. The Roman Empire continued its conquest to conquer all the land around the Mediterranean and enjoyed a period of stability and peace up to **AD 117** to accord with the prophecy of the opening of **the first seal and the white horse**.

According to **Revelation 6: 12-14**: And I beheld when he had opened **the sixth seal**, and, lo, there was a great earthquake (**1755**); and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood(**1780**); And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth(**1833**), even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. And **the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together**; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. Jesus said in **Matthew 24: 29**: **Immediately after the tribulation of those days** shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

from heaven, and the powers of the heavens (gospel) shall be shaken. These two passages parallel each other. So in **Matthew 24: 29**, Jesus was indirectly speaking of the opening of **the sixth seal**.

From the destruction of the Temple and the fleeing of the Christians to the mountains Jesus says in **Mathew 24: 21**: For **then shall be great tribulation**, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

Under the opening of the **2<sup>nd</sup> to 5<sup>th</sup> seals** we see why Jesus refers to this period as the **great tribulation period**. **The fiery red flame lightning horse** of the **2<sup>nd</sup> seal** and its rider with the great sword which they killed one another (civil war) and take away peace from the earth; **and the black lightning horse** of the **3<sup>rd</sup> seal** and its rider which had a pair of balances in his hand and voice which said: a measure of wheat for a penny and three measure of barley for a penny and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine; and the **pale horse of lightning** of the **4<sup>th</sup> seal** and its rider who was Death and Hell followed and they were given power over the fourth part of the earth to kill with the sword, hunger, death, and the beasts of the earth are clearly the instruments of **the destruction and tribulation** which Christians suffered during this time. When the **5<sup>th</sup> seal** was opened the souls of all who was martyred for the word of God under the preceding seals that were opened was seen by John and they were given white robes, which is understood that their cases were decided hence it resulted in the symbolic giving of white robes (righteousness of Christ) unto them and they were told to wait a little until the others of their brethren who were to be killed like them was accomplished.

These along with the others who were to be killed under the subsequent seal (**the 6<sup>th</sup> seal**) are seen later in **Chapter 7** among the great multitude which no man could number arrayed in white robes and having palms and shouting before the Throne. And who were said to have come out of great tribulation and have washed their robes white in the blood of the Lamb.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

**V14** And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

So the last part of the earth, the fourth or northern part, is covered by the opening of the fourth seal, after which two other seals, the fifth and sixth are opened which climaxes in **the heaven departing as a scroll when it is rolled together** causing every mountain and island (will the islands of the Caribbean remain after?) to be moved out of their places and reminds of Jesus' prophecy: till heaven and earth pass not one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law till all be fulfilled, **Matthew 5: 18**. We shall recount the events that led to this occurrence:

8 And I looked, and behold a pale (greenish, verdant, dun-coloured (dark or dull) horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth (northern quadrant) part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

By the end of the 5th century only the eastern part of the empire, from Constantinople round the Mediterranean to Alexandria, is a stable area of Christian orthodoxy. The situation in the west is very different. The pope and his entourage in Rome survive as an orthodox enclave within an Italy dominated by the Arian **Ostrogoths**. Spain is in the hands of Arian **Visigoths**. North Africa is controlled by Arian **Vandals** (see the *Spread of Arianism*).

Christians in Gaul and Britain are in an even worse predicament. They struggle to keep the faith in Roman territories encroached upon by **pagan Germanic tribes**, untouched even by Arian Christianity - the *Franks* in Gaul, the *Angles and Saxons* in Britain.

The story of Christianity for the next 1000 years is largely shaped by the way the two halves of the Roman empire, east and west, cope with the challenges posed in about 500. (**This is the period of Thyatira**).

The emperors, based in Constantinople, continue to assert their authority in the east. Under one of them, *Justinian*, that authority is even extended again into part of

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

the west, in Italy and north Africa (though this will be more than counteracted, in the next century, by *Losses to Islam*). But in Gaul, Spain and the British Isles, and beyond the boundaries of the empire into Germany, the only civilizing influence comes not from emperors but from leaders of the church - popes and bishops, soon followed by missionaries from the new monastic orders.

When popes make alliances with the secular rulers of the west - as with Pepin in 753, or with Charlemagne in 772 - they do so as equal partners in a relationship of value to both sides. In anointing or crowning these kings, the popes bestow on them a new status. The position of the pope is very different from that of an eastern bishop, whose predecessors were raised to high office by emperors.

The result, long before any doctrinal split, is a clear distinction between eastern and western Christianity. The patriarch in Constantinople is part of the machinery of state of a semi-divine emperor. The pope in Rome views a secular ruler as something between a colleague and a political opponent.

At least by the 4th century, the consensus amongst scholars is that persecution of Christians by Jews has been traditionally overstated; according to James Everett Seaver,<sup>[10]</sup>

Much of Christian hatred toward the Jews was based on the popular misconception... that the Jews had been the active persecutors of Christians for many centuries... The... examination of the sources for fourth century Jewish history will show that the universal, tenacious, and malicious Jewish hatred of Christianity referred to by the church fathers and countless others has no existence in historical fact. The generalizations of patristic writers in support of the accusation have been wrongly interpreted from the fourth century to the present day. That individual Jews hated and reviled the Christians there can be no doubt, but there is no evidence that the Jews as a class hated and persecuted the Christians as a class during the early years of the fourth century.

According to Antiochus Strategos, a 7th-century monk in Palestine, shortly after the Persian army entered Jerusalem in 614, unprecedented looting and sacrilege took place. Church after church was burned down alongside the innumerable Christian artifacts, which were stolen or damaged by the ensuing arson. Given that Khosrau II generally practiced religious tolerance and did deem Christians respectfully, it is not known why Shahrbaraz ordered such a massacre. One reason could simply have been Shahrbaraz's rage at the resistance that had been offered by Jerusalem's Christian populace. Accounts from early Christian chroniclers suggest that 26,000 Jewish rebels entered the streets of the city.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT

### REVELATION 6

Some Jerusalem Christians were taken captive, gathered together and murdered in mass by Jews. The Greek historian Antiochus Strategos writes that captive Christians were gathered near Mamilla reservoir and the Jews offered to help them escape death if they "become Jews and deny Christ". The Christian captives refused, and the Jews in anger had purchased the Christians from Persians and massacred them on spot. Antiochus writes: Then the Jews... as of old they bought the Lord from the Jews with silver, so they purchased Christians out of the reservoir; for they gave the Persians silver, and they bought a Christian and slew him like a sheep.

According to Antiochus, the total Christian death toll was 66,509, of which 24,518 corpses were found at Mamilla, many more than were found anywhere else in the city. Other manuscripts suggest less were found at Mamilla 4518 or 4618.<sup>[19]</sup> Other sources give a figure of 60,000 slain. The Jews destroyed the Christian churches and the monasteries, books were burnt and monks and priests killed. According to Israeli archeologists, there was no destruction of churches. A mass burial grave at Mamilla cave was discovered in 1989 by Israeli archeologist Ronny Reich.

The massacre appeared to have happened after Christians revolted a few months after the capture of Jerusalem. They were able to briefly retake the city for 19 days before the walls were breached. Killing the new ruler of Jerusalem the Exilarch Nehemiah ben Hushiel and his "council of the righteous" and dragging their bodies through the streets. Christians in this time period had allied themselves with the Eastern Roman Empire. Archaeological evidence does not currently support the idea that churches were burnt. Christian sources may well have reason to exaggerate the extent of the massacre as they would later in 628 massacre, forcibly convert and expel the Jews.<sup>[20]</sup>

In general, Christians subject to Islamic rule were allowed to practice their religion with some notable limitations, see [Pact of Umar](#). As [People of the Book](#) they were awarded [dhimmi](#) status (along with [Jews](#) and [Mandeans](#)), inferior to the status of Muslims.

At times, anti-Christian pogroms occurred. Under [sharia](#), non-Muslims were obligated to pay [jizya](#) taxes, which contributed a significant proportion of income for the Islamic state and persuaded many Christians to convert to Islam (Stillman (1979), p. 160.). According to the [Hanafi](#) school of sharia, the testimony of a non-Muslim (such as a Christian) was not considered valid against the testimony of a Muslim. Other schools differed. Christian men were not allowed to marry a Muslim woman under sharia. Muslim men on the other hand were allowed to marry Christian women who were then expected to convert. Christians under Islamic rule had the right to convert to Islam or any other religion, while a

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT

### REVELATION 6

[murtad](#), or apostate of Islam, faced severe penalties or even [hadd](#), which could include the death penalty.

[Tamerlane](#) instigated large scale massacres of Christians in [Mesopotamia](#), [Persia](#), [Asia Minor](#) and [Syria](#) in the 14th century AD. Most of the victims were indigenous [Assyrians](#), [Arameans](#) and [Armenians](#), members of the [Assyrian Church of the East](#) and [Orthodox Churches](#), which led to the decimation of the hitherto majority Assyrian population in northern Mesopotamia and the abandonment of the ancient Assyrian city of [Ashur](#).<sup>[21]</sup>

In the medieval period the Roman Catholic Church moved to suppress the [Cathar](#) heresy, the [Pope](#) having sanctioned a [crusade against the Albigensians](#), during the course of which the massacre of [Béziers](#) took place, with between seven and twenty thousand deaths. Papal legate [Arnaud Amalric](#), when asked how Catholics could be distinguished from Cathars once the city fell, famously replied, "Kill them all, God will know His own." Over the twenty-year period of this campaign an estimated 200,000 to 1,000,000 people were killed.<sup>[22][23]</sup>

[John Huss](#), a [Bohemian](#) preacher of reformation, was burned at the stake on 6 July 1415. [Pope Martin V](#) issued a bull on 17 March 1420 which proclaimed a [crusade](#) "for the destruction of the [Wycliffites](#), [Hussites](#) and all other [heretics](#) in Bohemia".

The [Crusades](#) in the Middle East also spilled over into conquest of [Eastern Orthodox](#) Christians by Roman Catholics and attempted suppression of the Orthodox Church. The [Waldenses](#) were as well persecuted by the Catholic Church, but survive up to this day.

The **Holy Roman Empire** was a multi-ethnic and complex union of territories in [Central Europe](#) existing from 962 to 1806. It was ruled by an emperor who was elected by powerful princes. How much power the Emperor had versus the princes, bishops and the pope was a highly controversial issue. Century by century the Emperor lost power until [Napoleon](#) abolished the empire as a useless anachronism.

The empire grew out of [East Francia](#), a primary division of the [Frankish Empire](#), and explicitly proclaimed itself the continuation of the [Western Roman Empire](#) under the doctrine of *translatio imperii* ("transfer of rule" via a succession of singular rulers vested with supreme power).<sup>[24]</sup> Frankish king [Charlemagne](#) was crowned as emperor by [Pope Leo III](#) in 800, restoring the title in the West after more than three centuries.<sup>[25]</sup> The title was passed in a desultory manner during the decline and fragmentation of the [Carolingian dynasty](#), eventually falling into abeyance.<sup>[26]</sup> The title was revived in 962 when [Otto I](#) was crowned [Holy Roman Emperor](#) (*Latin: Imperator Romanus Sacer*),<sup>[27]</sup> beginning an unbroken line of

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT

### REVELATION 6

emperors running for over eight centuries.<sup>[4]</sup> Although Charlemagne was the first to bear the title and the agglomeration grew out of his empire, Otto I is generally regarded as the founder and the date of his coronation as the beginning of the Holy Roman Empire.<sup>[6]</sup>

The territories making up the Empire lay predominantly in Central Europe. At its peak in 1050, under [Emperor Henry III](#), it included the [Kingdom of Germany](#), the [Kingdom of Bohemia](#), the [Kingdom of Italy](#), and the [Kingdom of Burgundy](#).<sup>[7][8]</sup> The Holy Roman Empire never achieved the extent of political unification formed in France, evolving instead into a decentralized, limited elective monarchy composed of hundreds of [smaller sub-units, principalities, duchies, counties, Free Imperial Cities](#), and other domains.<sup>[9][10]</sup> The power of the emperor was limited, and while the various princes, lords and kings of the Empire were vassals and subjects who owed the emperor their allegiance, they also possessed an extent of privileges that gave them *de facto* sovereignty within their territories.

The last Holy Roman Emperor was [Francis II](#), who abdicated and dissolved the Empire in 1806 during the [Napoleonic Wars](#).<sup>[10]</sup>

The **6th century** is the period from [501](#) to [600](#) in accordance with the [Julian calendar](#) in the [Common Era](#). In the West this century marks the end of [Classical Antiquity](#) and the beginning of the [Middle Ages](#).

Following the collapse of the [Western Roman Empire](#) late in the previous century, Europe fractured into many small Germanic Kingdoms, which competed fiercely for land and wealth. From this upheaval the [Franks](#) rose to prominence, and carved out a sizeable domain encompassing much of modern France and Germany. Meanwhile, the surviving [Eastern Roman Empire](#) began to expand under the emperor [Justinian](#), who eventually recaptured North Africa from the [Vandals](#), and attempted to fully recover [Italy](#) as well in the hope of re-establishing Roman control over the lands once ruled by the [Western Roman Empire](#). Following Justinian's death, most of his gains were lost.

During its second Golden Age, the [Sassanid Empire](#) reached the peak of its power under [Khosrau I](#) in the 6th century.<sup>[1]</sup> The classical [Gupta Empire](#) of [Northern India](#), largely overrun by the [Huna](#), ended in the mid-6th century. In [Japan](#), the [Kofun period](#) gave way to the [Asuka period](#). After being divided for more than 150 years into the [Southern and Northern Dynasties](#), [China](#) was reunited under the [Sui Dynasty](#) toward the end of the 6th century. The [Three Kingdoms of Korea](#) persisted throughout the 6th century. The [Göktürks](#) became a major power in [Central Asia](#) after defeating the [Rouran](#).

# THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT

## REVELATION 6

In the [Americas](#), [Teotihuacan](#) began to decline in the 6th century after having reached its zenith between AD 150 and 450. Classic Period of the [Maya civilization](#) in [Central America](#).

The [Catholic](#) doctrine of papal supremacy is based on the assertion by the [Bishops of Rome](#) that it was instituted by [Christ](#) and that papal succession is traced back to [Peter the Apostle](#) in the [1st century](#). The authority for the position is derived from the [Confession of Peter](#) documented in [Matthew 16:17–19](#) when, in response to Peter's acknowledgment of [Jesus' divinity](#), [Jesus](#) responded: Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jona! For flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but [my Father](#) who is in [heaven](#). And I tell you, you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church, and the powers of death [gates of hell] shall not prevail against it. I will give you the [keys of the kingdom of heaven](#), and whatever you [bind](#) on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

Critics claim that the creation of the term papal supremacy dates back to the [6th century](#), which was the beginning of the rise of the Bishops of Rome to the position of not just religious authority, but the power to be the ultimate ruler of the [kingdoms](#) within the [Christian](#) community ([Christendom](#)) which it has since retained. Catholics have countered this argument by the fact that in the [first three centuries of Christianity](#) the church in Rome intervened in other communities to help resolve conflicts.<sup>[3]</sup> [Pope Clement I](#) did so in [Corinth](#) in the end of the [first century](#).<sup>[4]</sup> In the end of the [2nd century](#), [Pope Victor I](#) threatened to excommunicate the Eastern bishops who continued to celebrate [Easter on 14 Nisan](#), not on the following Sunday.<sup>[5]</sup> In the [third century](#), [Pope Cornelius](#) convened and presided over a synod of 60 African and Eastern bishops,<sup>[6]</sup> and his rival, the [antipope Novatian](#), claimed to have "assumed the primacy".<sup>[7]</sup>

In the complex development of papal supremacy, two broad phases may be noted. Examples are:

- [Urban II's](#) launching in 1095 of the [Crusades](#), which, in an attempt to recover the [Holy Land](#) and territories of the [Byzantine Empire](#) which had been conquered by Muslim Seljuk Turks, marshalled European nobility under papal leadership.
- The Papacy determined whom they wished to be the king of various lands by the crowning by Pope Leo III of [Charlemagne](#), first of the Carolingian emperors, rather than a man proclaiming himself king.



## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar (place of sacrifice, literally or figuratively) the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

This is covered by the period of Sardis from 16<sup>th</sup>, 17<sup>th</sup> and half of 18<sup>th</sup> Centuries the period of reformation.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely (unripe) figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

This is covered by the period of Philadelphia and into our age of Laodicea. The Lisbon earthquake of 1<sup>st</sup> November 1755; sun darkening on May 19<sup>th</sup>, 1780 and the Moon turned to blood and the stars fell on November 13<sup>th</sup>, 1833.

## THOSE WHO DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT REVELATION 6

### CONCLUSION:

**V15** And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

**V16** And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

**V17** For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand (abide, appoint, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, lay, present, set (up), stanch, stand (by, forth, still, up))?

The four horses and riders with their instruments that they carried are like those in **Zechariah 1: 8-10 and 6:1-8**, whom the Lord had sent to and fro in all the earth: east, west, south and north, to bring to pass that which is written in the Oracle of God.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### INTRODUCTION:

The last verse of the previous chapter in **Revelation 6: 17** asked the question: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? The Greek word translated stand speaks to: abide, appoint, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, lay, present, set (up), stanch, stand (by, forth, still, up).

John saw the visions in Revelation because he obeyed and entered the rest of God, his Sabbath called the Lord's Day, **Revelation 1: 10**, even as those who **stood by** the Cross of Jesus in **Matthew 27: 49**, being called 'the rest' who said: 'let be and let us see if Elijah will come and save him.' They dramatized or illustrated one of the purposes of the rest of God, his Sabbath, viz.: **stand still** or be silent or quiet and see (have vision of) the things that pertain to salvation. John was in communion with God and was shown these visions as promised by **Isaiah 58: 14**.

The answer to the question in **Revelation 6: 17** is not only answered in **Chapter 7** but the preceding Chapters and is one of the salient messages of the entire book of Revelation. Those who abide, continue or covenant are those who **remain**. Those who **stand by or stand still** are like John who enters the rest of God and are granted the privilege to behold and see, for only with thy eyes shall thou behold and see the reward of the wicked (and those saved), **Psalms 91: 8**. For, no evil shall befall thee, nor any plagues come near thy dwelling, **Psalms 91: 10**. Those who **stand** are substantially those that **remain**. Thus the book of Revelation is about **the Remnant**.

**Chapter 7** is the last or deuterostrophic measure in the first set of seven Chapters on the measuring reed or rod. The first set of seven speaks to the precept of the **Name of God**. It presents the answer to the last question in the previous Chapter as those who are sealed while the Four Angels or Messengers stand and hold the four winds of the earth that they should not blow on the earth, sea or trees. And as those who are of the great multitude from every nation, kindred, people and tongues which stood before the throne.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

Those who were of the great multitude could not be numbered; however, 144,000 were from the Twelve Tribes of Israel being 12,000 from each tribe.

Therefore those sealed have something to do with the Name of God and the deuteroc measure. Again the last or deuteroc Chapter in the second set of seven, **Chapter 14**; reveals that **the Lamb's Father's Name** was written in the foreheads of the 144,000.

The Greek word translated seal speaks to a signet, stamp impressed, or mark of genuineness. Therefore the Lamb's Father's Name is what is impressed in their foreheads and on their minds. This speaks to their source and object of trust, prayer and worship. Moreover, have I given them my Sabbaths to be a **sign** (mark or signet) between me and them that I am the Lord which sanctifies thee, **Exodus 31: 13**. The seventh day Sabbath is what is: the Seal, having the deuteroc or recount precept embedded: recounting (remembering) the holiness of the Lord. The Hebrew word translated seven is Sheh-bah which speaks to completeness, perfection, or as an appellation or Name: a mark of identity and individuality, which means: **Sacred Full One or Holy one**. **The Remnant** therefore receives the seal or mark for which they stand in substance and represent: **holy unto the Lord**. Those who are truly or genuinely the Lord's keep His Seventh Day Sabbath as a worship, prayer and praise day and each day of the week holy unto the Lord.

Therefore **Chapter 7** recounts the Name of God: his mark of individuality or identity, authority, power and character, and will be the first Chapter that is measured and then the preceding 6 Chapters; then Chapter 14 and its preceding 6 Chapters; then Chapter 21, and its preceding 6 Chapters and then the Conclusion Chapter 22.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE:

**V1** And after these things I saw four angels ( a messenger; especially an “angel”; by implication a pastor: - angel, messenger) **standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds (air) of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.**

Like the four Beasts of **Chapters 3-5** and the four Angels bound in the River Euphrates, **Revelation 9:14**, there are four Angels who shall stand on four corners, east, west, north and south, of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea nor on any tree. Four Messengers, like Elijah and Elisha who said as the Lord lives before whom I stand, **1 Kings 17: and 18: 15**, on each quadrant of the earth prevent the four winds from hurting the earth, the sea or any tree. So because of these four others were made to stand.

**V8** Of the tribe of Zabulon (habitation) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph (let him add, increase) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin (son of the right hand) were sealed twelve thousand.

Those who had made God who is my refuge their habitation, **Psalms 91: 9**, from the eastern corner, were sealed twelve thousand. Those who received the former rain and increased were sealed twelve thousand from the western corner. Those as son of the right hand were sealed twelve thousand from the western quadrant of the earth. These all now received the Spirit in the latter rain.

**V15** Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord and who shall stand in His holy place? He that has clean hands and a pure heart and has not lifted up his soul to vanity nor has sworn deceitfully. This is the generation of them that seek Thee that seek Thy face, O God of Jacob. He that doeth these things shall not be moved, **Psalms 24:3-5 and Psalms 15: 5.**

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### THE SEAL (AND THE SPIRIT) OF THE LIVING GOD:

**V2** And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

Another Messenger comes from the east, eternity or heaven bearing the seal of the Living God and cried with a loud voice to the four Messengers standing on the four corners of the earth who had the power to hurt the earth and the sea. He led those who had a work of sealing to perform even as Jesus was sealed by the Father, **John 6: 27**, and as Paul spoke: who hath also sealed us and given us the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts, **2 Corinthians 1: 22**. Those who receive the earnest of the Spirit are marked or sealed as belonging to God such that they are able to stand not only on earth but in heaven. It is the Spirit that leads us into all truth, **John 16: 13**.

**V9** After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindred, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

A great multitude from all nations, and kindred, and people and tongues which could not be numbered previously described in **John 21** as the 153 big fishes from the 17 nations and people groups identified in **Acts 2** were also made able to stand in the last harvest before the throne and the Lamb clothed in white robes of the character or righteousness of God and having palms in their hands.

**V16** They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

These were clearly of those whom the Lord had said other sheep I have which are not of this fold them must I also bring, they will hear my voice, and there shall be one Shepherd and one fold, **John 10: 16**. These shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more neither shall the sun light on them nor any heat.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### SERVANTS OF GOD SEALED:

**V3** Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

The generation of the righteous that seek Thee, that seek Thy face, O God of Jacob are the servants of God that are sealed in their foreheads representing that their minds are fully and completely given only to God. The four Messengers which stand on the four corners of the earth, have not only power to hold back the winds but also to hurt the earth, the sea and the trees. They are asked of the sealing Messenger and his group to hold strain until the work of sealing is over.

**V10** And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

This generation forms the congregation of the righteous which is as the one Leper that was made whole and return with praises, they shout with a loud voice: salvation to our God who sits upon the throne and unto the Lamb!

**V17** For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

And as it is said: for God is in the generation of the righteous, **Psalms 14: 5**, even so are they standing before the throne and the Lamb in the midst of the throne shall lead us unto living fountains of waters and God shall wipe away all tears from our eyes.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### THE NUMBER 'CALLED OUT' OR SEALED:

**V4** And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Even as the number of those who are sealed are called out that John heard even so will these **144,000** be called out of all the tribes of the children of Israel for a special work which they have to perform. Note that it is 11 Tribes of the original twelve that are named in this chapter with the exclusion of the Tribe of Dan which is replaced by Levi who now occupies a quadrant instead of being in the centre of the camp immediately around the Temple (likewise Ephraim one of Joseph's sons is substituted with Joseph). The Tribe of Dan represents one third of the tribes on the Northern quadrant that are lost even as the one third angels that the Draco constellation tail drew and cast to the ground. These are as the 11 Disciples who assisted in the harvest of the 153 Big Fishes out of the sea of Tiberias in **John 21**, viz.: 7 were in the first boat plus the other 4 in the smaller boat that came and assisted to pull in the harvest to the shore. Unlike the First Harvest of the 153 Big Fishes out of the Sea of Tiberias led mainly by the 7 Disciples in the First Boat in **John 21** realized in **Acts 2**, the Last Harvest, according to Revelation, will have on Board, the Chairman, in the Tribe of Levi, as the efficacy of the High Priestly Minister as recorded in the Book of **Leviticus** will be of full effect and sway. What a harvest it will be! Glory! Hallelujah to the Lamb that was slain!

**V11** And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

These 144,000 will work with the ministering spirits: '100,000,000,000,000' (Ten Thousand times Ten Thousand and thousands of thousands) of or all angels round about the throne, the elders and four beasts who fall prostrate and worship before the throne on their faces.

144,000 co-rulers with Christ



## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

The four beasts have the appearance of the ensigns (in the east, Judah: lion, in the west, calf or ox: Joseph or Ephraim, in the south, man's face: Reuben and in the north, flying eagle/serpent: formerly Dan now Levi) which represents the families of the children of Israel which encamp on the four quadrants or corners of the earth as outlined in the book of Numbers, in chapter 2. Though the tribe of Dan is not sealed in the number, as quadrant leader the ensign remains. Which tells you that it is not will of God that any should perish but that all should come unto repentance, but none can be saved against his own will.

**JOIN THESE JUDAH, REUBEN, GAD AND HEAVEN: PRAISE, MAN, OVERCOME:**

**V5 Of the tribe of Juda (praise, thankful) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben (see ye a son) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad (overcome, ground upon and attack) were sealed twelve thousand.**

From the eastern quadrant is sealed twelve thousand from the Lion tribe of Juda that praises God. From the southern quadrant is sealed these two tribes, Reuben, see ye a son, with the man face bearing the likeness and the image of God, twelve thousand, and from the over-comers tribe of Gad, twelve thousand. Yea a man or son that praises God is as a lion that shall overcome or stand: out of the mouth of babes and suckling as He ordained praise because of the enemy that He might still the avenger, **Psalms 8: 2**. And He had appointed beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, and the garments of praise for the spirit of heaviness, **Isaiah 61: 3**.

**V12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.**

From these along with the heavenly hosts comes sheh-bah, perfect or complete praise. Note the seven or sheh-bah points in their Amen or so let it be: blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might can only be unto God who is the Seven-fold Spirit. Even so they say, let it be or Amen.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### WHO ARE THESE?

**V6** Of the tribe of Aser (happy) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthalim (my wrestling) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses (causing to forget) were sealed twelve thousand.

The identity of these is what is called into question in this precept two of the tribes from the northern quadrant features here: Asher and Nephthalim and also one tribe from the western quadrant: Manasses. Of each of these tribes is sealed twelve thousand. The message in the names of these three is recorded as happy are those who by wrestling (or praying) prevails or overcomes like Jacob, Leah, Rachel, Joseph and many others including Daniel and Saul, you and I. The former things shall not come into our memories for the Lord will cause us to forget them. These of the children of Israel **shall stand or remain**. Those who by calling upon the Name of the Lord shall be blessed or happy: for whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, **Romans 10: 13**. First it was praise and now it is prayer, **these shall stand**.

**V13** And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

White robes are robes of light or righteousness which comes from an indwelling, a sealing or habitation of the Spirit within the body temple of those who are only given over to the Lord. These are they who presented themselves as a living sacrifice holy and acceptable unto God which is our reasonable service and was not conformed to this world but instead was transformed by the renewing of our minds and proved what is that good and acceptable, the perfect will of God, **Romans 12: 2**.

### THE RECOUNT: THE SEVEN ORIGINAL TRIBES IN CHURCH AMONG THE MULTITUDE

**V7** Of the tribe of Simeon (hearing) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi (joined or attached) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar (he will bring a reward) were sealed twelve thousand.

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

From the southern tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand and from the northern tribe of Levi and also from the eastern tribe of Issachar. Thus the Sealing Angels or Messengers came full circle back to the eastern quadrant where they had first begun in **verse 5** for the first set of seven verses in Chapter 7.

These are the first eight tribes of the Children of Israel plus Manasses another of Joseph sons which includes also Levi which was not named originally on a quadrant in **Numbers 2** but now replaces Dan, hence those sealed in the first 7 verses includes the **7 original tribes named in Numbers 2** which are as **the 7 Disciples** in the Boat on the Sea of Tiberias in **John 21**. The meaning of the tribes' names when combined suggests: those who hears (hearing) are in union with Him for whom He will bring a reward. Remember, those who have ears let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches. The recount is done accordingly.

- 1 To realize this He sends four Angels or Messengers on four corners of the earth which holds the four winds from blowing on the earth, the sea and the trees.
- 2 An Angel or Messenger from the east with the seal leads those who are engage in the work of sealing.
- 3 They are allowed by the four Angels or Messengers to seal the servants of God in their foreheads.
- 4 The numbers that were sealed of tribes of the Children of Israel were called out: 144,000.
- 5 12,000 from each of these three tribes: Judah, Rueben and Gad
- 6 12,000 from each of these three tribes: Aser, Nephtalim and Manasses

**V14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.**

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

The First Boat by the Spirit of God will fish by the gospel net and draw the great multitude who, will come out of great tribulation. They hear the words of Jesus who is on board as to where they should cast or preach the gospel and they obey enabling the multitude to have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. The end result is seen in the harvest of these who have come out of great trials and tribulation washing their character and made them spotless in merits of the spilled blood of the Lamb. The recount is now done:

- 8 They are helped by these Zabulon (habitation), Joseph (let him add or increase) (which will be his other son Ephraim which means double fruited as Manasses the other son was named already in **verse 6**) and Benjamin (son of the righthand), three which are four as Ephraim is double fruited who are as the four non-executives in the smaller boat that assisted the other 7 executives in the first boat in **John 21** to land the harvest. These are they who are a habitation for the Holy Spirit and are double fruited as the Son of the righthand, whom we know to be Jesus.
- 9 Thus the great multitude by the Spirit, from every nation, kindred, people and tongues which cannot be numbered is harvested and stand before the throne.
- 10 Their hearts are filled with gratitude and praise, they cry: salvation to our God upon the Throne and to the Lamb.
- 11 The Angels join in the worship falling down prostrates upon their faces before the Throne.
- 12 Praising God perfectly in the Amen of blessing, glory, wisdom, thanksgiving, honour, power, and might.
- 13 The Elders who were also redeemed ask the rhetoric, what are these that arrayed in white, and from whence came they?

## REVELATION 7 WHO SHALL STAND?

### CONCLUSION:

V15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

V16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

V17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

### Introduction

The curtain of the Heaven is drawn as the Heaven departs as a scroll is rolled up under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal and there remains a 'gaping hole'. There was a great earthquake and every mountain and island was moved out of their places like when the walls of Jericho fell. And the rich man, the bondmen, the poor and the kings of the earth run to the rocks and the mountains and cried for them to fall on them, for the great day of the wrath of the Lamb is come and who shall be able to stand!

Clearly every soul received the message that something ominous and stupendous was about to occur from the thunderous movement above and the raging of nature it sounded as if all were to go in oblivion and the 'Jerichonians' trembled for fear. Thus the flight to the rocks and the dens of the earth for covering was an act of desperation and was motivated by the consciousness that they had done evil in destroying the worshippers of God.

In this Chapter and the other three successive Chapters through to Chapter 11 there is no reference to the appellation of Jesus as **the Lamb**. Clearly, the Lamb as the Lion no roars out of Zion and which infidel can stand? None can be saved from His wrath which the Psalmist had warned about in **Psalm 2: 10-12** be wise now, therefore, O ye kings; be instructed ye judges of the earth serve the Lord with fear and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son lest thou perish from the way when His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed, it said, are all those who put their trust in Him. So for the blessed now the Lion (Michael) of the tribe of Judah stands in their defence and judgement of the ungodly and sinners who all shall perish.

Sheh-bah, Seven or **the Sacred or Holy One** of Zion began his adjuration when He took **the Book with 7 Seals** and began to open them one after the other throughout the **7 times period of the Churches (historicists' view)**. In this Chapter He looses **the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal** and the recount, second or review begins with the **7 Trumpets voices of the 7 Angels to be sounded**. Note He needs not say anything like the Children of Israel who adjured around the walls of Jericho for 7 days (or times) and on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day they went around 7 times. For by His adjuration He

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

summons the Holy Father who sits on the Throne to bring to past all that is to be wrought, as He is calling upon **His Name: Sheh- bah** by the action done in Sevens (anything that is done or repeated seven times, or adjured (said) is a call upon the Name of the Lord who is **Sheh-bah or Seven** to bring to past what He will have done) to bring to past judgement upon the ungodly! **Woe, Woe, Woe, Woe, Woe, Woe, Woe** unto sinners and the unrepentant! If you are not familiar with the concept of an adjuration then see the example of Naaman the Leper who by an adjuration as instructed by the Prophet called upon the Name of the Lord for His cleansing, **2 Kings 5: 8-19**. See also Joshua who adjured at the time of the destruction of Jerusalem cursing the one who should rebuild Jericho, **Joshua 6:26 and fulfilled 1 Kings 16: 34**. And for a modern day example see the treasury chest's Sanctuary link where Portia adjured in Jamaica.

<http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/Portia%20Adjured%208-7-07%20pg1.html>

The very foundation of the earth is established and represents this precept of deuterios which speaks of the recount of the **Sevens or 7 precepts** as explained before in the introduction to **Chapter 14** now it is the means by which its destruction and the evil inhabitants are wrought. They trampled under foot (the earth or courtyard) the holiness of God and now they reap the evil which they have sown. Glory to the Holy One of Israel! Remember, the earth is the Lord's and the fullness thereof the world and they that dwell therein; for He had founded it upon the seas and established it upon the floods, **Psalms 24: 1**.

The Name of the Lord is a strong tower the righteous runs therein and is saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. And the Lord have magnified His Word above His Name, **Psalm 138: 2**. And the Lord will not hold him guiltless that takes His Name in vain, **Exodus 20: 7 & Deuteronomy 5: 11**, how much more will He hold accountable those who disobey and trample under foot His Commandments and His Law?

**7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.**

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

The Holiness or Sacredness of God, the Most High, His Character, is supreme and His held by Him in that esteem, it behoves us to take heed. From on High (Firmament), coming through the 'gaping hole', His wrath is now revealed when **the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal is broken and in the voices of the 7 Trumpets sounded by the 7 Angels as seen in the recount:**

- 1 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.** According to the reckoning of the time, times and half a time widely accepted as  $3\frac{1}{2}$  times or days (or prophetic years). The  $3\frac{1}{2}$  years is referred to in **Revelation 11:2, 3 & 9** as also 42 months and 1260 days. Three references are therefore supplied as synonymous of the same period which helps us to deduce or infer that the basis of conversion is  **$3\frac{1}{2}$  years times 360 days** (number of days in the lunar calendar that makes a year) equals **1,260 days** divided by 12 months (number of months in the lunar calendar) equals **42 months**. There are 24 hours in one day, therefore  **$\frac{1}{2}$  hour** prophetically speaks of  **$\frac{1}{2}$  of an hr divided by 24 hrs times 360 days** equals  **$7\frac{1}{2}$  literal days**. What has become of the Throne from whence there are voices, lightnings and thunderings, **Revelation 4: 5**, and of the four Beasts, and four and twenty elders and the myriads, a 100 Trillion or more Angels who constantly praise and worship the Father and the Son that there is silence for  **$7\frac{1}{2}$  days** (viz.: the morning of the previous week plus **7 days or 7 days** plus the evening of the next week) in heaven? The Hosts of Heaven came with the clouds and in the glory of the celestial light up the firmament above the earth to claim the redeemed of the Lord.
- 2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.** As in the days of Joshua and the march around Jericho's wall 7 angels with 7 ram horns went before the Ark of the Covenant, **Joshua 6: 4-13** even so now 7 Angels stood before God and were given 7 Trumpets.
- 3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he**



## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. Much incense is needed to offer it up with the prayers of all the saints which is understood to be all the saints of the **7 Churches of Revelation 2 and 3**. Remember when the 5<sup>th</sup> Seal was opened the souls of those who were beheaded for the word of God was seen under the altar and they cried for God's judgement, however, they were told to rest a little while longer until their fellow saints should be killed as they were. Now their prayers come up for a memorial and review.

- 4 **And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.** The aroma of the incense and the prayers of the saints ascend into the nostrils of **Sheh-bah** as a sweet savour and for Him to contemplate and reflect. These are the cries of all those who served him faithfully throughout the 7 times period and He is about to act in their defence and in judgement of their persecutors.
- 5 **And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.** The angel gives the first indication that his ministry of offering up the prayers of the saints before the Throne comes to an end when he throws the instrument through 'the gaping hole' after filling it with fire from the golden altar into the earth which yielded other omens of voices, thunders, lightnings and a earthquake.
- 6 **And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.** Now Sheh-bah Angels with Sheh-bah trumpets prepare to sound the voices of these Trumpets to proclaim the judgement of sinners and the ungodly.

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

### CONCLUSION: VOICES OF THE SECOND, THIRD, AND FOURTH TRUMPETS

- 8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;
- 9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.
- 10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;
- 11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.
- 12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.
- 13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

Notice that the voices of the first four Trumpets that sounded spoke to the objects created on **day 3** firstly: the trees, and grass; the sea; the rivers and fountains of waters; and secondly, **day 4**: the sun, moon and the stars, viz.: 3 ½ days division is targeted. A third part of all these were smitten except all the green grass was burnt up. Because of these plagues a third of the creatures that were in the sea died these were created on day 5; and many men (created on day 6) died from the bitter or wormwood water plague also a third part of their ships in the sea was destroyed and the day shone not for a third part of it and the night likewise because a third part of the celestial was darkened. So then we have the objects or things created on Days 3 and up to 4 (viz.: ½ times) being the target of the voices of the Trumpets and then we have the consequences that follows from either one third of them and other objects of days 5 and 6 being destroyed or the whole, the green grass burnt up.

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

### THE TESTIMONY OF CREATION: TIME, TIMES AND HALF OF TIMES

**Joh 1:1** In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

**Joh 1:2** The same was in the beginning with God.

This is the **Alpha and Omega, the first and the last and the in between letters in the alphabet** that constitutes the **Word of God**, the expressed and very thoughts and ways of God. Jesus' First Coming is expressed by John in the language of creation and His **Testimony or Witness** He gave **then** as the **Word of God**. This **Witness** is not only by himself but by **Two**, himself as The Word and secondly of His Father, God, because He is of God, being God and was with God, the Father, for He is the **Word of God**. If you understand that God is a Spirit, then you should know that the Witness is of Three; and not just Two in absolute terms: remember, the words I speak are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. So then Two is Three, Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

**Joh 1:3** All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

**Joh 1:4** In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

**Joh 1:5** And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

**Day's 1** object is the foremost subject of these three verses: **Light**. As expressed in absolute terms it is as true as the figure of speech used, in Jesus was (life) Light as revealed when He was transfigured on the mount: for God is Light and in Him is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. The subject of His Presence summarized in the **Name of the Lord** is the subject of Day's 1 object lesson of creation and whosoever shall call on the Name of the Lord shall be saved, **Romans 10: 13**.

Spiritual things are spiritually discerned and the carnal man knows nothing of these things so the man without the Spirit of God is in darkness he will not comprehend nor yet understand **Light**. So the **Witness of the Word of God** is captured in **Day's 2** object created: **the Firmament**, depicting the loftiness of His nature: as **High or Lofty** as the heavens are above the earth so are my ways and my thoughts above yours, **Isaiah 55: 8-10**, that is God is a Spirit.

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

Remember, God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. And as the snow and the rain comes down from heaven, (for He has magnified His Word above His Name, **Psalms 138: 2**) and waters the earth and causes it to bud even so the Words that goes out of my mouth, it shall not return unto me void but it shall accomplish that which I have sent it to do and it shall prosper in that thing, **Isaiah 55: 11**.

**This Witness** is captured again in the birth of the earth, the dry land, and the seas the coming together of the body of water in one place, the green grass, the herb bearing seeds and the fruit trees bearing fruits, these are the objects of **Day's 3** lesson of creation giving testimony that the Word of God is the genesis and perpetuity (generation: seeds and fruits) of all things. It is understood that  $\frac{1}{2}$  times more had passed, that is: the evening of the 4<sup>th</sup> day when Day's 4 objects were called out: the Sun, the Moon and all the stars.

So the Witness is that **the Word of God** wrought all things of Himself in **the first 3  $\frac{1}{2}$  days**, thereafter, **He sets nature: the Sun, Moon and stars**, in order to bear testimony of **His Light and the gifts of His fullness** (in the hosts) that is available to all, if we first receive **the Witness of the Word of God in the first 3  $\frac{1}{2}$  days**. Jesus and the Father, the Creator, as the Word of God, are **the Two Witnesses of the first 3  $\frac{1}{2}$  days**. Remember, in the mouth of two or three Witnesses shall everything be established, **Deuteronomy 19: 15 and Matthew 18: 16**.

**Joh 1:6** There was a man sent from God, whose name *was* John.

**Joh 1:7** The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe.

**Joh 1:8** He was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness of that Light.

**Joh 1:9** *That* was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

So the Light, Jesus, of the first 3  $\frac{1}{2}$  days is the **First Witness**, and then John the Baptist was sent as the **Second Witness** to bear witness of (Him) the Light. So do you see, when the Word was made flesh the same principle is followed that for 3  $\frac{1}{2}$  times or years **He lit the World**: as long as I am in the World I am **the Light** of the World, **John 9: 5**. And John gave Witness of this for the same period until he was beheaded ahead of Him who was likewise slain.

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

**Joh 1:10** He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

**Joh 1:11** He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

**Joh 1:12** But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name:

**Joh 1:13** Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

The **Sun of righteousness** was in the world and the world was made by him and they knew Him not. Many do not know that **the Sun** is but a symbol of the **Heavenly Bridegroom, Psalm 19: 5, the Son of God, Jesus**, and instead of worshipping Him they worship the sun, the moon and stars as gods. This portrayal in type is true in the absolute sense; they like the Jews knew not God. If we receive **the Word of God** as **the Witness** of the first 3 ½ days of Creation we will receive of His fullness: **faith, grace, sealing of His truth** that we become as He is **Deuteros , Sheh-bah or Holy: Sacred (this collectively is the power of God)**, the gift of the last or next 3 ½ days of Creation or First Week.

So then that's why **faith** comes by hearing and hearing by **the Word of God, Romans 10: 17**. Once we receive the gift of faith, we also receive the efficacy of His **grace**, such is the love of Christ that constrains us, **2 Corinthians 5: 14**, and empowers us to love as He does, that we obey His Law, and we receive the sanctification of His **truth**: His word His truth, hence we are **sealed** by His Spirit in the latter rain and are of God bearing His Name and keeping His Sabbath as He is Holy.

Application: If we receive or hear **the Word of God, His Law and Testimony**, we will become His workmanship created in the image of Christ Jesus unto good works, **Ephesians 2: 10 for we will receive of His Fullness to become as the Hosts of creation**. These are they who receive **His Seal or the Mark of His Name: Sheh-bah** in Revelation 7. Others who receive not nor hear this Witness or Testimony of His Law receive the Mark of the Beast: **chi xi stigma (khee xee stig'-ma) or 666**, dust they are, and unto dust they shall return as they were taken from dust on the 6<sup>th</sup> day.

## Revelation 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration!

**Joh 1:14** And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

**Joh 1:15** John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.

**Joh 1:16** And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

**Joh 1:17** For the law was given by Moses, *but* grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

Becoming as a Man, made flesh, is what was demonstrated when He stooped at the Beginning on **Day 6** and formed man of the dust of the ground. And being fashioned in the form of a man He humbled himself unto death, dying on **Day 6: called Friday**, that through death, going into the ground (**and being in the heart of the earth for three days and nights as Jonah was in the belly of the whale, Jonah 1: 17**) from whence man was taken, He might slay him who has the power of death and deliver them (**by His resurrection on the morning of the First Day of the week, called Sunday, Mark 16: 2**) who was held captive all their life in fear of death, **Heberews 2: 14-15**. So at redemption He formed man again by purchasing us by His blood and breathe once again in our nostrils the Breath of Life (His Spirit) that we might be once again a living soul, **receiving of His fullness or glory: faith, grace, truth and holiness, to become once again as the hosts of creation.**

So the First Week or Creation's Week bears the Testimony of **Two Witnesses**, the **First 3 ½ Days, The Word of God, the Next or Last 3 ½ Days, of the fullness of the Word of God: faith, grace, truth and holiness or agreement with God.**

**Joh 1:18** No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared *him*.

So then that's how we know what the Father is like: **Sheh-bah! Most Holy!**

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

### INTRODUCTION:

No man speaking by the Spirit can say Jesus is accursed and no man can say: praise the Lord but by the Holy Ghost, **1 Corinthians 12:3**. Even so the Spirit of a man is heard above his words as the Spirit of God is heard above the voices of His Trumpets. It is the time to reprove of Judgement! For the prince of this world and his hosts are now judged.

Those who are of **Chi xi stigma (khee xee stig'-ma)** or the **mark of the beast which is the number of a man: 666** shall now receive what they sow: dust thou art and unto dust shall thou now return for out of the ground was thou taken on the **6th. day, Genesis 3: 19**. But he that have the **Seal of God: Sheh-bah** holy art thou for you have been washed in the blood of the Lamb: no plague shall come nigh thy dwelling nor any evil befall thee, **Psalms 91: 10**, only with thine eyes shall thou behold and see the reward of the wicked, **Psalm 91: 8**, a thousand shall fall at thy side and ten thousand at thy right hand, **Psalms 91: 7**.

As the tail of the dragon drew 1/3rd of the stars and cast them to the ground, **Revelation 12: 4**, even so the plagues under the Trumpets 1 to 6 have been largely directed at destroying 1/3rd objects: 1st Trumpet directed at 1/3rd of the trees but the whole of the green grass was burnt up; 2<sup>nd</sup> Trumpet at 1/3rd of the seas turned to blood and 1/3 creatures in the water died and 1/3rd part of the ships were destroyed; 3rd Trumpet at 1/3rd part of the rivers and fountains which became as wormwood or bitter but many men died from this plague; 4th Trumpet at 1/3rd of the sun, moon & stars which were smitten that they did not shine for 1/3rd of day and night; but the 5th Trumpet is directed to

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

torture and hurt men for 5 months; and the 6th Trumpet at slaying or killing 1/3rd of men who have the mark of the beast. This is the second of the four chapters of the second set of seven chapters which does not use the appellation of the Lamb it is clear why this is the case as it concerns itself with the judgement that is meted out to those who despise God's love. We had started the fullness and the hosts of heaven from the sounding of the 4th Trumpet whose voice was directed at those objects: sun, moon and stars that established the cut off point of time, times and half of time or 3 1/2 times or days in Creation and now we move on to the fullness and the hosts of sea and earth.

**A special host** is called forth out of the smoke of the great furnace of the abyss (bottomless pit, hades or hell) when the Angel, Witness, or Messenger King Appollyon (meaning destroying angel) or Abbaddon (means destroyer, that is satan) opens that pit and **Scorpion like Locusts** came upon the earth; even as God said let the waters bring forth fowls to fly in the open firmament over the earth and moving creatures in which there is life, Locusts came forth from the smoke as birds or fowls came forth from the vapour of the sea and water on day 5 of creation.

As the body of water is the sea that covers the earth even so there is an abyss, a bottomless pit, hell or hades of a great furnace, whose smoke like water vapours will cover the atmosphere to form a cloud that darkens the sun and the air when King Abaddon (destroying angel) or Apollyon (destroyer that is satan) opens that pit.




## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

There is yet another host of the Four Angels, Witnesses or Messengers of the Great River Euphrates that shall be loosed whose army numbers 200,000,000(200,000 not sure) to slay the 1/3rd part of men, those who have the number of a man or number of his name: 666, the mark of the beast:  $\chi\xi\varsigma$  ( $\chi$  or chi=khee, first letter being the 22<sup>nd</sup> letter of the Greek alphabet-which resembles an X or a cross tilted,  $\xi$  or xi=xee, second being the 14<sup>th</sup> letter, used to symbolize the serpent, and  $\varsigma, \Sigma, \sigma, +$  or I (pole) third being between the 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> letter of the alphabet) or mark of his name: chi xi stigma (*khee xee stig'-ma*).

### THE MARK OF THE BEAST:

Notice the alphabets are listed in reverse order with the last being the first and also seven letters separate each (viz.: the letters used to designate the mark of the beast are approximately seven letters apart in the Greek alphabet, that means 14 letters separates them from each other plus one as stigma (an obsolete letter as a **CROSS**:  $+$ -the letter sequence  $\Sigma\tau'$  or  $\sigma\tau'$  is often used in lieu of  $\varsigma'$  itself to write the number 6: stigma, *stig'-mah*, from a primary word  $\sigma\tau\acute{\iota}\zeta\omega$  stizō (to “stick”, that is, *prick*) ( G4742 from a primary stizo (to "stick", i.e. prick) as a stauros meaning a pole or post: I.) An important thing that should be mentioned is that the word **Cross** is not in the bible. The New Testament was translated from Greek script and the original Greek word was **stauros** which means an upright stake or post or pole. The cross is a Sun worship symbol, for more information see: Sun worship in Christianity; a *mark* incised or punched (for recognition of ownership: to ancient oriental usage, slaves and **soldiers** bore the name or the stamp of their master or commander branded or pricked (cut) into their bodies to indicate what master or general they belonged to, and there were even some devotee's who stamped themselves in this way with the token of their gods), that is, (figuratively) *scar* of service: - mark; the Greek letters **Chi Xi Stigma** also spell a phrase in another language. And that language is Arabic. The word it spells is "**Bismillah**" which means (literally) "In the name of Allah".) is **between the fifth: epsilon and the sixth: zeta, so then that is 15 letters in all separates them.**

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

The **Tau** or **Tav** means "cross,"  and is the final letter of the Hebrew alphabet. It is numbered 300 in the Greek and 400 in the Hebrew numerical alphabet. The tau corresponds astrologically with the planet Saturn and the concept of finality. The mark was associated with the absolution of sin and may have been the original "mark of Cain" of the Old Testament. In the Hebrew kabbala, the Tav represents the completion of creation and is an emblem of infinity. In the visions of Ezekiel, it is the sign etched on the foreheads of priests and initiates. The Greek Tau is associated with the letter Theta, an emblem of death originally symbolized by a cross in a circle or a skull.

It is assumed the biblical symbolism of the Tau stems from the ancient cult and worship of the Sun God Tammuz (and Mithra), a vegetation god whose annual death and resurrection was commemorated by ritual mourners who marked their foreheads with the cross. Tammuz, like Christ, was associated with fishing and shepherding. The Tau cross takes the shape of the letter of his name, and is one of the oldest letters known. The custom of marking the forehead with a cross of ashes as a sign of mourning dates back to these rituals.

So then the cross which Constantine inscribed on his soldiers' shield has several applications bear in mind, however, he as pagan, who worshipped the sun, saw it above the sun.

And yet even after those who have the mark of the beast are slain, the 2/3rd of man that shall remain still are unrepentant and continues to bear the mark of the beast which got his seat and great authority from the dragon.

There is a way which seems right unto a man, but the end thereof is the ways of death, **Proverbs 14: 12**. My thoughts are not your thoughts neither are my ways your ways; for as high as the heavens are above the earth so are my ways and my thoughts above yours, **Isaiah 55: 8-9**. God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. We shall see what will become of those, the hosts, who are disobedient to the Law and Commandment of God under the 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpets. They received not the love of the truth, the Word of God, that they might be saved, **2 Thessalonians 2: 10**.

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

Having no light in them they become 'pitch darkness' and receive the mark of the beast, the number of his name and the mark of his name. The beast unto whom, the dragon gave him his seat and great authority.

### THE HOSTS (THE SEA OF THE FIERY FURNACE, THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES AND OF THE EARTH):

#### SCORPION LIKE LOCUSTS SHAPED AS HORSES

The sound or the voice of the 5<sup>th</sup> Trumpet is heard through the 'gaping hole' and a 'falling star' is seen which comes upon the earth. This is the King, Apollyon, the Destroyer, that is satan, or King Abaddon, the Destroying Angel. He was given the key or the power to open the bottomless pit or 'abyss' and to release his host which were bounded in the sea of the fiery furnace. Remember, for if God spare not the angels (falling angels) that sinned but cast them down and delivered them into chains of darkness to be reserved unto judgement, **2 Peter 2:4**. Now their ruler is given once again power to marshal his host and we shall see his intent in the recount, but to (kill, steal and) destroy, even his own, those that bear the mark of his authority, seat and seal:

**7** And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. Even as God allowed satan the opportunity to do harm to his servant, Job, **Job 2: 1-7**, now he has gotten once again release to wreak havoc but this time upon his own servants. The bible describes his host as locusts with a horse like shape. From whence did these come, see for your self in the recount:

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

- 1 **And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a 'star fall' from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless (abyss) pit.** The 'fallen angel' is given the key or power to open the abyss.
- 2 **And he opened the bottomless (abyss) pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.** As the body of water, the sea, gives rise to a large cloud of water vapours even so from the body of this fiery furnace there arise a great black cloud to darken both the sun and the air. Gross darkness has come upon the earth and the pestilence which walks thereby, **Scripture text.** Evil spirits or fallen angels are let loose and the Spirit of God withdrawn.
- 3 **And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.** As the fowls came forth from the water and its vapour that rises above on day 5 of creation even so from the cloud of smoke came forth evil spirits or demons described as scorpion like locusts.
- 4 **And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.** Whatsoever is not of faith is sin, **Scripture Text.** Perpetual sinners who received not the love of the truth, the Word of God, that they might be saved received: **chi xi stigma**, and the sting of the scorpion like locusts.
- 5 **And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented (torture) five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.** The period of torment is calculated using

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

the lunar calendar viz.: 5 times 30 days which equals 150 days.

**6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.**

The locusts possessed only the sting of torture not the sting of death, therefore, death fled for the period of torture, the 150 days, and none could find him.

So darkness covers the earth and its atmosphere as the sun is darkened by the thick cloud of smoke from the great fiery furnace of the abyss. And gross darkness and gloom is experienced for one third of the day and the night when the sun, moon and the stars only shun for one third period of the day and night from the time of the voice of the 4<sup>th</sup>

Trumpet and the host of the earth, the man marked with **χξς** or **χξλ**,



or



or



(put together)

are tormented for 5 months by the **scorpion like locusts horse shaped**, the demons of hell or the abyss. God is Light and in him there is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. But now He allows gross darkness and gloom to pervade the entire globe so that the true nature of the enemy king Apollyon or Abbaddon, the destroyer that is satan might be seen and known by his followers. The devil is come to kill, steal and destroy, **John 10: 10**.

### FOUR ANGELS AND THEIR ARMY OF THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES:

**14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates (river of asia).**

It is now the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel with the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet to loose the four angels (like the four angels which stood on the four corners of the earth

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

holding back the wind of strife that none should blow on the earth, sea or trees and hurt them in **Chapter 7**, until the Angel of the east and others sealed the Servants of God in their foreheads) who marshal a great army or host east, west, south and north. But before they could marshal their host the host of the sea of fire, so called because it was a great fiery furnace, the abyss had to complete their work of torture. We shall see the host of the fiery sea at work in the recount:

**8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.** What, scorpion like locusts horse shaped with the hair of women and teeth of lions? Yea, this is the description of the demons and evil spirit marshalled by the destroyer.

**9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.**

**10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.**

**11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon (destroying angel), but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon (destroyer that is satan).**

**12 One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.**

**13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,** The four horns speaks also to the four quadrants or corners of the earth, thus is understood the voice spoke to each corner or quadrant of the earth.

So the first woe is past! And the second woe of the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet is about to begin. From the four corners of the golden altar before God the voice goes out to the east, west, north and south to now loose the Four

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

Angels, Messengers or Witnesses, that were bounded in the Great River, Euphrates, a River of Asia, a river of the earth.

**Euphrates:** Hebrew, Perath; Assyrian, Purat; Persian cuneiform, Ufratush, whence Greek Euphrates, meaning "**sweet water.**" The Assyrian name means "**the stream,**" or "**the great stream.**" It is generally called in the Bible simply "**the river**" (Ex. 23:31), or "**the great river**" (Deut. 1:7). The Euphrates is first mentioned in **Gen. 2:14** as one of the rivers of Paradise. It is next mentioned in connection with the covenant which God entered into with Abraham (**15:18**), **when he promised to his descendants the land from the river of Egypt to the river Euphrates** (comp. **Deut. 11:24; Josh. 1:4**), a covenant promise afterwards fulfilled in the extended conquests of David (**2 Sam. 8:2-14; 1 Chr. 18:3; 1 Kings 4:24**). It was then the boundary of the kingdom to the north-east.

In the ancient history of Assyria, and Babylon, and Egypt many events are recorded in which mention is made of the "**great river.**" Just as the Nile represented in prophecy the power of Egypt, so the Euphrates represented the Assyrian power (**Isa. 8:7; Jer. 2:18**). It is by far **the largest and most important of all the rivers of Western Asia** (about 1,700 miles or 2,800km in length). From its source in the Armenian mountains to the Persian Gulf, into which it empties itself, it has a course of about 1,700 miles. It has two sources, (1) the Frat or Kara-su (i.e., "**the black river**"), which rises 25 miles north-east of Erzeroum; and (2) the Muradchai (i.e., "**the river of desire**"), which rises near Ararat, on the northern slope of Ala-tagh. At Kebban Maden, 400 miles from the source of the former, and 270 from that of the latter, they meet and form the majestic stream, which is at length joined by the Tigris at Koornah, after which it is called Shat-el-Arab, which runs in a deep and broad stream for above 140 miles to the sea. It is estimated that the **alluvium** brought down by these rivers encroaches on the sea at the rate of about **one mile** in thirty years.

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

### THE GENERATION OF EARTH WITH THE MARK OF THE BEAST

**21** Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries (medication: pharmacy; witchcraft, that is magic, sorcery, witchcraft), nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Now our attention is turned to the host of generation of men who had the mark of beast, the two-thirds that were not slain under the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet. They remained un-repentant and continue in their sins breaking the Ten Commandments as they had done before. The verse makes reference of their sins: murders, sorceries, fornication, and thefts, expressly, breaking commandments number 6, 7, and 8 and by inference number 9, 10, and 5 in **Exodus 20**.

This is a description of the generation of those who are evil like when: God saw that every thought and the imagination of man's heart was evil continually, and it repented God that he had made man, **Genesis 6:5-6**. Sorcery is the flip side of pharmacology, notice the translation above make reference to it. Evil workers, including witches, use enchantments (repetitions or utterances) and potions mixed as done with medication to cast their spells by attracting demons and the host of hell.

Notice that even the mark of beast is on such institutions which are supposed to be for our health, simply because, they serve to control the world secretly by using their craft to have demons possess humanity, remember, firstly: And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron (spirit) is not mixed with clay (man), **Daniel 2: 43**. But also secondly, for there is no enchantment against Jacob; nor divination



## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

(witchcraft) against the house of Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel of what God has wrought! **Numbers 23: 23.** Like Balaam advises Balak how to curse Israel even so there are those of the core of this evil institution who follow the same counsel. Note there shall rise a king, the man of sin, who understand **dark sentences, Daniel 8: 23.** Why do men do sorcery? To perpetuate a lie or falsehood (Commandment #9), no regard for the truth, also, because of covetousness (Commandment # 10) to deprive others of what is rightfully theirs but whatever a man sows that even shall he also reap, **Galatians 6: 7.** These have no regard even for their natural parents and family even them will they dishonour (Commandment #5).

Remember saints of the Living God, to the Law and the testimony if they speak not accordingly it is because there is **NO LIGHT** in them, **Isaiah 8: 20.** They received not the love of the truth, that they might shine as the stars of heaven or the hosts of sea or of the earth like when they were first created, they have not received of the fullness of God, so then they are the hosts of darkness and shall be destroyed as the one third host who possessed and received the mark of the beast as seen in the recount:

**15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.**

Using the Lunar Calendar that translates to: 1 plus 30 plus 360, equals 391 days plus 1 hour that the four angels, messengers or witnesses were prepared to slay the third part of men. Notice also that it is **one unit for each of the 4 units or measurement of time**, that is: one **hour**, one **day**, one **month** and one **year**. So the voice from the **four horns** of the altar instructs the release of the **four angels** who were bound in **the great or sweet river of the Euphrates**. The focus has changed from the lands surrounding the **Mediterranean** (with its two locations of 7 summits: Italy and Constantinople) to the land **between the River of Egypt and the Great River Euphrates** (having also two locations with 7 Summits: Babylon and Jerusalem, see **Matthew 24** introduction), the place where God had placed His Name upon the 7 Summits in Jerusalem.

## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

- From the Sweet Waters of the Great River Euphrates and its tributaries, east, west, north and south, the four Angels, Ministers and Witnesses will marshal the army of the Living God.
- 16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. Their army numbered 200,000,000 (200,000?) which is understood that they were present on the four corners of the earth led by one of the angel, messenger or witness who was in charge of that quadrant.
- 17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.
- 18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.
- 19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.
- 20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: Reference is made again of the sins of the two-thirds of the men with the mark of the beast that were not killed by these three plagues: fire, smoke, and brimstone, they remain unrepentant, hardened and in rebellion expressly breaking **Commandment 1**: Thou shalt have no other gods before me; **Commandment 2**: Thou shalt not make any graven image or any likeness of any thing in the heaven above or the earth below, or the sea beneath the earth. Thou shalt not bow down and worship them. These do not honour God slighting, mocking, and taking His Name in vain, **Commandment 3**. They have no regard for His Holiness and they do their pleasure on His Holy day, **Commandment 4**. Therefore they are sealed unto destruction and remain unrepentant.

The **Four Beasts or Living Creatures** from **Chapter 4** chaperone John inviting him to come and see when each of the first **four Seals** of the Book with the 7 Seals were opened. Each bears the Sign or Ensign of the Leading Tribe of the Children of

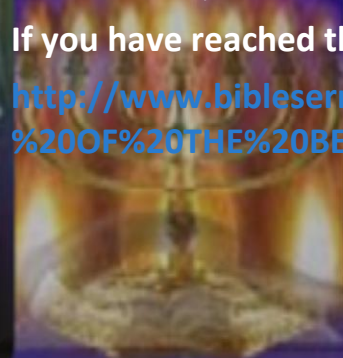
## REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES

Israel from each of the **four quadrants** (east, west, south and north) around the Sanctuary as outlined in the Book of Numbers. Then the account goes silent on the Beasts or Four Living Creatures (that were redeemed from the earth) involvement in the activities of the Prophecy of Revelation. Then we hear of **four Angels** standing on the **four corners** of the earth in **Chapter 7** holding back the **four winds** that they blow not on the earth, sea or trees until the Angel, Minister or Witness from the east and his assistant(s) that bears the Seal of God should seal the Servants of God in the foreheads. And we heard the number of those who were sealed from each of the Tribe of Israel and of the great multitude which no man could number. Now two chapters afterwards in **Chapter 9** we hear of the voice from the **four horns** of the altar that is before God instructs the release of the **four Angels, Ministers or Witnesses** which were bound in the **Sweet Waters: the Great Euphrates** who then marshal an army 200,000,000 (or 200,000? Not sure at this moment) of horses and riders to slay one-third of the men which have not the seal of God. The horses had heads of lions and out of their mouths come **fire, smoke** and **brimstone**. They also had tails with head of a serpent. And by their mouths and tails they did hurt and slay the one-third men with the mark of the beast. The riders were described as having breastplates of **fire, jacinth** and **brimstone**.

Question: Is there a co-relation between the Four Beasts or Living Creatures; the Four Angels, Ministers or Witnesses on the four corners of the earth holding back the four winds; and the Four Angels, Witnesses or Ministers bound in the Sweet Waters of the Great Euphrates? If so then we understand that the army that they marshal is none other than the army of the Living God which includes those Sealed with the Seal of God in their foreheads. Note that the Four Angels, Ministers or Witnesses were prepared for this battle of slaying one third of the men which have not the seal of the Living God for one unit of each of the four units of time, viz.: one hour, one day, one month and one year.

If you have reached this far then you deserve to view this, click on the link:

[http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/THE%20MARK%20\(SEAL\)%20OF%20THE%20BEAST.ppsx](http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/THE%20MARK%20(SEAL)%20OF%20THE%20BEAST.ppsx)



## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

### INTRODUCTION:

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of **the great and dreadful day of the LORD**: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse, **Malachi 4: 5-6**.

We have reached the second recount in the study of the book of Revelation. Each time the 6<sup>th</sup> thing is done or said before the 7<sup>th</sup> there is a recount or review. Remember, in **Chapter 6**, after the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal is open and the Sun is darkened, the Moon turns to blood, the Stars fall from Heaven as a fig tree which casts her untimely figs as shaken by a mighty wind and the Heaven departs as a Scroll rolled up and every mountain and island is moved out of their places, then the question was asked: **the great day of the wrath of God** is come and who shall be able to stand? Then the review or recount was done in **Chapter 7** and the answer was given: those who are sealed in their foreheads, which happen to be **the 144K** out of the Tribes of Israel and the Great Multitude which no man could number.

**The 7<sup>th</sup> Seal** was then opened and **7 Angels were given 7 Trumpets** whose voices are heard in **Chapters 8 through to 9**. We have reached the voice of the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet when one third of the men with the Mark of the Beast are slain (they experienced gross bitterness) by the army of the **4 Angels or Witnesses** which were loosed from the Sweet Waters of the Great Euphrates. Now before the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet is sounded we have the recount as to how we have reached to this point. **Chapter 10** tells us of the worldwide ministry of the **LOUD CRY OR LION ROAR** that stirs up the **CLOUD OF WITNESSES** to utter in the voices of **7 THUNDERS** (understood as their preaching, prayers and praise). **Chapter 11** tells us of the **REED like a ROD** (discovered and understood to have 7 measures) which John was given after eating the **LITTLE BOOK OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS** and was told to arise and measure the Temple and its worshippers but to leave the outer-court which was given to the **GENTILES** who shall tread it down 42 'months' and of the **TWO WITNESSES** and their ministry of 3 ½ 'days' or 1,260 'days' and then the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel sounds.

The exception to this rule (6 and then recount) is found in **Chapter 12** that after the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel voice is heard (and the Kingdoms of this world become the Kingdom of our God and His Christ) there is a recount: reviewing the messages

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

from the Heavenly Scroll perspective in the Woman clothed with the Sun and the Moon beneath her feet and the Crown of Twelve Stars (Virgo constellation) upon her head and Red Dragon (Draco constellation) who waited before her to devour the man child as soon as He was born. The recount continues and in **Chapter 13**, John now occupies a similar stance or position as the MIGHTY WITNESS of this **Chapter, 10**, standing with his feet on the sand of the sea to see the **Beast rise up out of the sea** unto whom the Dragon gave him his power, seat, and great authority; and **another Beast coming up out of the earth** LAMBLIKE but spake as the Dragon and exercise all the power of the first Beast. The recount continues in **Chapter 14** which climaxes with the LAMB, the man child slain by the DRAGON, and the 144K now standing on MOUNT SION together; and therein is outlined the 3 ANGELS OR WITNESSES MESSAGES after which the SON OF MAN comes and judgment is executed.

What is the point of all these recounts or reviews? Simply put, to outline from an historical perspective the development of the controversy and how the 144K and or the children of God are born and slain (the great multitude which no man could number), those who are able to stand in the Judgement. We are given special insights as to how the 144K is born. The LOUD CRY or LION ROAR of the MIGHTY ANGEL OR WITNESS will influence these CLOUD OF WITNESSES to utter the voices of 7 THUNDERS. John played the role of one of these WITNESSES when he ate the SWEET in the mouth LITTLE BOOK that was BITTER in the belly that He could stand upon the sand of the sea like the MIGHTY ANGEL or WITNESS and see (like the Seer) the two Beasts, one rising up out of **the sea** and the other out of **the Earth**, prophesying unto all, many nations, people and languages of things that are to come upon the earth.

Those who are of the 144K as Witnesses will go through a similar sweet but bitter experience like that of Martha who went out full but return empty or bitter, but she returned nevertheless to the people and city of God and was cared for by the provision of His Law (gleaning and kinsman redeemer) and a friend called Ruth that they became the great and grand mothers and fore-runners to the saviour at His First Coming. The bitter disappointment of 1844 is no different and for those who remain faithful to God and who continue in and to study His Law they will experience a revival that the World has never seen before. For truly the sweetness has not left His Word, yea, more are they to be desired than gold, sweeter than honey and the honey comb, moreover by them His your servants

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

warned and in the keeping of them is great reward. These will learn the secrets of the Measuring Reed or Rod, which John as the forerunner Witness had received in **Chapter 11**. We are shown in the recount Chapters the subject matters that they will be measuring to understand. I have said enough on this....let me continue otherwise. If any man will know the truth let him do it and he shall know!

Man shall not live by bread alone but by every word which proceeds out of the mouth of God. Thy word have I esteemed more than my necessary food. And thy word have I hid in my heart so that I might not sin against Thee (The words I speak are spirit and they are life). More are they to be desired than gold, sweeter than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them is your servants warned and in the keeping of them is great reward. And as many that receives the Word of God to them gave He the power to become the sons of God even to them that believe on His Name which were born not of the flesh nor the will of man but of God. And of His fullness have we all received and grace for grace. For the Law came by Moses but grace and truth came by Yeshua. Thus Clouds are formed by Yeshua, the Sun of righteousness, who baptizes with the Holy Ghost and with fire.

Give me 'the Bible' holy message shining thy Light shall guide me in the narrow way, precepts and promises, Law and love combining till night shall vanish into eternal day! And, oh yes we have heard a joyful sound; Yeshua saves, Yeshua saves; spread the gladness all around; bear the news to every land; climb the steeps and cross the waves, Onward, 'tis our Lord's command; Yeshua saves, Yeshua saves.

The mighty angel, witness or messenger of this chapter has many similarities to Yeshua. When Jesus ascended to heaven a cloud received him out of the sight of his disciples who were gazing steadfastly up into the heaven, **Acts 1: 9**. He was clothed or covered by the cloud then as John saw the mighty angel clothed with a cloud. A rainbow upon the head of the angel conveys the idea of a halo over his head that is coloured as that of rainbow which is to be expected since his face was as it were: the sun. Also, the rainbow is the evidence of the Covenant that God have with the earth not to destroy it by floods of water again, but we know that it will be a fiery flood next time. Remember, Jesus when He was transfigured in the Mount His face did shine as the sun in all its brilliance, **Matthew 17: 2**. Jesus' feet are described as burnished bronze in a furnace, **Revelation 1: 15**, the mighty angel or witness feet are described as pillars of fire. Paul advises us to

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

have our feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace, **Ephesians 6: 15**. And oh yes, how beautiful are the feet of they that publish glad tidings of great joy, **Romans 10: 15**. The mighty angel or witness bare in his hand an open little book to all who will ask of him as directed by the voice from heaven: ask and ye shall receive, seek and ye shall find, knock and it shall be open unto you; for he that asks receives and he that seeks finds he that knocks to him it is open, **Matthew 7: 8**. Jesus taught in parables to those who were without the kingdom, but those that were within, his disciples, could approach Him and ask; seek, knock and He would open their understanding to the message, **Mark 4: 10 et seq**. As the Spirit leads brothers and sisters please, I plead with thee, follow. Jesus is the Lion of the Tribe of Judah, **Revelation 5: 5**. John saw both a Lion and Lamb as it had been slain. The mighty angel or witness had a loud voice like that of a lion's roar that the thunders of the cloud by which he was clothed uttered their voices: **7 voices**. Seeing then we have such a great cloud of witnesses let us cast aside the sin which so easily beset us and run with patience the race that is set before us looking unto Jesus who is the author and finisher of our faith, **Hebrews 12: 1-2**.

The Mighty Angel is none other than the Witness or Messenger of the Covenant who is clothed as such with a cloud; he is after the same order as Yeshua, who is after the order of the Prophet Elijah even as John the Baptist, His forerunner, was the Elias for to come at the first advent. His ministry as shown in the Loud Cry: Lion Roar will turn the heart of the Fathers, Mothers, and Children back again to God such that they will adjure as demonstrated in the 7 voices of Thunder which uttered. This is the principle that is revealed herein. Remember, the rest at the cross, said: let be and stand still and let us see if Elias will come! Just one we need to set the path ablaze with the glory of Heaven. Just one who believes with all his heart as Yeshua, just one, Lord, we plead! Send us one again Lord to finish the work in glory! That the cloud of witnesses may speak with the voices of 7 thunders! We shall prophesy again! Go and tell forth, go and foretell! To every land, climb the steeps and cross the waves earth shall keep her jubilee! Yes Jesus saves, Jesus saves. Hence the angel's feet were on the sea and on the land, speaking to the universality of His message. And this ministry is sure hence the mighty witness took an oath by the Eternal Creator of the sea, the earth and of Heaven and all therein by his stance: his feet upon the sea and the earth and his hand lifted towards heaven that time shall no longer be and the mystery of God shall be finished in the days of the voice of the 7th Angel when he begins to sound.

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

He who has ears let him hear what the Spirit says unto the Churches. Who can hear the Spirit above the voice of the Trumpets? We must be able to hear His voice. Take heed of the things you hear for with what measure you mete it shall be measured to you again, and to you that hear shall more be given, **Mark 4: 24**. Throughout the visions of Revelation John heard and was directed by the Spirit's Voice and he obeyed each time. Brothers take heed!

It has been 169 years since the bitter disappointment of our bowels many tasted and professed that Thy Law is more to be desired than gold and sweeter than the honey and the honeycomb; moreover by them is your servants warned and in the keeping of them is great reward. Many returned back into the world but we are of those who are on the move never looking back, how much more have we learnt since then! Glory to God in the highest! Lord, help us to remain faithful and true!

### THE LAST DAY: THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED

It will soon be done all those troubles and trials when I get over on the other side! It will soon be finished in the days or period of the sounding of the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet.

**7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.**

Then the walls of Jericho will come, tumbling down as the seven last plagues are poured out upon the men who are in rebellion to the Creator. But before this can happen: rouse them soldiers rally round the banner, ready, steady, pass the word along; onward, forward, shout allowed: hosannas! Christ is captain of the mighty throng! Hear what the Captain of the Lord of hosts says in the recount:

**1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:**

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of **the great and dreadful day of the LORD**: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their



## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse, **Malachi 4: 5-6**. Blessed is the **Mighty Witness** who comes in the Name of the Lord!

**2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,**

As was Ezra a ready scribe in the the Law of God, **Ezra 7: 6**, so was the Messiah who resisted the devil and he fled from Him, **James 4; 7**, saying: it is written.....**Matthew 4: 4,6,7 & 10**. Remember, God's Words are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments, **Malachi 4: 4**.

And I saw an Angel or Witness flying in the midst of heaven having the everlasting gospel to preach to them that dwell on the earth, to every nation, tongue, language and people, saying with a loud voice: fear God and give glory to Him for the hour of His Judgement is come. Worship Him that made the Heaven and Earth and the Sea and the fountains of waters, **Revelation 14: 6-7**.

**3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.**

Cry aloud! And spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet and show my people their transgressions, the house of Jacob their sins, **Isaiah 58: 1**. The loud cry as a lion roar is considered greater than the loud cry of the voice of a trumpet. One thing for sure is that the Mighty Witness who was clothed with a Cloud is from among this Cloud of Witnesses and by his utterances he shall influence the Cloud that 7 thunders will utter their voices too even as Elijah was one among 7,000 who had not bowed their knees to baal.

The Mighty Witness has such power because his foundation is in the Word of God. His 'feet as pillars of fire' means they are shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace. As the Ark of the Covenant (the Law in its side and the Ten Commandments within) and the 7 Priests with the Rams Horn went before the host of Israel in the conquest of Jericho, this know if we follow on to know the Lord whose going forth is as prepared as the morning then shall we know and He shall come upon us as the early and the latter rain comes upon the earth, **Hosea**

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

6: 3. So if we take heed the Words of the gospel as uttered we will receive the reformation, revival and refreshing from the Lord that we will be walking in holiness adorning day by day.

This, know: if two of you shall agree upon the earth touching anything, then it shall be done of my Father in Heaven, **Matthew 18: 19**. Whatever ye shall bind upon the earth shall be bound in Heaven and whatever ye shall loose upon the earth shall be loose in Heaven, **Matthew 18: 18**. The Cloud of Witnesses demonstrate their power, when at least two or more come together, in the flashes of lightning and their voices are heard both in heaven and on earth by the 7 peals of thunder. These who are born again, not by the will man nor of the flesh but by the will of God, cries Abba, Father!

4 **And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.**

It is not given to us to know what was said by the voices of the 7 thunders. But how it is they come to speak as they did. How are clouds formed: but unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; **Malachi 4: 2**. Jesus is the author and finisher of our faith, **Hebrews 12: 2**. He ministers at the Table of Shewbread.

As John obeyed the voice of the Spirit in not writing the statements of the 7 thunders we must learn to obey the voice of the Spirit when He speaks. Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 13**. Whatsoever is not of faith is sin, **Romans 14: 23**.

5 **And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,**

The Angel or Witness' message and ministry is of universal effect and is to unite heaven again with earth as represented by his position, standing upon the sea, the earth and with his hand to heaven.

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

**6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:**

The former message of the LOUD CRY, THE LION ROAR, was like the message of the voices of the 7 THUNDERS not recorded by John but yet the oath sworn by the ETERNAL CREATOR of the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all therein all three is noted that there **should be time no longer** as it is said in verse 7. This is a testimony of the certainty, and surety, this is fully settled and sealed by this oath so taken.

The voices that were heard or made reference to in this set of seven verses were all uttered in the Name of the Lord. From the voice of the Mighty Witness from Heaven in the LOUD CRY OR LION ROAR, THE VOICE FROM HEAVEN which spoke unto John not to write what the VOICE OF 7 THUNDERS uttered and the VOICE OF THE 7<sup>TH</sup> TRUMPET. And yet these are all ONE VOICE that of the Spirit. Do you hear Him speaking to you? THE LOUD CRY is the most urgent of all as this Witness will effect the necessary reformation, revival and refreshing that is needed to rouse them soldiers to rally round the banner and in light of the danger of souls being lost if not prepared.

### CONCLUSION:

**8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.**

He who has an ear let him hear what the Spirit says: go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the Witness which stands upon the sea and the earth, it is not sealed as the 7 messages of the Thunders or the Loud cry. Remember, the Law of Moses with its statutes and judgements which I commanded you in Horeb.

**9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.**

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

Ye shall find me when ye shall seek me with all thy heart, **Jeremiah 29: 3**. And this Book of the Law shall not depart out of thy mouth but thou shall meditate in it day and night for then shall thou make thy way prosperous and then shall thou have good success, **Joshua 1: 8**. Sweeter are they than honey and the honeycomb, moreover by them is your servants warned and in the keeping of them is great reward, **Psalms 19: 11**.

Knowing this, first, that, no prophecy is of any private interpretation. For the prophecy, came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. **2 Peter 1: 20-21**. But of that day and hour knows no man, no, not even the Angels which are in Heaven but my Father, **Matthew 24: 36**.

Therefore, anyone who declares a date and time for the coming of the Lord shall be bitterly disappointed. And the Word of the Lord is sweet to the taste but bitter to the experiences: I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ, **John 1: 9**.

**10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.**

But his delight is in the Law of God and in it doth he meditate day and night. He shall be like a tree that is planted by the rivers of waters that shall bring forth his fruits in his season; neither shall his leaves wither and anything he sets his hand to shall prosper, **Scripture Text**. Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom. Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow, **Psalms 51: 6-7**.

**11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.**

This John fulfilled when he like the Mighty Witness stood in **Revelation 13:1 et seq.**, upon the sand of the sea and saw and recorded the first

## REVELATION 10: THE DAYS OR PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS

Beast coming up out of the sea unto whom the dragon gave him his power, seat and great authority and coming up out of the earth the second lamblike beast which spoke as a dragon who exercises all the powers of the first beast. Those of the Cloud of Witnesses that eat of the Word of God shall tell forth and shall foretell! Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth will speak, **Matthew 12: 34.**



## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

### INTRODUCTION:

The Mighty Angel or Witness of the previous Chapter continues his testimony in this Chapter. Apart from **the Little Book** which was opened in his hand which John was told by the voice from Heaven to ask for; which he did, and ate; after that bitter sweet communion the Mighty Angel or Witness which stood said unto John: arise, and measure the Temple of God and the Altar and them that worship therein, after he had given him, yet another gift: **the Measuring Reed or Rod**.

John who played the role of one of the Cloud of Witnesses was told expressly not to measure the outer court as it was given unto the Gentiles who shall tread it and the holy city down under foot for forty and two months. I have discovered as I have recorded in the **First Miracle that Jesus did** in turning Water, the object, into Wine, the subject or doctrine, that this is an allusion to His **First Miracle or Work at Creation**.

The Miracle was wrought at **Cana**, which means: **a reed or rod for measuring**, or to erect, create or to redeem or bought back, the name of a place or stream in Palestine; **in Galilee**, which means: **the heathen circle** and or by extension the earth, **given the earth is a circle**. So then this First Miracle speaks to the Place where He measure, creates or redeems the Heathen Circle or Earth. I have dubbed that work **The 6 Stone Water Pots (days) & the Wedding Feast (7<sup>th</sup> day Sabbath) in John 2** on this website. You may read this at this point and the introduction to the book of Revelation again so you can understand thoroughly what we are about to do.

The Measuring Reed or Rod is, therefore, **these 7 measures**, as revealed by **the First Miracle** on each of **the 7 days of that First Week of Creation**. The Book of John is the only synoptic gospel that has Jesus' First Miracle recorded. Remember, He is the only one unto whom it was said that the Mighty Angel or Witness had given this Reed or Rod to measure the Temple, the Altar and the Worshippers therein. The measurement of the Temple, the Altar and Worshippers will authenticate or prove the truth, thereof, as that of the Creator, belonging to Him, as He has time and time again professed.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

So then brothers and sisters after the great disappointment or bitterness we should now be involved as our forerunner, John, in measuring the Temple, the Altar and the worshippers therein, to authenticate our profession and to prove the truths as they are which our great movement had gone on to do. I confess to every man that if we master this exercise we will experience how it is that Adam and his early descendants did not need the handwritten Oracle as we have in our day for all the doctrines within these handwritten pages are inscribed in every exercise and in every law of nature and in every event that manifest in our world and exist: the words I speak are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. Welcome to the realm of the Spirit of Faith or Life!

So then when the Bible is taken away again, though we are in 'darkness,' our **Light and Oil** fails not for we understand and have the Spirit (oil) of faith (light). So then having the Spirit of faith, I have believed therefore have I spoken, we have believed therefore have we spoken, **2 Corinthians 4: 13**. Thus the 7 thunders of the previous Chapter are uttered from the Cloud of Witnesses because of the testimony and the ministry of the Mighty Angel or Witness. God purposes that we should from the manifestation of His Word understand and know His doctrine that we should believe. So then faith is not as blind as many say, but the path of the just is as a shining Light which shines more and more unto the perfect day, **Proverbs 4: 18**.

We shall therefore measure the Temple, and the Altar and the worshippers therein by the Reed or Rod so that we may understand and grasp the Spirit of faith and be as a true worshipper who worships God in Spirit (oil) and in truth (light), **John 4: 23**. The Spirit of Faith is the Spirit of Life as the Words Jesus speaks are Spirit and they life. Of what advantage or benefit is that to us? The Law of Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has made us free from the Law of sin and death, **Romans 8: 2**. Those who have the Spirit of Faith worship in Spirit and in Truth.

How is that possible? If you know and understand the precepts or statutes (Remember the Law of Moses with its **statutes and judgements, Malachi 4: 4**) the subject of each day of Creation's object lesson and you study the Word of God (Bible) accordingly, day by day, and with each passing moment then you will

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

discover how to prosper and have good success as Joshua, David, Daniel and all of the Prophets and Servants of God did. God is a Man of order; happily we will find that in Him we live and move and have our being. You will discover the Sabbath truly to be a day of Rest, Worship, Praise and Prayer and that is why Jesus rested in the Tomb on that Day, for the **7th Day** was made to be **Deuteros**: Day of Recount or Review of the Holiness or Sacredness of God.

You will discover the **1st Day** as the Day dedicated to the **Name of the Lord** when Light came forth: God is Light and in Him is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**, hence His resurrection occurred on that Day which speaks to this Precept.

You will discover again why Jesus had stooped on the **6th Day** to form man of the dust of the ground and breathe into his nostrils the breath or Spirit of Life when instead He could have spoken him into existence as He did all other creatures made. He actually recorded that He would stoop from His Lofty position being formed in the fashion of a man humbling himself unto death to re-create man in His image. This is why He died on the **6th Day** it was recorded from the Beginning, remember: behold, the Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the World, **Revelation 13: 8**. **Day 6** pertains to the sealing, being fully settled in the truth, death or **the Precept: Numbers**.

If your walk with the Lord is so ordered by His Precepts that each day it is a walk in holiness, in the fear of the Lord, that like Daniel you are given unto prayer continuously, and like Joshua and David, your meditation is in the Law of God, then by **Day 7** when you begin to review (or adjure) what things God has wrought in praise, thanksgiving and worship, then behold, you will discover that He is in our midst as by Sabbath observance we enter His Sanctuary above!

Whom shall he teach knowledge? And whom shall he make to understand doctrine? Them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts! For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little: But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little (just look only at the little book of the Law, the Penta for



## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

the precepts); that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken, **Isaiah 28: 9-10, 13**. But we are not as those who will be snared and broken as we will be weaned from the breast and from milk as we go unto the knowledge and doctrine of our God. For this is Life eternal that: we know Thee the only true God and Jesus Christ whom Thou has sent, **John 17: 3**.

Remember, **Jeremiah 31:31-34**: for this is the substance of the New Covenant in Christ Jesus. He will come unto us one on one by His Spirit and teach us directly.

**Chapter 11**, falls within the **second set** of seven Chapters, hence it accords with the **Second Precept: the Spirit**. It is also the **fourth** Chapter in that set, hence its measure also of: **Exothos or Faith**. Hence this Chapter is dubbed **the Spirit of Faith**. You will also again be shown how to measure by precept, horizontally, and by recount, vertically, by each set of Precept. You will also be shown how to measure at right angles (matching the verses by precepts in each set of seven verses at right angles to see how they expound on each other) as far as the verses in this Chapter allows for that to be done.

### DAY 1: PRECEPT-THE NAME OF THE LORD:

#### HORIZONTALLY: THE PLACE FOR THE NAME OF THE LORD:

**V1** And there was given me a reed (plant or its stem, reed) like unto a rod (stick, rod, sceptre, staff): and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple (sacred place, the entire precincts of the Temple) of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

**The First Measure on the Rod** is that of **the Name of the Lord** to accord with the subject of the object (**Light**) lesson on Day 1 of Creation which extended through to Day 3 and one in two when the Hosts of Heaven were called out: the Sun, Moon and Stars. God is **Light** and in Him there is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. Light speaks to His Presence and Person and the means by which He is summoned: the call on the Name of the Lord. What is in a name? Hebrew shame: means a mark of identity or individuality, an appellation, which infers power, authority and character.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

Since all things were made by the Word of the Lord and the breath of His mouth, **Psalms 33: 6**. Then it is not far fetch that to understand the messages of His word it must be measured by **the precepts** (symbolized by objects made) **of His Word which is the Reed or Rod**. Thus the first verse in each set of seven (horizontally) pertains to something that has to do with the **subject of the Name of the Lord**.

The Temple is the Place where God chooses to put His Name or dwell, **Deuteronomy 12:5**. He had told Moses let them build me a Sanctuary that I might dwell among them, **Exodus 25: 8**. Where His Name is, there is His Presence and Person. Since He is Holy then by His Presence that Place is also made Holy: take off thy shoes from off thy feet for where thou stand, is holy, **Exodus 25: 8**.

The earth is **the fourth** object in our solar system from the sun of the 10 objects therein. Since, God sits on the circle of the Earth, **Isaiah 40:22**: a portrayal of Him sitting on His Throne above the earth. And we understand that the Deca-logue or Ten Commandments is beneath His Mercy seat within the Ark or His Throne hence it is called the Ark of the Covenant, **Deuteronomy 10: 3 & 1 Kings 8: 9**.

The parallel is that beneath His Throne in the Third Heaven, in the second Heaven, these objects of our Solar system: the Sun and the Nine Planets are in type symbolizing the Decalogue. From the Sun to the Planet of Pluto this accords with the 1<sup>st</sup> Commandment unto the 10<sup>th</sup> Commandment, respectively.

Since the Earth accords with the Fourth Commandment the understanding is that God made the Earth to be a place of Rest that accords with His Sabbath but man fell. So then, (since the Sabbath is the Lord's Day,) He no longer came down in the cool of the day and had open communion with man. The earth was made originally, then, as a Place where He placed His **Name: Sheh-bah** (7, Holy One or Sacred Full One, thus the Adamic Kingdom whose prerogative was worldwide dominion was the first kingdom established in the Name of the Lord) but man sinned.

The alternate place among the Tribes of Israel that God then chose to put His Name was similar to what the earth typified, in that, Jerusalem, the capital of Israel, was a City built on 7 (Sheh-bah) Summits or Hills typifying the 7<sup>th</sup> Day

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

Sabbath and His appellation as Sheh-bah or 7, the Sacred Full One or Holy One of Israel (Israel's Theocracy was the second Kingdom established whose prerogative was worldwide dominion which was after that of Adam's a Spiritual Kingdom with its Laws, statutes and judgements).

The Temple that Moses was told to make was after the pattern shown to Him in the Mount which was after the pattern of the Temple in Heaven, **Exodus 25: 40 & Hebrews 8: 5**. There are three sections to this Sanctuary or Temple, the Most Holy Place, which has one furniture: the Ark of the Covenant, the Throne of our Heavenly Father. The Second is the Holy Place which was separated by a veil (thorn in two from top to bottom when Messiah died, **Matthew 27: 51**), and which had three items of furniture: the Golden Altar, in the centre, the Menorah or Seven Candlesticks, to the left, southward, and the Table of Shewbread, to the right, northward. The Third is the Courtyard with its gate which has two items of furniture: the Laver with water for washing in front of the Door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation and the Altar for burnt offerings or sacrifices, as the first item to be encountered once you enter the gate of the Courtyard.

As was seen earlier the Sanctuary outline given to Moses accords thus far with Creation: the things in the Second Firmament of our planetary system, or the Section called the Most Holy. A further parallel is found in that Moses was told to put the Book of the Law or Penta-tuech which he wrote in the side of the Ark of the Covenant which would be a witness against Israel, **Deuteronomy 31: 26**, this accords with the messages in the Stars which were made for signs, **Genesis 1: 14**, which were placed in the Second Firmament in the outer-sides of the Planetary system.

In the Open Firmament or sky we have the Wind which drives the Cloud which in type speaks to: the Spirit which drives the servants of God as Jesus was driven by the Spirit into the Wilderness, **Mark 1: 12**. And as the Wind blows where it lists and ye know not from whence it comes and whither it goes even so is everyone born of the Spirit, **John 3: 8**. Remember, the analogy of: seeing we have such Cloud of Witnesses let us cast aside every weight and the sin which so easily beset us and run the race with patience, **Hebrews 12: 1**.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

So the Open Firmament accords with the Holy Place where the Sun of Righteousness, Jesus the Son of God, who makes Cloud of Witnesses at the Table of Shew-bread by feeding us with the Word of God, the bread of life, that we are transformed into His Witnesses being born of the Spirit. So then the Wind and Clouds are fruits of the function of the Sun in the Open Firmament and equates with the Menorah and the Table of Shew-bread in the Holy Place and Jesus as High Priest, the Sun of Righteousness. Remember, Jesus is He who baptizes with the Holy Ghost and with Fire, **Luke 3: 16**.

And what about the golden Altar of Incense which links with the Congregation which assembles by the Door of the Tent of the Meeting in prayer? If two of you agree on earth touching any thing it shall be done of my Father in Heaven, **Matthew 18: 19**. The Cloud of Witnesses are heard in Heaven and upon the earth when at least two comes together that that their power is seen in the lightning that is produced and thunder which is heard in the Heaven, the Holy Place, and upon the earth. This is the record in Creation of the efficacy of our prayers.

The Third and last section of the Courtyard has two instruments of furniture the second first, the laver of water, which equates with the water, sea or ocean which in the distance appears to join the horizon line beneath the open firmament; the first furniture is yet another altar but this time the altar of burnt sacrifice where the Lamb of God, Jesus the Messiah was offered upon the Earth. Therefore, the Earth is what is typified by the Courtyard.

So then the **Sanctuary Blueprint** given to Moses by God is actually **the Blueprint of all Creation** which states or proves that God is the Author, Creator or Builder of all things in Heaven, the Sea and the Earth. As the Children of Israel bare the Sanctuary in the Wilderness when they travelled or moved even so we bare **the Name of the Lord** as true worshippers of God. Know ye not that your body is the Temple of the Holy Ghost which ye have of him and that ye are not your own, therefore, glorify God in your body and your Spirit that are His, **1 Corinthians 6: 19-20**. To bare His Name means we bare His Mark of Identity, His Power, Authority and Character as Holy! Hence His Law is not only in our hearts but also manifest in our lives.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

Thus we have covered the measure or understanding of the Temple of God, and both Altars, and the worshippers therein.

**V8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.**

The Lord was crucified in Jerusalem, the place where God had chosen to put His Name. This was the House of His Spirit where all could **call upon His Name**. Remember, **my House shall be called by all nations a House of Prayer, Mark 11: 17**. But this place had become a place for murder and is now likened spiritually to Sodom and Egypt, so then the altar is broken down like in the time of Elijah. If you recall, God destroyed Sodom by Brimstone and Fire from Heaven, **Genesis 19: 24**, and Egypt was plagued sorely before Pharaoh released the Children of Israel, **Exodus 11: 1**. So because these would not bare the Character of God, Holiness, as portrayed in His Name they too are slated for destruction. And Spirit (Oil) of God which went out of the body Temple of those that were killed returned to God and will also be taken from those who had done this despicable deed. So then the House of Prayer by which the Spirit make intercession in our behalf with groaning that can not be uttered, **Romans 8: 26**, has become the house of evil. The whole earth or courtyard is prophesied as becoming spiritually like that of Sodom and Egypt.

**V15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.**

From the beginning, the earth which typified the 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath Commandment (which has the Deuterios precept embedded) was the Place of God's Dwelling, and entered rest on that first Sabbath or 7<sup>th</sup> Day, but was lost when man sinned but again bought back by the eternal sacrifice offered upon the Altar by the Son of God paying the price for sin and now at the sounding of the voice of the Trumpet of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel there were heard great voices in Heaven proclaiming that the redemption is now complete or finished: the kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms (The Deuterios or 5<sup>th</sup> Kingdom equating with 5<sup>th</sup> Book of the Penta-

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

tuech as was told Daniel, **Daniel 2:37-44**) of our Lord and His Messiah, and He shall reign for ever and ever. These are the voices of the worshippers in Heaven. So as rest began on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day it once again will begin at the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet.

### VERTICAL RECOUNT: THE TESTIMONY OF THE WITNESSES (BEARERS OF THE SHEH-BAH PRECEPTS OR NAME OF THE LORD) FINISHED

**V7** And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

The Heavens declare the glory of God and the firmament shows His handiwork. Day after day utters speech and night after night shows knowledge. There is no speech nor language where their voices are not heard. Their voice is gone out in all the world, and their line to the end thereof. In them have He set a Tabernacle for the sun which is as a Bridegroom going out of His chambers and rejoices as a Strongman to run a race. The Law of the Lord is perfect converting the soul; the Statutes of the Lord are right rejoicing the heart, **Psalms 19**.

The Beast that ascends out of the bottomless pit or abyss, which is the eighth and is of the 7<sup>th</sup> Beast, **Revelation 17: 8**; the beast that was not, is not and yet is, **Revelation 17:11**; is given leave by God and shall make war against them, shall overcome them and shall kill the Witnesses, bearers of the Name of the Lord: Sheh-bah Precepts. The devil has come to kill, steal and destroy, **John 10: 10**, but Jesus, known as **the Sheh-bah or 7<sup>th</sup> Man** in **John 4**, came (in the name of the Lord, **John 5: 43**) that we might have life and that we might have it more abundantly. We shall see in the recount how he effects his destruction upon the Place (and Person,) where (and upon whom) God has put His Name:

- 1** And there was given me a reed (plant or its stem, reed) like unto a rod (stick, rod, sceptre, staff): and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple (sacred place, the entire precincts of the Temple) of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

Till heaven and earth pass; one jot or one tittle, shall in no wise pass from the law till all be fulfilled, **Matthew 5: 18**. Once the Prophecy of

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

the Law is fulfilled or performed, its witness or testimony will be finished, thereafter, Heaven and earth or the Temple (viz.: Creation's Sanctuary) will be destroyed or departs or passes (Remember also in the New Jerusalem, shall be no more Temple for the Lord and the Lamb are the Temple of it, **Revelation 21: 22**).

Remember, the parallels as revealed before between Creation and the Temple. So whatever happens in Creation's Sanctuary dramatizes what happens in the Heavenly Sanctuary. So has the Law (Witnesses) Testimony is completed you will see the fulfilment occurring right before your eyes if you are alive.

Under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal in **Chapter 6** when the heaven departed as a Scroll being rolled up, this is understood to be that of the Open Firmament, which equates with the Holy Place where Christ Ministry is in the Heavenly Sanctuary. This then is understood to mean that the time of His ministration for the salvation of souls would have come to an end. Woe to the unrepentant!

**2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.**

The court without the Temple is understood to mean the earth from our measuring of the Temple and the Sanctuary. The earth has been given unto the Gentiles, hence the name: Galilee or Heathen Circle or Earth is most appropriate: The Most High rules in the Kingdom of men and He gives it to whom He chooses and set up even the basest of men, **Daniel 4: 17**.

The Word of the Lord was unto them precept upon precept line upon line here a little there a little that they might go and fall backward

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

DEVELOPMENT OF THE LITTLE HORN OF THE GOAT

and be broken and snared, **Isaiah 28: 13**. First the Assyrians ruled the World, they were the **Genesis** of the Heathen Kingdoms whose prerogative was worldwide dominion. Then afterwards Medio-Persia banners were unfurled, the **Exothos** of Heathen Kingdoms **the two in one Ram** by the river, **Daniel 8: 2 & 6**, appointed by God as the **Consecration Ram**, see **Leviticus 8**, for the Priesthood to recommence in Jerusalem and the **burnt ram offering** which became the **wave offering** for the inauguration of the Priest, so the Children of Israel went up out (exodus) of Babylon as they went up out of Egypt (where the Book of Exodus was used to describe that journey) to prepare for the First Coming of the Messiah. Then Greece, **the Goat with the notable horn** between his eyes held universal sway, **the Levi** of the Heathen Kingdoms: first king have remarkable parallels to the Messiah, he is designated as the **Paschal Goat**: who was considered a bastard as his mother was not of pure Macedonian blood; he preached a doctrine of inclusion while his teacher, Aristotle, taught exclusion holding the Grecians as superior; he sought only volunteers for his army none was conscripted; he rode upon a white horse; he was married at the age of 30 to an Iranian Princess; and he died at the age of 33 as Yeshua. Afterwards Rome ceases the Sceptre, in the **Numbers** of Heathen Kingdoms. This came out of the four (east, west, north and south) horns which came out of Alexander the Great's Kingdom but not in his power, **Daniel 7:8, 8:8-9 & 11: 4**. If they were out of his **goat kingdom**, it means **they were also goats**. Therefore the little horn which pluck up the other three horns, coordinates or quadrants and which spoke blasphemies and make war against the Saints; is none other than the **Scape-goat** of the Roman Kingdom. The Gentiles are yet to understand this, how it is, the Word of God is Spirit and they are life: they manifest in life right before our eyes, so then they go and fall backward and are ensnared.

NOTABLE HORN  
Alexander the  
Great v. 21

King of Sixth  
Countryside  
v. 22

RAM (v. 1-7)

Medo-Persian Empire (v. 20)

HE GOAT (v. 5-8)

Greek Empire (v. 21)



## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

So they tread down the earth or Courtyard (the symbol of the fourth commandment) that is given unto them and the Holy City, Jerusalem with its Temple (destroyed in AD 70) fulfilling as was prophesied: if thou wilt turn thy foot from the Sabbath Day (symbolized by the Earth) from doing thy pleasure on my Holy Day and shall call the Sabbath a delight....**Isaiah 58:13**.

So then the Beast that proceed out of the Abyss has blinded their eyes that all that is Holy and Sacred to God is tread down under foot and treated as dung. But even his time for destruction is limited as prophesied in the Testimony of the Witnesses to forty and two months.

Which translates 42 divided by 12 months equal to time, times and half of time which is 3 and 1 in two prophetic days. The Two Witnesses as represented by the Hosts of Heaven: Sun, Moon, Stars and Planets, to be Light in the heaven (Temple) and to give Light upon the earth (Courtyard) were called forth on the fourth day after the evening of that day and Testified for the other 3 and 1 in two days (Light-bearers). This is the period of their Testimony and it is set in stone and can not be changed, that is also the total time of their witness for a week: half of 7 days equal 3 and 1 in two days.

**3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.**

According to the Prophecy recorded from Creation: the Sun typifies the Heavenly Bridegroom which is the Messiah, He says as long as I am in the World I am the Light of the World, **John 9: 5**. There was a man sent from God to bare witness of the Light, he was not the Light

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

but was sent to bare witness of the Light, **John 1:7-8**. Jesus was a man acquainted with grief and with sorrows, **Isaiah 53: 3**.

John was discouraged and sent to ask of Jesus are ye him who we look for or should we look for another, **Luke 7: 19**. Both were clothed in 'sackcloth' or grief. And in the midst of the week Messiah is cut off, **Daniel 9: 27**. Middle of the week translates as 3 and 1 in two. 1,260 days divided by 30 days equals forty and two months, agreeing again to the period in verse two which equals to 3 and one in two prophetic days, the same period as that recorded in the Creation as the period for their Testimony. So as the Sun travels through the 12 signs of the Mazzoroth each day, week, or year even so the Sun of Righteousness dwelt and ministered among the 12 Tribes or ensigns of Israel for three and one in two prophetic days, remember, **Judges 5: 20**.

This was the same period of Elijah's Testimony 3 and one in two prophetic days. The Two Witnesses is not just limited to Jesus and His forerunner but also applies to His servants. Hence the Woman of **Revelation 12** portrayed as a Light-bearer, clothed with the Sun, the moon under feet, and a crown of 12 stars upon her head. Remember, the place was prepared for her in the Wilderness for a time, times and dividing of a time, **Revelation 12:6 & 14**: viz.: 3 and one in two prophetic days again.

Anyone who believes in the Lord so shall ye be established, believe in His Prophets so shall ye prosper, **2 Chronicles 20: 20**. The basis or foundation of the messages of the Lord and His Prophets are to the Law and the Testimony if they speak not accordingly then there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

The Two Prophets or Witnesses prophesied for the same period as the Gentiles in verse 2 (as recorded in the period of night and day for a week which equates with half of 7 times for each equalling three and one in two days) who trampled underfoot the Courtyard (earth) of the Sanctuary. God symbolizes from Creation the power which He gives unto His Law as Light-bearers in these Lights that He called forth after 3 and one in two days had elapsed on that first week. But before He did so, he Himself was the LIGHT of the first three and one in two days. The Sun of Righteousness rules the Day and the Moon the Night (darkness background depicts the sackcloth). The Moon stands in the stead of the Sun at Night, even as the Church, the Bride of the Heavenly Bridegroom stands in the stead of Him. Remember, the other 9 Planets as satellites reflect also the Light of the Sun at Night (sackcloth background). So then the Decalogue is represented as giving Light in the Firmament, Heaven or Sanctuary as God does by His Shekinah in glory. So the Ten Commandments constitute One of the Witnesses, a Light-bearer reflecting the glory, power, authority and character of God. They bare Witness of the Covenant that God had made with Israel and of the works that are approved of Him as righteous.

The Second Witness is the constellation of stars that represents or symbolizes the Penta-teuch even as Moses was told to place these Books of the Law in the side of the Ark of the Covenant to be witness against the Children of Israel, **Deuteronomy 31: 26** even so the messages in the Stars as signs, **Genesis 1: 14**, bare witness of what God had wrought and what is to be fulfilled in their time and season. I have demonstrated how these (Penta-teuch) manifests in the heathen Kingdoms already as a Witness. The words that Jesus speaks are Spirit and they are life, they have their generation in their seasons and their times. Wait for them and look, behold, this has God wrought!

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

Once their Testimony ends after the 1, 260 days (forty and two months or time, times and one in two days) the enemy is given leave and he will destroy them. But who can destroy the Word of God, His Witnesses, His Prophets, His Servants. Even as a seed which typifies the power of God which falls into the ground and perishes, but, afterwards it brings forth more fruit, such as His the Word of God, His Witnesses and His Servants.

4 **These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.**

Out of the Olive Trees, comes forth the fruits and Oil thereof, and out of the Candlesticks comes forth Light, from the Oil ignited. Both complement each other: the Oil is needed for the Light to shine. And at times the Olive fruit is used as a symbol for Word of God and the Word is typified as Light also. The Olive Oil also typifies the Anointing Spirit. When He the Spirit of Truth is come He will lead us into all Truth, **John 16:13**. Thy Word is a lamp unto my feet and Light unto my part, **Psalms 119: 105**. Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the word of God, **Romans 10:17**.

Who knows that embedded in the Law or Torah are the 7 precepts of the Measuring Rod. In measuring the Temple we will be measuring each instrument including their contents. In the side of the Ark of the Covenant is Penta-tuech and within the Ark of the Covenant is the Decalogue. And both complement each other as embedded within both are these 7 Precepts which speak to who God is. Therefore, to the Law and the Testimony, if they speak not accordingly, it is because there is no Light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**. These stand as the Two Witnesses before God in all the earth or Courtyard of His Sanctuary. **Together, they constitute the Old and New Covenants or Testaments.**

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

5 **And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.**

By fire are things purified and the sacrifices consumed in the Temple. Light in its raw state is as a raging fire. Remember, the Lord is as a Consuming Fire. In the last days the Sun shall be given power to smite men, **Revelation 16: 8**. Men under the influence of the enemy will seek to hurt God's Witnesses but the fire or Spirit of their mouths will devour such enemies. The Two Witnesses have power to destroy their attackers, men, by fire, or Spirit of their mouths: whatever, ye shall bound on earth shall be bound in heaven and whatever ye shall loose on the earth shall be loose in heaven, **Matthew 16: 19**. I have kept them by thy Name, **John 17: 12**. Men ought always to pray rather than faint, **Luke 18: 1**.

6 **These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.**

The power of the Two Witnesses during the period of their Testimony includes shutting or binding up heaven that it rain not as demonstrated by Elijah for time, times and one in two years and also over waters to turn them to blood and to smite the earth with all plagues as often as they will. They have power over the Temple: Heaven, or the Holy Place, Sea and Earth, the Laver and the Courtyard. Elijah was a man with like passion but he prayed earnestly and it rain not for three and one in two years, **James 5: 17**. Brothers and Sisters the fervent effectual prayer (the call on the Name of the Lord.) of a righteous man avails much, **James 5: 16**.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

To those who refuse to obey the truth in the time of sealing the Two Witnesses will shut up the heaven so that the latter rain will not fall upon these that seek to do God's servants harm.

### DAY 2: PRECEPT-THE SPIRIT:

#### HORIZONTALLY: OLIVE (OIL) AND LIGHT OF THE TEMPLE

On Day 2 of Creation God called forth the Firmament to divide the waters below from the waters above. And God called the Firmament Heaven, **Genesis 1: 8**. The Firmament depicts the Lofty stature of its Maker as Most High: as the Heavens are above the earth so are my ways above your ways and my thoughts above your thoughts. And as the rain and the snow comes down from Heaven and waters the earth and cause it to bud and bring forth fruit to provide bread for the eater and seed for the sower so shall the Words which goes out of my mouth it shall not return unto me void but it shall accomplish that which I have send it to do, **Isaiah 55:9-11**.

God is a Spirit (Lofty) and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit (Olive Oil) and in Truth (Light), **John 4: 24**: the Oil ignited gives Light. The Words I speak are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**: the Words spoken by the Spirit are ignited into and becomes life. Sanctify them through thy truth thy words are truth, **John 17: 17**. What does the second verses in each set of seven verses tells us about the **Precept of the Spirit** of God on **the Measuring Rod**? We will examine this precept horizontally:

**V2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.**

Without the Temple is the Courtyard: Heaven is My Throne and Earth is My footstool, **Isaiah 66: 1**, where is the place that you build for me and where is the place of my rest? John was told expressly not to measure the Courtyard or the Earth as the Lofty One had given or allowed the gentiles to freely possess it and to do as they choose as He recognizes the freewill. In stead of serving Him they

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

choose to destroy, tread underfoot the Place of His Rest: the Holy City and the Court for forty and two months or three and one in two prophetic days. God the Eternal Spirit dwells within the Temple or Heaven where is Throne is. The natural man knows not the things of the Spirit neither can he in deed for Spiritual things are spiritually discerned, **1 Corinthians 2: 14**. So the natural man or the gentiles by their free will can only but destroy and trod down the things that are holy, the earth or the courtyard and the holy city: Jerusalem, to fulfil the prophecy or the word of God. Remember, be ye not unequally yoked with unbelievers for what communion have righteousness with unrighteousness and light with darkness, **2 Corinthians 6: 14-16**.

**V9** And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

Immediately, after the tribulations of those days the sun shall be darkened and the moon shall be turned into blood and the stars of heaven shall fall upon the earth as a fig tree that is shaken of a mighty wind casts her untimely figs and the power of heaven (gospel) shall be shaken (The sun darkened and the moon refusing to give her light and the falling of the stars from heaven once occurred as **the Dark Day May 19, 1780** and the Moon became as blood that night, and on **Tuesday/Wednesday November 12-13, 1833** there was a meteoric shower, **Matthew 24: 29**).

The dark ages is a period in history when the persecution of Christians was the order of its day and when the Word of God or Gospel (the Words that are Spirit and life) was trodden under foot and then slain by the Beast which ascends out of the abyss in the above verse this ended in 1798 after which came the reformation. The three and one in two days that their bodies were seen of all nations proceeded the 1,260 literal years that this tyrannical power or beast reigned and prospered over the Truth or Light until wounded. This is understood in light of the two periods of Jesus' Ministry: 1,260 literal days or three and one in two prophetic days and then His death, after which is body temple rested, he

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

being in the heart of the earth like Jonah 3 days and three nights, **Matthew 12: 40.**

**V16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,**

We know of the 12 Tribes and Elders of Israel but those who were redeemed from the earth and now served in the Temple in Heaven numbers Twelve times two or four and twenty elders. And while the gentiles trod under foot, for forty and two months, the courtyard and the city that is holy or the Most High's and along with the beast assistance kills, steals and destroys the Two Covenants as embodied in the Two Witnesses that their dead bodies are seen by all nations of the courtyard or earth for three and one in two days, notwithstanding all this, the worshippers of Heaven and Temple, knowing that this is a fulfilment of the Prophecy as recorded even in Temple of Creation's Sanctuary from the Beginning or Genesis, in the three and one in two days Prophecy of darkness, accepts it and still continue in worshipping God falling prostrate upon their faces for the Spirit of faith or life has come to past as God had spoken or called it into being. He is worthy of all worship and all praise, there is none quite like Him who is the Genesis!

### THE MEASURE AT RIGHT ANGLE OF THE SPIRIT: THE PROPHECY OF DARKNESS

**V2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.**

**V8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.**

The Gentiles Court or earth (is not measured: be ye simple unto evil and be ye wise unto righteousness, **Romans 16: 19**) and the Holy City is trodden under foot for the period of forty and two months or three and one in two prophetic days to accord with the three and one in two Prophecy of Darkness of the Firmament or Temple of Creation. The Words are Spirit and they are life.

**V9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.**



## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

Whereas the period in this verse can be expressed instead of months (forty and two) in days as three and one in two prophetic days (42 divided by 12 months equals three and one in two prophetic days or years) it is understood that the period that there dead bodies are seen refers to the time three and one in two days like when Jesus was dead: the Spirit of faith or life is of no effect on those who are totally given over to sin or possess the mark of the beast as every imagination and thought of their hearts are evil continually, **Revelation 9: 20-21**. This state was reached for three and one in two days. But something remarkable happened afterwards at the reformation or resurrection of these Two like when Jesus was resurrected.

### VERTICAL RECOUNT: THE SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE) SLAIN

**V14** The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly

The second woe is past or finished. This comes to an end under the voice of the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet when one third of the men with the mark of the Beast (which ascends up out of the abyss) is slain by the Four Angels' army of the Sweet Waters of the Great Euphrates, **Revelation 9: 14-18**, this is the second woe which has now past. The Third woe comes under the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> and final Trumpet.

The dragon, now called the beast of the abyss, **verse 7**, had cast one third of the hosts of the stars of Heaven (God's Angels) to the ground with his tail, **Revelation 12: 4**, (the Prophecy from Creation on Day 4 written in the messages of the Stars, the constellation of draco) and now under the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet one third of his hosts: men with the mark of the beast are slain.

Under the Second Recount (the second set of seven verses) which pertains to measure of the Spirit we shall see his work in slaying the Two Witnesses (The Word of God or Two Covenants which are constituted by the Ten Commandments and the Penta-tuech) to destroy the rest of God's Hosts or servants. If, the Word of God, which are Spirit and they life are slain, then the hosts or his servants which are thereby will cease also to exist (and only men with the mark of the beast multiplied): will the Lord find faith upon the earth when He returns? **Luke 18: 8**.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

**8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.**

Note that when the Two Witnesses are slain their bodies are portrayed to lie in the street of the great city spiritually called Sodom and Egypt. The whole earth or courtyard of the Sanctuary is being portrayed as becoming as Sodom and Egypt. Man shall not live by bread alone but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God, **Luke 4: 4.**

Sodom is that place which runs counter to every will of God that their practices even go against (law of) nature. Egypt practices summarily are idolatry that after the traditions of men and in the arts of witches and dark sentences. Jerusalem at the time when Jesus was slain is also being likened to this state that existed in these two places. Jesus warns us: as it was in the day of Sodom they did eat and drink and are given into marriage even so shall it be in the time of the end, **Luke 17: 28-29.** During the dark ages this state of being had also existed.

**9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.**

Such contempt and hatred: iniquity abounded, existed then that during the dark ages that the nations had such disdain for the Word of God for three and one in two days the Two Witnesses were considered dead, the beast from the abyss had his way, as God's words were ignored. They were sorely trampled them under foot and their dead bodies left in the streets.

**10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.**

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

As the roman army mocked and scoffed at Jesus when they crucified him and spat on him even so the nations then that dwelled on the earth rejoice during the period after Light was snuffed out and sent gifts to each other claiming that these Two Prophets was the source of their torment upon the earth, the Courtyard of the Sanctuary.

**11 And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.**

But their time was set from Creation as three and one in two days or time, times and half of a time. So as God had said after those days I shall pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh, upon your sons and daughters and they shall prophesy, **Acts 2: 17-18**: even so this was realized in the reformation period. Yet to come is the great rain from the Firmament (Temple), in the latter rain outpouring.

**12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.**

The Voice of the Lord of the Temple calls up His servants to Heaven even as Jesus and so like Him they ascended up to heaven in a cloud and was seen by their enemies. The Lord has set His Word even above His Name, **Psalms 138: 2**. And the Temple of the Lord in Heaven was opened and the Ark of His Covenant or Testament was seen, **Revelation 11: 19**.

**13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.**

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

As the power of heaven (Temple) was shaken (gospel) when the stars fell from heaven as a fig tree casts her untimely figs as shaken by a mighty wind, even so when the Word of God triumphed in the reformation the earth or Courtyard was shaken as portrayed in the earthquake that slew 7,000 men that **the remnant** (number remaining) were affrighted and gave glory to God of the Temple above. How long before they once again turn and side with the beast of the abyss?

### DAY 3: PRECEPT-GENESIS

#### HORIZONTALLY: WORSHIPPERS OF THE COURT, THE HOLY CITY AND THE TEMPLE

We have reached the **third measure** on **the Measuring Reed or Rod**, which is **Genesis**. On day 3 of creation (first 7 days) the water beneath the firmament was summoned by the Word of God to gather in one place to make the sea, and the dry land or earth to appear. So we have the Laver of Water and earth of the Courtyard of the Sanctuary. Then the grass bearing seeds and the fruit trees bearing fruit were called forth by the Word of God. Genesis as a **precept** speaks to generation, age, period, nature, nativity or birth, beginning, first or pre-eminence. The Word of God as Spirit and they are life is the genesis or it generates or perpetuates itself, manifesting or coming to past in life. This principle is also seen in mankind or the plants and living animals which perpetuates in their generations bringing forth or replicating themselves by their species. Genesis is also the first book of the Penta-tuech or Law of Moses which speaks to this precept, in the Creation or at the Beginning, the generation of mankind, that age or period etc.

**V3** And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

And as many that received Him to them gave He power to become sons of God who are born not of the will of man nor of the flesh but of God, **John 1: 13**. So as the Word of God which is embodied in the Two Witnesses even so the servants of God are likewise empowered and are embedded as the Law with this precept of **Genesis**, that they prophesy according to what was written from Creation, 1,260 days or three and one in two 'prophetic' days dressed in sackcloth. This is the generation of the upright or the worshippers of the True and Living God.

**V10** And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

They that dwell on the earth, the generation of the gentiles of the Courtyard rejoices over the generation of the upright because like the Two Prophets (given they believed in the Lord and they are established and they believed in His Prophets and they prospered) they hold them in contempt and disdain because they Like the Two Prophets (even as Jesus was hated by Scribes and Pharisees and John by Herod because he told him it was not lawful for him to have his brother's wife) tormented them they say with the will of God in His Words. The generation of the upright are the true worshippers of the Living God, for they worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**.

**V17** **Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.**

The Creator or the Genesis is the Omnipotent and Eternal; He occupies the present, past and the future. Those who worship Him praise Him as such. He shall again take unto Himself His great power and has reigned.

### THE MEASURE AT RIGHT ANGLE OF THE GENESIS: THE PROPHECY OF LIGHT

**V3** **And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.**

**V15** **And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.**

Go outside at night time and behold the Firmament (Temple) of the sky notice the darkness: this is the clothing of sackcloth being referred to above; and it's punctuated by the light of the Stars, the Moon and the Nine Planets which are for light in the Firmament (Temple) and to give light upon the earth (Courtyard) and they are for signs or messages, remember they constitute the Old and New Covenants which is a composition of these Two: The Penta-tuech and The Ten Commandments. These are The Two Witnesses unto whom God gave power to prophecy for 1,260 days (light): Prophecy of Light.

Now these Two are but pattern or examples after the Father and the Son who for the first three and one in two days of Creation: Day 1, Day 2, Day 3, and the evening of Day 4 brought forth all things. The evening of these first four days of creation did not have the sackcloth or darkness which we now see, even as the

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

New Jerusalem will have no need for the Light of the sun, **Revelation 21: 23 & 22: 5**. The Light of the glory of the Father and Son was so lessen for this period of time but it was not as sackcloth or darkness.

The Father and the Son are the Two Witnesses whom those who are Prophets after the order of Elijah will appeal to by the Covenant established between Laban and Jacob, **Genesis 31** (and see **1 & 11 Kings** on the website) that the Lord be a Witness between them both that neither will pass over to hurt one another and that Jacob should not hurt or ill treat his daughters nor children in his absence.

When Babylon the great will lead fellow Babylonians to hurt the servants of God as the Two Witnesses were slain, when iniquity shall abound again that the love of many shall wax cold, then these Prophets being mobilized by these messages of the Mighty Angel or Witness and the Loud Cry shall stand up on the four corners of the earth saying as the Lord who is my Witness lives before whom I stand there shall not.....even as Elijah did in the presence of Ahab.

We are presently in the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal awaiting the Heaven (Temple) to depart as a scroll and every mountain and island to be moved out of their places and the opening of the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal for the 7 Angels with 7 Trumpets to begin to sound their voices. The Mystery of iniquity shall soon reveal its hand a second time and saints will be slain yet again as they were during the dark ages when the Lamb like beast begins to speak as the Dragon.

So you see from the Creation of the World The Father and His Son as Witnesses gave their Testimony in the first three and one in two days, and then set the natural realm in order, the Lights of the Firmament (Temple) after the pattern of that which is in Heaven which for the second half: three and one in two days of the first week ordered Creation. Therefore from that first 7<sup>th</sup> Day or Sabbath all things were done from the Creation even as at the sounding of the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet we hear the great voices in Heaven saying the Kingdoms of this world has become the Kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ (These Two) and He shall reign for ever. Remember, also this passage, God who at sundry times spoken to us by the Prophets has in these last days spoken unto us by His Son by whom He made the worlds, **Hebrews 1: 2**.

**V10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.**

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

**V16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,**

Light dispels darkness and where there is light darkness flee. Now you should better understand the torment of the host of darkness when the Light shines and the Prophets give their testimony in earth or courtyard. But we who walk in the Light as He is in the Light we have fellowship one with another and the blood of His Son Jesus Christ cleanses us from all unrighteousness, **1 John 1: 7**.

Therefore as the redeemed, the four and twenty elders, consider it a joy to worship God prostrating themselves before His throne even so there is no torment for us but in His Presence there is fullness of joy and to His Righthand are pleasures evermore, **Psalms 16: 11**.

**V17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.**

They, like us find it a joy (no torment) to usher praises on the Eternal who is Omnipotent, occupying present, past, and future, hence He always reigns. Remember, we are also given His power to be His Witnesses. The Prophecy of Light generates all things: by the Word of the Lord were the Heavens made and host thereof by the breath of His mouth for He spoke and it was done; He commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**.

### **DAY 4: PRECEPT-EXOTHOS OR EXODUS:**

#### **HORIZONTALLY: THE JUST LIVES BY FAITH:**

We have reached the **fourth measure** on **the Measuring Reed or Rod**, which is **Exodus**. On day 4 of creation (first 7 days) after the first part of that day, the evening, to set the limit of three and one in two days God called forth or out the Sun, the Moon, the Planets and the Stars all by their names, **Isaiah 40: 26**. What's in a Name? Remember, a mark of individuality or memorial, an appellation which speaks to power, authority and character. So He sets the stars in the outer side of the Firmament from the Sun, Moon and the Planets, with their messages as signs as declared by their names. These are for light in the Firmament or Temple and to give Light or understanding upon the earth as to the will of God.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

The **Precept of Exodus**, pronounced **exothos** speaks to 'out' and this is the second Book of the Law of Moses where the precept is taught: so the children of Israel **cried out** (prayer, call on His Name) to God; and He came down (answered, His Presence or Person summoned by the call on His Name) and sent a man drawn **out** of water: Moses; to lead them up **out** of Egypt; but Pharaoh would not let them go until he was plagued severely; and he expelled them **out** of Egypt and they went up out of Egypt.

The precept is further explained by Jesus in: out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, **Matthew 12: 34**. And He who sows sparingly shall reap sparingly and he who sows bountifully shall reap bountifully, **2 Corinthians 9: 6**. This is the precept which speaks to faith. And faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 17**. God, His Words and His Servants tell forth, foretell or pour out in the Words that are spoken which are Spirit and they are life. Now we shall look at the **fourth verse** in each set of seven horizontally to see what they have to say about this **Precept or Measure of Exothos**:

**V4** **These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.**

The Two Olive Trees and Candlesticks serve the express purpose to bring forth or pour out the olive fruit out of which comes: the olive oil, and light. They are bearers of Light. Note once the Oil ignites Light flows. Once we speak by the Spirit: in faith, the words spoken, ignite and become or manifest into life. Remember, as the Lord lives before whom I stand there shall be no rain but at my word, **1 King 17: 1**.

**V11** **And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.**

To every thing there is a season, the hosts of heaven are for signs, times, days, years and seasons, **Genesis 1: 14**, after the three and one in two days God will pour out of His Spirit upon all flesh, **Joel 2: 28**. He said so and in its time this flows forth. If the Words are Spirit and Life, how long can they remain slain for? Three and one in two days as prophesied in Creation's Sanctuary.

**V18** **And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.**

As a man sows even so shall he also reap, **John 4: 36-37**, whatever we put in that we shall also reap or pull out for our God is just in all His ways and the just shall live only by faith, **Galations 3: 11**. Those who destroy the earth or the courtyard shall be taken out thereof.



## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

### DAY 5: PRECEPT-LEVI:

#### HORIZONTALLY: ABUNDANCE OF GRACE BY THE ALTAR

The **Precept of Levi**, speaks to '**join, attach or become one**' and this is the third Book of the Law of Moses, named **Leviticus**, where the precept is taught. On Day 5 of Creation God said the let the waters bring forth **abundantly** moving creatures that hath life and fowls to fly in the open firmament of the sky and it was so. And God created great whales and the waters brought forth **abundantly** moving creatures that hath life after their kind. The Book of Leviticus teaches the precept of Levi, the ministration of God's grace to fallen mankind and various issues involves. We see the need for, the role and function of the Leviticus High Priest in the Ministry of reconciliation between God and man and we see that were sin abounded grace did much more abound that as sin reigned unto death so might grace reign by righteousness unto eternal life by Christ Jesus our Lord, **Romans 5: 20 and 21**. As the waters brought forth abundantly moving creatures that hath life even so God has an abundance of grace for sins to reconcile us once again unto himself!

**V5** **And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.**

Those who will hurt the Law are those who will break it or sin, and the wages of sin is death but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord, **Romans 6: 23**. (The concept is if the Words of God are Spirit and they are life, those who do not obey them that they manifest in their life has slain them.) To wit that God was in Christ Jesus reconciling the world unto Himself not imputing our sins again unto us and hath committed unto us the ministry of reconciliation, **2 Corinthians 5: 18**. A man is saved by faith through grace not of works lest any man should boast it is the gift of God, **Ephesians 2: 8**. For scarcely, for a righteous man some will die; but while we were yet sinners, Christ died for the ungodly, **Romans 5: 6-8**. Should we continue in sin that grace may much more abound? God forbid how could we who are dead to sin live therein? **Romans 6:1-2**. Those who seek to hurt the Two Witnesses do not know the correct answers to these two questions.

For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten son that whosoever believes in Him should not perish but have eternal life, **John 3: 16**. Any man lit by the light of God and are joined or attached to God (Temple) hath fire which proceeds out of his mouth like that of the Temple to destroy those who seek to do them hurt. But we are told to love our enemies, to do good to those that persecute us and to pray for those who despitefully use us that we might be children of our Father in Heaven, **Matthew 5: 44-45**, who send the rain and sun upon the just and the unjust. But if they will not repent they will be destroyed by the Words which are like fire shut up in our bones.

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

**V12** And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

Like those (the redeemed) who went on before us we will be joined to heaven when the Lord himself shall descend from Heaven (Temple) with a shout, the voice of an arch-angel and the trump of God and the dead in Christ shall rise first then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with the Lord in the clouds and so shall we ever be with the Lord, **1 Thessalonians 4: 16**. Remember, He comes with clouds and every eye shall see Him even those that pierce Him, **Revelation 1: 7**.

**V19** And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

There are some who say that there is no Temple in Heaven but the Greek word nahos translates as such. What will happen when they shall see the Temple and the ark of His Testament? Only on one day does the Levitical High Priest enter the Most Holy Place where this furniture is and that's on the Day of Atonement, the Day of Judgement has now come or begins.

### DAY 6: PRECEPT-NUMBERS:

#### HORIZONTALLY: NUMBERED OR SEALED

We have reached the **sixth measure** on **the Measuring Reed or Rod**, which is **Numbers**. On day 6 of creation (first 7 days) every living creature after their kind, creeping things, cattle and the beast of the field after their kind were called forth from the earth by their Maker. Afterwards, God said let us make man in our image after our likeness and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, the fowl of the air and over every living creature, and over all the earth, creeping thing, cattle, and beast of the field. And God formed man of the dust of the ground and God breathe into His nostrils the breath of life and man became a living soul, **Genesis 2: 7**. And God took the animals to Adam to see what names he would call (kaw-raw) and whatever He called (kaw-raw) every living creature that was the name thereof, **Genesis 2: 19**.

The fourth Book of the Penta-tuech or Law of Moses is the Book of **Numbers** which explains this **precept**. In this Book the children of Israel were numbered (census) in their families and arranged by their banners (ensign) on the four quadrants (east, west, south and north) around the Wilderness Sanctuary. This represented their sealing: a full settling in the truth of God. It is also the Book where those who were unrepentant died. If you were paying attention you would have noticed in the Numbers Heathen Kingdom it was also represented by the four horns (goat) that came up to the four winds of the earth (Courtyard) equating with the precept outlined in the Book of Numbers. Following this outline the 144K out of the Tribe of Israel that

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

were sealed shall be so arranged on the four quadrants of the earth or courtyard in the latter end.

By the Word (Light) of the Lord were the Heavens made and the host thereof by the breath of His Mouth (Spirit or Oil) for He spoke and it was done; He commanded and it stood fast. **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**. Now we see Man who was made in His image and after His likeness (Light or Truth) and God breathe into his nostrils the breath of life (Spirit: Oil) and man became a living soul: He lights every man that cometh into the World, **John 1: 9**. John was a burning light and you rejoiced in this light for a season, **John 5: 35**. So was the first man after the glory of His maker executing power, dominion and authority over all the earth by these Two: Light and Oil.

As a demonstration of this power Adam named the animals and whatever name he gave them that were their names even as His maker that called forth and it was done. The animals bore the character trait as defined by their names. Adam in this act was co-creator with his maker.

As a further demonstration of his sealing God would give to him a living embodiment of this his help mete or faith. To record in the annals of creation the eternal principle which we should all marry and take unto ourselves. Even as God saw the names given by Adam to the animals; Adam saw that each after their kind was a pair, male and female, but for Adam there was no help mete. 'Out' of the heart of Adam went the desire for a counterpart for him to be paired with and God agreed when He said: it is not good that man should be alone therefore I will make for Him a help mete. He shall give you the desires of your heart, **Psalms 37: 4**. Here is recorded the first (Kaw-raw) Sermon Preached and Prayer by man and the attendant result, they manifested like how the Maker spoke and commanded and it was done. Man truly bore the image and likeness of God, himself being a co-creator, possessing the Spirit of faith or life.

Adam did have a help mete in the faith which he had in God and God would record this principle for time immemorial in His next gift unto man which is nothing other than what he had at first: faith. So to record the truth of this man had to sleep, a deep sleep, and since the thought in the desire also originated with or came 'out' of him God took 'out' of him a bone from his side to note this point and from it He made 'woman' which means she was taken 'out' of man. She truly was bone of his bone and flesh of his flesh. And Adam (kaw-raw) called, going back to his first profession, the name of His wife: Eve, for she is the mother of all living, **Genesis 3: 20**. Now question yourself: how can Eve be the Mother of all living since she was created last of all? The answer is simply she embodied or typified that eternal principle or precept by which all things were created, and Adam knew this well, she typified: Faith. Adam's faith and the faith of God his maker! Remember, by the Words of the Lord were the heavens made (He called out or kaw-raw) and host thereof by the breath of His mouth (Spirit).

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

By these two tests, test of details or objective by God's provision, the first when man knew or preached their names according to the will of God, and the second the test by default, there was a lack, when man's desire came out of his heart to God as he prayed (a secret thought), and God answered: it is not good that man should be alone, therefore, I will make for him a helpmate. So then man met the design of His Maker when he was tested for these qualities and he passed them with flying colours possessing the Spirit of faith (life), hence he got the seal of His approval and entered the rest of God on that first 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath.

Those who possess the mark of the beast fail these two tests miserably. They speak not nor preach according to the will of God and every imagination and thought of their hearts is evil continually, **Genesis 6: 5**, therefore, they bear the mark or seal of approval of being nothing more than the fallen beast as they truly profess themselves to be. But the Light Bearers have power and exercise dominion:

**V6** These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

Those who prophesy do so according to the proportion of faith, **Romans 12: 6**, that is given them of God even as Elijah withheld the rains by his word, **James 5: 17**, the latter rain will be withheld from those who possess the mark of the beast in the latter end, for whatever they bound upon the earth will also be bound in heaven and whatever is loosed upon the earth will be loosed in heaven, **Matthew 16: 19**. As Moses called out the plagues of Egypt even so will they call forth the voices of the 7 Trumpets and the 7 last plagues in the Name of the Lord. The reformers of the renaissance were such who prophesied they were the drivers of that period even as the 144K will be the drivers in the latter end.

**V13** And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

Many gave their hearts and lives when the reformers gathered momentum in the early nineteenth century. What will it be like when the last army of the living God shall stand by His Spirit of the latter rain?

**DAY 7: PRECEPT-DEUTEROS:**

**HORIZONTALLY: SECOND, RECOUNT, REVIEW, COMPLETE, PERFECT, LAST, REST OR HOLY**

We have reached the **seventh measure** on **the Measuring Reed or Rod**, which is **Deuteros**. By day 7 of creation (first 7 days) God ended His work. For thus were the Heavens and earth finished

## REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)

and all the host of them finished and God ended his work on the seventh day and God rested from all the work which He had created and made. And God blessed the 7<sup>th</sup> Day and sanctified it because in it He had rested from all the work He created and made, **Genesis 2: 1-2**. The recounts for the first two set of seven verses were already done under these two precepts above: the Name of the Lord and the Spirit. They really should be done at this point.

The **precept of deuteronomy** which speaks to last or final, a recount or review or second, a memorial, and is taught in the book of **Deuteronomy** which reviews the wilderness wanderings of the children of Israel and God's leading a second time, this principle is also taught in the march of the children of Israel around Jericho's wall, once for each of the first six days, and then on the 7<sup>th</sup> day they march once again (second time) for each of the first six days and once for the 7<sup>th</sup> day making it a total of 7 times for the 7<sup>th</sup> day. Thus the Sabbath or 7<sup>th</sup> Day is to be a review or memorial of thanksgiving for God's leading for each of the first 6 days plus a day of praise and worship for being in His Presence on the Sabbath. Let's look at this precept horizontally, see the recount above under the precept of the Name of the Lord and the Spirit:

**V7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.**

Although all the works were finished from the foundation of the earth, **Hebrews 4: 3**, for God had declared all things complete, or perfect by His Testimony, and they would manifest in their seasons and in their times according as God had wrought or prophesied, this is the recount or review, the second time.

**V14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.**

The third woe is the last or final woe, when the seven last plagues (in bowls) are poured out as recorded in the messages of the seven stars constellation (with the Polaris or North Star being the last at the tip as shown in picture) which when joined together makes the shape of a giant bowl which begins to slowly tip in the Northern sky in the winter months as if casting out its contents upon the earth according to **Revelation 15: 1**. The seven last plagues begin after the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel sounds the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet after the proclamation is made: the Kingdoms of this world has become the kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ and He will reign for ever, **Revelation 11:15**.

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

### INTRODUCTION:

GOD IS A SPIRIT! **John 4: 24**. In the beginning was THE WORD and THE WORD was with GOD and THE WORD was GOD, the same in the beginning was with GOD, **John 1:1-2**. His words are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. All things were made by HIM and without HIM was not anything made that was made, **John 1: 3**. God, THE SPIRIT, THE WORD: THE ALPHA & OMEGA, made all things!

THE WORD was made flesh (man) and came and dwelt among us and we beheld HIS GLORY, the glory as of the ONLY BEGOTTEN OF THE FATHER, full of grace and truth, **John 1: 14**. THE SPIRIT, GOD, THE WORD was made flesh or become a man!

How shall this thing be seeing that I know not a man? **Luke 1: 34**. And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the SON OF GOD. **Luke 1: 35**. And ye shall call HIS NAME YESHUA (known to us as Jesus) for HE shall save HIS PEOPLE, **Matthew 1: 21**. THE SPIRIT, GOD, THE WORD born of a WOMAN as SON OF GOD and SON OF MAN and was called Jesus, for HE shall save HIS people.

He was in the world and the world was made by HIM and the world knew HIM not. He came to HIS own and His own received HIM not but to as many that received HIM to them gave HE POWER to become SONS OF GOD even to them that believe on His Name, **John 1: 12**. Sons of man are given power to become again sons of God, if THE WORD is received. If ye be Christ's then are ye Abraham seed and heirs according to the promise, **Galations 3: 29**.

So God who at sundry times and in divers manner spoken to us in times past by the Prophets hath in these last days spoken unto us by HIS SON who He made HEIR (PRINCE) of all things and by WHOM He made the worlds, **Hebrews 1: 2**. In HIM was LIFE and the LIFE was THE LIGHT of man. HE lighteth every man that comes into the world, **John 1: 4 & 9**. In the beginning God made the Heaven and the earth and the earth was without form and void; darkness was upon the face of the deep and the SPIRIT of God moved upon the face of the water and God said: let there be LIGHT! **Genesis 1: 2**. And there was LIGHT!

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

There was a man named John who was sent from God to bear WITNESS of THE LIGHT. He was not that LIGHT but he was sent to bear WITNESS of THE LIGHT, which is THE TRUE LIGHT, **John 1: 6-8**.

God is LIGHT and in HIM there is no darkness at all! **1 John 1: 5**.

On day 6 GOD said LET US (plural) make man in our image after our likeness and let them (plural: male and female, two but one-in a union of marriage) have dominion over the fish of the sea and fowl of the air, over every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth, over the beast of the field, the cattle, and over all the earth, **Genesis 1:26-27**. So God formed man of the dust of the ground and breathe into his nostrils the breath of LIFE and man became a LIVING SOUL, **Genesis 2: 7**. And the man was called ADAM, **Genesis 2: 19**.

We are measuring **Chapter 12** which falls in the **second set** of 7 Chapters which equates with the measure of **the Spirit**. **Chapter 12** is the **fifth** Chapter in this set which equates with the measure of **Levi**. So we are dealing with the composite of THE SPIRIT AND LEVI (to be one, joined or attached). Given the contents we understand the title to be: **The Spirit, Michael: one like God**.

The Chapter will be done on the recount basis.

The seed of discontent was already sown in Heaven and THE SPIRIT, the plural but ONE GOD from their three distinct positions in the Temple: The Throne, The Menorah and the Table of Shewbread, took the decision in counsel to create the firmament, sea and earth and their fullness and spoke to all things in the messages and signs written therein. Therefore all things were finished from the foundation of the World, **Hebrews 4: 3**. And there is nothing new under the Sun, **Ecclesiastes 1: 9**.

The last work was done on day 6 when HE created Man in their image and after their likeness and gave them (plural: male and female, two but one-in a union of marriage) dominion over all the earth. Male and female created He them, **Genesis 1: 27**. And they entered HIS REST on the SABBATH DAY as there remains a rest to

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

people of God. For those who enter His rest have ceased from their works as God did from His, **Hebrews 4: 10**.

But Adam and Eve, the man and the woman, the Prince and his Princess, or the King and His Queen, fell when Eve was deceived by the serpent and they lost their kingdom, earth, to the evil one. But in the annals of Creation is recorded the great drama of the ages between the serpent and the woman: I will put enmity between thee and the woman between her seed and your seed. It shall bruise thy head and thou shall bruise HIS HEEL, **Genesis 3: 15**.

We will be looking at this plan of God in His provision for the salvation of man in the recount, remember the voice of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet was sounded in the previous Chapter and the review or recount of the drama begins with the focus yet again on efficacy of THE LAMB OF GOD which takes away the sins of the World:

### THE SECOND MAN AND SECOND WOMAN:

**7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,**

It all began in heaven among the Stars (Angel, Witness, or Messenger) of God, who are ministering spirits sent to them who are called to be heirs of salvation, **Hebrews 1: 14**. Hence the record is made among the starry hosts in the firmament. Michael and HIS angels fought speak of Him who Joshua had met by Jericho, THE CAPTAIN OF THE LORD'S HOST, **Joshua 5: 14-15**, the Commander of the Army of the Living God in Heaven and Earth. HE is also THE GREAT PRINCE which shall stand for HIS PEOPLE as recorded by Daniel, **Daniel 12: 1**. (And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament and they that turn many to righteousness shall shine as the stars forever and ever, **Daniel 12:3**.) HE is THE LORD which shall descend from heaven with a shout, the voice of an archangel and the trump of God, **1 Thessalonians 4: 16**.

HE IS THE SEED OF THE WOMAN that was in travail who was caught up to God and His Kingdom. He is the BRIDEGROOM of HIS PEOPLE, THE BRIDE OR THE WOMAN. HE Paul wrote of as being the SECOND ADAM who became a quickening



## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

SPIRIT, **1 Corinthians 15: 45**. HE as THE SON is symbolized in the Sun which is the bridegroom which goes out of His Chambers and rejoices as a strongman to run a race, **Psalms 19: 5**. His circuit is through the twelve signs of the Mazzoroth which typifies the 12 Tribes of Israel: the stars which fought in their courses above, **Judges 5: 20**. He is the GREATER LIGHT that rules the day: as long as I am in the world I am the LIGHT OF THE WORLD, **Genesis 1: 16**, therefore his period of ministry was time, times and half of times or three and one in two years or the midst of a week to accord with the time of the sun for a week, half of 7 days. And the Stars in the firmament represent His Angels, Witnesses, or Messengers both in Heaven and upon the earth. The dragon and his angels who fought are also thereby represented by the Stars in the Draco constellation whose tail covers one third of the northern hemisphere and cast that portion of the stars to the ground.

At the midway section of the First Week (or seven days) after the evening of the fourth day, the last half of the FIRST WEEK, this record was made in the firmament, when God called out stars all by their names, **Psalms 147: 4**; and said let them be for signs, for seasons for days and for years, **Genesis 1: 14**.

So the three Magi or wise men from the East followed a Star (Angel, Witness or Messenger) to Israel to witness the Saviour's birth and to worship Him who was born King of the Jews, **Matthew 2: 1-2, 9**. To wit that God was in Christ Jesus reconciling (make us one again with Him) the world unto himself; not imputing our sins again unto us and have committed unto us the ministry of reconciliation, **2 Corinthians 5: 19**. Before the Heaven depart as a Scroll rolled up, **Revelation 6:14**, let's review the messages in the signs thereof:

- 1 And there appeared a great wonder (sign) in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:**

God is Light and in Him there is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. If we walk in the Light as He is in the Light then we have fellowship one with another and the blood of His son Jesus Christ cleanses us from all unrighteousness, **1 John 1: 7**.

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

John draws our attention to the sign or wonder of the Virgo constellation of Stars in Heaven. Remember, let them be for signs, for seasons, days and years, **Genesis 1: 14.**

As the Angel of Chapter 10 was clothed with a cloud even so now the Woman is clothed with the Sun. This is the Wedding Garment of Christ Righteousness the Heavenly Bridegroom. Behold, the Sun of Righteousness shall arise upon us with healing in His wings, **Malachi 4: 2.** The Woman is the Bride of the Heavenly Bridegroom, a bearer of His Light (power and authority) and character: here is the patience of the saints; here are those who keep the commandments of God and have the faith of Jesus Christ, **Revelation 13: 10 & 14: 12.**

The Moon which reflects the light of the sun is under her feet for a foundation. Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and light unto my part, **Psalms 119: 105.** Thy word have I hid in my heart so that I might not sin against thee, **Psalms 119: 11.** To the Law and the testimony if they speak not according it's because there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20.** So the Living Word of God give to His Bride the written Word of God for a sure foundation: whosoever hear these words of mine and do them shall be liken unto him who build his house upon a rock, and floods came and the wind blew and the house stood firm, **Matthew 7: 23-25.**

Hence she is a Mother of off-springs that are lights for a diadem and crown of 12 Stars, Messengers or Witnesses, upon her head. This not only speak to the twelve Apostles but also those of the 144K and all who will be saved who shall walk through one of those twelve gates of the City, New Jerusalem.

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

- 2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.**

This is the Church, Christ Bride, The Virgin and the Second Woman, the Mother of all living things. From her womb came the Son of God by the Holy Ghost who overshadowed Mary for her to conceive and bring forth the Holy Seed. Except ye be born again ye cannot see the kingdom of God; except ye be born of the water and of the Spirit ye cannot enter into the Kingdom of God, **John 3: 3 & 5**. If any man hath not the Spirit of Christ He is none of His, **Romans 8: 9**.

- 3 And there appeared another wonder (sign) in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.**

The second character in the conflict is now identified as shown in the sign or constellation of draco in the northern hemisphere whose tail covers one third of that hemisphere pulling that amount of the stars to the ground, **verse four below**. He exercises power and dominion in the earth through the heads and horns of government and states that are given his seat and authority to rule. They do his bidding in his behalf. But the Most High rules in the Kingdom of men and He setup even the basest of men, **Daniel 4: 17, 25 & 32**.

- 4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.**

The stars his tail drew are his angels who fought against Michael and His angels by his influence he drew them along with himself when he was cast out of heaven in the earth. Now He takes the conflict to the

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

Woman, the Mother of all living, which bears the holy seed of God. Behold, a virgin shall conceive shall bare a child, whose name shall be called Immanuel, the Wonderful, Counsellor, the Mighty God, the Everlasting Father and the Prince of Peace, **Isaiah 7: 14 & Isaiah 9: 6**. It is He of whom Nebuchadnezzar spoke, saying: behold the fourth is like unto the Son of God, **Daniel 3: 25**.

**5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.**

The first Adam was made a living soul, but the last or second Adam was made a quickening Spirit, **1 Corinthians 15: 45**. Yea, as God had said, yet have I set my King upon my Holy Hill of Zion. And Thou are my beloved Son, this day have I begotten thee; ask of me and I shall give Thee the heathen for thy inheritance and the uttermost part of the earth for Thy possession. Thou shall rule them with a rod of iron and shall dash them to pieces like a potter's vessel, **Psalms 2: 6-10**.

Though He was caught up to God and His Throne, yet He promises where two or three are gathered in my Name touching anything concerning me there am I in the midst to bless and do them good, **Matthew 18: 20**.

Be wise now therefore O ye kings be ye instructed ye judges of the earth. Serve the Lord with fear and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son lest thou perish from the way when His wrath is kindled but a little, **Psalms 2: 11-12**.

**6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.**

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

Though the Bridegroom is caught up to God and His Throne in Heaven He has not left His Bride, the Woman comfortless or alone. He promised and fulfilled: I will not leave you comfortless, I will send to you another Comforter, even the Holy Ghost, which the world know not for it seeth Him not; but ye know Him for He shall in you and among you and shall abide with you ever. It is expedient that I go for if I go not the Comforter shall not come, **John 14:8, 17 & 16: 7.**

This relationship between Christ and the Woman in the wilderness is typified in the setting up of the lights of the firmament. Firstly, they were called out in the midst of the first week (7 days) after the evening of the fourth day and ordered Creation for that remaining three and one in two days. The darkness of the evening typifies the wilderness or the sackcloth of the Two Witnesses. The three and one in two days or times of that first week translates or equates with the one thousand two hundred three score days as demonstrated in **Chapter 10.** During the Wilderness or Night the Lesser Light, Moon or Bride reflects the glory of the Greater Light, or Sun, The Bridegroom, and her children, they that are wise and turn many to righteousness, shines as brightness of the firmament and the stars, **Daniel 12:2-3.**

The period of 1,260 days or three and one in two days is delineated in each week between the ministry of the Son, the Sun, and the wilderness period of the Bride (or sackcloth period of the Two Witnesses), the Moon and her children, the Stars, by the Day and the Night which is half of 7 days or times which is three and one in two days.

They that feed her the Woman in the wilderness or Night are as Christ unto whom angels ministered while He was in the wilderness,

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

**Matthew 4: 11.** Angels are ministering spirits sent to them who are called to be heirs of salvation, **Hebrews 1: 14.**

**14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.**

The lesser light, the Moon was made to rule the night or darkness. It as a satellite reflects the glory of the greater LIGHT in its absence during the second half or three and one in two (times) days of the first week and shared the function of being light in the firmament to give light upon the earth for half of each week or for time, times and half of a time. If the Sun typifies the Heavenly Bridegroom then it stands to reason that the Moon typifies His BRIDE. She stands in HIS stead in HIS absence.

The ultimate end or purpose of the Woman is realized in this verse: they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount upon wings as eagles; they shall run and not be weary; they shall walk not faint, **Isaiah 40: 31.** Wait on the Lord and be of good courage and He shall strengthen thine heart; wait I say on the Lord, **Psalms 27: 14.** So the woman will fulfil the purpose for which she was made as that of being the Mother of all living: faith, tested, tried and triumphant, overcoming the world. She testifies we are His workmanship created in the image of Christ Jesus unto good works, **Ephesians 2: 10.** The wilderness experience of the time, times and half a time equates to that of Israel's penultimate experience of wandering in the wilderness for 40 years just before the final possession of the Canaan's Land between the two Rivers. So it is with us. This woman is typified in the star constellation of Virgo. We, of the Woman, wrestle not against flesh and blood but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of darkness of this world and against spiritual wickedness in high places, **Ephesians 6: 12.** We shall examine this Great Spiritual War in the recount:

**8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.**

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

There were many battles in Heaven but the war was lost by the enemy of God and he lost his place in heaven that of being a ministering spirit among the angels and in the Temple of God. He no longer bore the Name of the Lord, no more the Anointed Cherub that cover, **Ezekiel 28: 14-15.**

9 **And the great dragon** (fabulous kind of serpent suppose to fascinate) **was cast out, that old serpent** (a snake, figuratively: type of sly, cunning, artful and malicious person), **called the Devil** (false accuser, slanderer), **and Satan** (adversary, accuser), **which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.**

So his and his angels' expulsion was effected from heaven into the earth. He is the great dragon, that old serpent which tempted Eve, called the devil and satan. His nature is explained by the new names now given unto him, **dragon**: fabulous kind of serpent that suppose to fascinate; **serpent**: type of sly, cunning, artful and malicious person; **devil**: false accuser or slanderer; and **satan**: the adversary, accuser. These four names capture his spirit of evil and the function he performs.

10 **And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.**

From the loft of heaven he is cast down which speaks to his lost of strength and power to destroy as salvation and strength and the kingdom of our God and the power of His Christ is COME as the accuser of our brethren is cast down, debased or made of little or no effect. This must be loudly proclaimed as done by that LOUD voice in Heaven. The

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

same strength and power that wrought in the Genesis has efficacy in salvation. We are made new or born again by the working of His Spirit.

**11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.**

We overcome (triumph) him by blood of the Lamb and the word of our testimony and we loved not our life even unto death. Therefore, his fascinations, sleight and craft, slanders and accusations are of no effect. Praise the Lord for His truth (Law: Spirit of Life or faith), strength and the power of His Christ!

**12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.**

Our dwelling is in heavenly places, **Ephesians 2: 6**. We desire a city whose builder and maker is God, **Hebrews 11: 10**. We are but pilgrims passing through. We know of the salvation of our God! Therefore, we rejoice with the heavens and will give the warning to all inhabitants of the earth and the sea for our Lord will come and take us home out of this wilderness of woe.

**13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.**

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom and the knowledge of the holy is understanding, **Proverbs 9: 10**. The fear of the Lord is to eschew evil, **Proverbs 8: 13**. Those who hate evil hate every falsehood and lies; these are they who will be sealed and fully settled in God's truth. Because this enmity was put between the woman and the



## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

serpent; and between her seed and his seed, He bruised his head and he bruised only His heel. He was then caught up to God and His Throne. The dragon then persecuted the woman that brought forth the son of God. This is the great conflict of the ages that rages on in our domain which began in heaven.

### CONCLUSION:

**V15** And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

Spurious doctrines of devil are for the express purpose to carry away the woman as a flood. But God raises up men who are Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors and Teachers to attend to the needs of His Church.

**V16** And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

For God hath set in the Church, first Apostle, secondarily, Prophets, thirdly Evangelists, next Pastors and Teachers for the work of the Ministry for the perfecting of the saints till we all come in the unity of the faith unto the knowledge of the Son of God unto the fullness of the measure of Christ unto a perfect man. That we no longer be tossed to and fro with every wind of doctrine and cunning sleight of crafty men who lie in wait to deceive. But, speaking the truth in love may grow up to Christ in all things from whom the whole body is fitly joined together, **Ephesians 4: 15**.

No floods of dearth, famine, economic deprivation or falsehood shall overcome God's Church.

## REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT, MICHAEL, PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD

**V17** And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

In this verse is now identified the source of his discontent: the commandments of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. Oh that the world may know that God's law is truth, **Psalms 119: 142**, and his commandments are ordained unto life.

**Matthew 19: 17**. As the Sun and the Nine Planets, these Ten, are the centre of our solar system with the stars on the outer side even so The Ten Commandments are the centre of the great conflict among the stars, Angels, Messengers, Witnesses and the devil and his angels. This is how Creation from the beginning testified unto these things. Hence the messages or signs in the Stars of the spiritual conflict on the outer sides of the Cosmos has at its core the Law and Commandments of God.



## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

### INTRODUCTION:

We have reached **Chapter 13** which also falls within the **second** set of seven Chapters that equates with the measure of the Spirit on the Rod or Reed and is the **6<sup>th</sup>** Chapter in that set that equates with the measure of the precept of Numbers. Together we are reviewing the subject of Spiritually Marked, Numbered, Sealed or fully settled, be it in the truth or otherwise. This means our identity and destiny is set for time and eternity, be it for life or death.

A man becomes what he eats or consumes and therefore as a man thinks in his heart even so is he, **Proverbs 23: 7**. Our thoughts are therefore as our meat or food and drink nourishing our souls unto our eternal fate or destiny. John ate the little book that the Mighty Angel, Messenger or Witness had in his hand having obeyed the voice which he heard at first and now in this Chapter he stands in a similar position as the Mighty Angel with his foot upon the sand of the sea to behold the two Beasts: the First Beast which rises out of the sea and then another or Second Beast which comes up out of the earth. He stood in the position to tell forth and or to foretell what he had seen in vision even as the Mighty Angel had cried out with that of a lion roar.

The Mighty Angel, Witness or Messenger with the little book in his hand reminds me of Ezra who was a ready (skilful and quick) scribe with the Law in his hand, **Ezra 7: 6 & 14**, which is a portrayal of the Messiah or Yeshua. We are reminded in Malachi of the importance of the Law of Moses (Penta-tuech), its precepts and judgements, and of our need not to neglect it, **Malachi 4: 4**.

The Law is our school master to bring us unto Christ that we might be justified by faith, **Galations 3: 24**. The Law cannot justify us, but the Law is holy, just and good, **Romans 7: 12**. And the Law is spiritual, but I am carnal sold under sin, **Romans 7: 14**. But what the Law could not do in that it was weak in the flesh; God sending is Son in the likeness of sinful flesh and for sin condemned sin in the flesh that the righteousness of the Law might be fulfilled in us who walk not after the flesh but after the Spirit, **Romans 8: 4**. Walk in the Spirit that you might not fulfill

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

the lust of the flesh, **Galations 5: 16**. And those that are spiritual do mind the things of the Spirit, **Romans 8: 5**.

So then the Law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has made me free from the Law of sin and death, **Romans 8: 2**. By our familiarity with and knowledge of the Law are we taught the will of God and become familiar with His Voice. By the works of the Law is no flesh justified, but the souls that do these things shall live therein, **Galations 2: 16**. For by the Law is there the knowledge of sin and all have sinned and come short of the glory of God, **Romans 3: 23**. By the knowledge of the Law are the things that are needful made known that we might succeed and be a blessing. The secrets of the Law will only be known by them who delight therein.

Thy words I have esteemed more than my necessary food, said the Patriarch Job, **Job 23: 12**. The King and Prophet David said: Thy words have I hid in my heart so that I might not sin against thee; and blessed is the man that walks not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stands in the way of sinners, nor sits in the seat of the scornful ...but his delight is in the Law of God and in it doth he meditate both day and night, **Psalms 1:1-2**. The counsel: and this book of the Law shall not depart out of thy mouth, but thou shalt meditate therein both day and night **that thou may observe to do all that is written therein**, for then shall thou make thy way prosperous and then shall thou have good success, **Joshua 1: 8**.

Those who are instructed by the Law, who not **only trust** Moses but **believe** him will find the Messiah (**John 5**) and are justified by faith in Him: the Law is our school master to bring us unto the Messiah that we might be justified by faith as demonstrated by the Living Parable of the **10 Lepers who were cleansed in Luke 17** (you should read that work on the website at this time). You see: my sheep know and hear my voice (words) and I know them and they follow me, **John 10: 27**. And faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 17**. Remember, in the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God, the same in the beginning was with God, **John 1:1-2**. And to as many that received Him to them gave He power (Holy Spirit) to become the Sons of God, even to them that believe on His Name: Yeshua (he shall save his people), **John 1: 12**.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

So then having been justified by faith do we continue to sin that grace may abound? God forbid, how can we who are dead to sin live any longer therein? So then by faith we establish the Law! **Romans 6: 1-2 & Romans 3: 31**. Brothers and Sisters, O that we should all understand that by the hearing of faith we receive the Spirit (Holy Ghost, Comforter) and are empowered to live above sins, **Galations 3: 14**. Therefore feed the inner man with the Word of God that you might be strong (Walk in the Spirit that you might not fulfill the lust of the flesh): whosoever shall look into the perfect Law of Liberty and he being not a forgetful hearer but a doer of the word, he shall be blessed, **James 1: 25**.

If you do these things then you shall know and understand the testimony of David: the Law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul; the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. The **statutes (precepts)** of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart; the **commandments** of the Lord are pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring forever; the **judgements** of the Lord are true, and all together righteous. More are they to be desired than gold; sweeter than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them is your servants warned and in the keeping of them is great reward. Who can understand his errors? Cleanse thou me of secret faults! Keep back thy servant from presumptuous sins! Let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright and innocent from the great transgression! Let the words of my mouth and meditation of my heart be acceptable in Thy sight. **Psalms 19: 7-10**.

O Israel! Remember ye the Law (Hebrew: Torah, Torah) of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with the statutes and judgments*, **Malachi 4: 4**.

Torah means precept or statute, especially the **Decalogue** (10 Commandments) or **Pentateuch** (Five Books: Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy). Bind up the testimony (attestation, precept, usage) and seal the law (torah) among my disciples, **Isaiah 8: 16**. As this is a special feature among those that are the disciples of God and His Christ even so is the Two Tables of the Testimony in the Ten Commandments sealed or embedded with 7 Precepts or Statutes of the Torah.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

The whole purpose of this website is to provide this exposition that you may understand that the Torah or Law of God is made simple and easy to understand if you but grasp these 7 concepts, precepts, or statutes and then view each verse from its respective perspective or measure.

If the Word of God is substantively the thoughts of God and as a man thinks in his heart even so is he; then the Word or Law of God is but the transcript of His Character. Then, till we all come in the unity of the faith unto the knowledge of the Son of God; unto the measure and the fullness of the stature of Christ unto a perfect (sheh-bah: 7) man means we will be perfected or sealed as the testimony and the law is sealed among the disciples of God and His Christ.

Now consider the measure of Christ who came in the Name of His Father or the Lord<sup>1</sup>: Sheh-bah, Perfect or Holy One, according to **John 4** (being the Sheh-bah or 7<sup>th</sup> Man in the life of the Woman of Samaria, who works in the Sheh-bah or 7<sup>th</sup> hour to yield the true worshippers, those who worship in Spirit and Truth; and to heal, answering the prayers of faith of the noble ones); anointed by the Spirit<sup>2</sup> as Messiah; after His water baptism, genesis<sup>3</sup> or birth, fulfilling all righteousness, **Matthew 3:15**; led or driven of the Spirit into the wilderness to undergo the trial of His faith<sup>4</sup> for forty days and night during which period He resisted the devil by speaking forth the Word: it is written, that he fled, **James 4: 7**; His ministry of grace<sup>5</sup> upon the earth: preaching glad tidings; healing the broken hearted and setting them at liberty that were captives as His Father work hitherto He worked, saying I and my Father are one, **John 10: 30**; and dying (called again baptism, **Mathew 20: 23**, a numbering or sealing)<sup>6</sup>, laying down His life for the sins of the world; resting<sup>7</sup> in the Tomb, as His custom was during His life, on the Sabbath Day, **Luke 4: 16 and Mark 16: 2**. Bind up the testimony and seal the Law: so it was with Christ, the Messiah, even so, shall it be with His servants.

It is to this end or purpose that we develop unto the knowledge and fullness of the measure of Christ unto a perfect (sheh-bah: 7 or perfect) man. So it was with **the incarnate Word of God** made flesh; and **the spoken Word** as revealed at Creation and demonstrated in **Chapter 11**.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

Now let us turn our attention again to the written Word of God, His Law, where we first begun and view the precepts or statutes embedded or sealed in the Two Tables of Testimony of the Ten Commandments, hence the Hebrew: Torah is so defined as the precepts or statutes especially the Decalogue and Penta-teuch:

1 The Name, appellation of the Lord embedded:

The first Commandment has three parts:

A The introduction: I am the Lord (Y'hovah: the Self-existent, the Eternal) thy God. God introduces Himself to the House of Israel by Name, the Name of the Lord<sup>1</sup>

B The terms of reference: that brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

C And finally the conclusion: Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

The third and fourth Commandments also has the appellation or title of the Lord and the Deuterios or 7<sup>th</sup> precept embedded:

Remember (recount or a second time)<sup>7</sup> the Sabbath to keep it holy. Six days shall thou labour and do all thy work. But the seventh (sheh-bah: 7, perfect, whole or sacred full One or Holy One)<sup>4</sup> day is the Sabbath of the Lord (Y'hovah) thy God<sup>1</sup>..... And Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord<sup>1</sup> (Y'hovah) thy God in vain.

2 The measure of the Spirit is also embedded for God is a Spirit:

The second Commandment: Thou shalt not make any graven image or any likeness of anything that is in the Heaven above, or in the earth or in the sea under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down and worship them for I the Lord (Y'hovah) am a jealous God, visiting the iniquities...God is a Spirit<sup>2</sup> and does not have the form of stars, sun, moon, four footed beasts nor animal, nor creatures in the sea.

3 The measure of Genesis is made reference to in the fourth, fifth and sixth Commandments: for in six days the Lord thy God made<sup>3</sup> the heaven.., honour thy father and thy mother (transitional source of our birth) and thou shalt not kill (preservation of life).

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

- 4 The measure of Exodus, Hebrew pronounced: exothos is embedded in the third, eight and ninth Commandments: thou shalt not take<sup>4</sup> the name, which also speaks to not speaking irreverently or blaspheming nor being unfaithful in our relationship with God; thou shalt not steal and thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.
- 5 The fifth precept or measure of Levi is embedded in the seventh Commandment: thou shalt not commit adultery<sup>5</sup>.
- 6 The sixth precept or measure of number is embedded in the tenth commandment: thou shalt not covet<sup>6</sup>. If this is not clear to you consider this verse: let no man say when he is tempted that he is tempted of God for God tempt no man neither can He be tempted but a man is tempted when he is drawn away of his own lust, and when lust hath conceived it bring forth sin and sin death. Remember, as a man thinks in his heart even so is he.
- 7 I have already spoken to this the 7<sup>th</sup> and last measure above. The points made are not exhaustive and if you would consider the precepts and the Ten Commandments you will identify yet other relationships which are not referred to above. So why not join Israel in the recount as they did on the 7<sup>th</sup> day around the walls of Jericho, go around the walls again once for each of the previous 6 days+ once for the 7<sup>th</sup> day making a total of 7 times on the 7<sup>th</sup> day. If you apply this principle in your daily life following on to know the Lord as outlined in the Jericho Mission then shall ye know the Lord whose going forth is as prepared as the morning and He shall come upon us as the former and the latter rain comes upon the earth.

### NAME OF THE LORD AND BLASPHEMY:

- 1 **And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast** (dangerous, venomous wild beast, animal) **rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy** (vilification, railing, speaking harshly against God).



## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

John was told by the Mighty Angel, Witness or Messenger in **Chapter 11** to arise and so now he stood upon the sand of the sea, the earth or Courtyard and he saw a dangerous animal, a wild venomous beast rise out of the sea or Laver. We know from the beginning that the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the deep, **Genesis 1: 2**. The Spirit has an affinity to Water such that He is called Living Waters. We know also that the waters which thou saw are peoples, nations, and languages, **Revelation 17: 15**.

This First Beast rises up among the peoples and kindreds but especially from amongst the Laver, Mediterranean (Our Sea): the water in the middle of the Land which was named by the Romans as **mare nostrum**—'our sea'. See the earlier chapters of Revelation for the Spread of the Roman Empire (**chapter 6**). This First Beast also has a spiritual side to it that is not godly, so then he as God sits in the Temple of God showing himself to be God, **2 Thessalonians 2: 4**.

This First Beast presents itself as washed with water but it is a dangerous, wild and venomous Beast of an animal having 7 or Sheh-bah Heads and Ten Horns with a crown or diadem on each head. This description matches that of the Red Dragon that was cast out of heaven into the earth having 7 or Sheh-bah Heads and Ten Horns and a Crown or Diadem on each head, **Revelation 12: 3**. The Dragon: serpent that supposedly fascinates, The Serpent: artful, skilful, cunning, a malicious and evil person; Satan: the false accuser and the Devil: the Adversary or opponent has successfully replicated his **authority and character** in this First Beast.

I would have you know that the 7 or Sheh-bah Heads and the Ten Horns that came forth out of the Heads are but a counterfeit of the prerogatives of Him who is Most High, the SHEH-BAH: SACRED FULL

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

ONE, THE HOLY ONE who has embedded His Sheh-bah Precepts in the Ten Commandments, the transcript of His authority, character and power and sits enthroned in Heaven as a City upon Sheh-bah Hills or Mountains.

The 7 or Sheh-bah Heads of the Beast is further described as 7 Mountains upon which the impure Woman, the Mother of harlots, Mystery Babylon the great, the City, sits, **Revelation 17: 9**. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast, **Revelation 17: 11-12**.

The counterfeit opposes point by point that which is holy, just and good as **his Name**: authority and character, is **Blasphemy**: vilification against God; to speak harshly, rail against or criticize. But who or what gives him legitimacy, the right or authority to occupy this position? Except it be for the goodness of the Sovereign One who allows each to exercise his free will and choose ye this day who you will serve. But friends don't you know the goodness of the Lord leads you to repentance? Or do you despise the goodness of the Lord not knowing that His goodness leads thee to repentance, **Romans 2: 3-4**.

Blasphemy accurately captures the essence of the character of the enemy of souls who is the slanderer, maligner, accuser, falsely or otherwise, adversary and one who excites fascination as being fabulous.

But the Servant of the Most High God blesses His Holy Name! Hallelujah! I will bless your Name in all that I do, for I called upon Thy Holy Name and you heard me from the Loft of your Holy Mountain in Zion! I will sing praises unto your Name, Holy One of Israel! I will not be ashamed to be called by your Holy Name. The Name of the Lord is a strong Tower

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

the righteous run into and they are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. And so we like David and Daniel will bless the Name of the Lord, **Daniel 2**. We will not be like those who blaspheme the Name of our Lord, **Leviticus 24: 11**. We will embrace with godliness contentment which is great gain, **1 Timothy 6: 6**. Out of the mouth of such babes and suckling Thou will perfect praise, because of the enemy that Thou might still the avenger, **Psalms 8: 2**.

Be not alarmed friends if you hear one speak harshly against our faith and our love for the Law of God, that's the work of the Blasphemer, those who vilify and is so authorized by the enemy to do. Remember, to the Law and the Testimony if they speak not according, it is because there is no LIGHT in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**, yea, only darkness. And the Lord has set His Word above His Name, **Psalms 138: 2**. Now compare the Ten Commandments as recorded in the Basic Catechism, St. Paul Editions, © 1984, pages **149-185** with **Exodus 20: 1-26** and discover the differences for your self.

**8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.**

The voice from Heaven did say: woe to the inhabitants of the earth and the sea for the devil is come down to you with great wrath for he knows his time is short, when he was cast down into the earth, **Revelation 12: 12**. Here he presumes the prerogatives of God, so that he sits in the Temple of God showing himself to be God in the mystery of iniquity which Paul said in his day doth already work, **2 Thessalonians 2: 4 & 7**. Remarkable, that all (not a few) that dwell upon the earth shall worship him: whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world and yet the earth is oblivious to this fact or the great conspiracy.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. Thy Law is truth, **Psalms 119: 142**, and the commandments pertain to life, **Matthew 19: 17**. Why do you by your traditions transgress the Law of God? Remember, in vain do they worship me teaching for doctrine the commandment of men, **Mark 7: 7-9**. Ask yourself this question which man claims infallibility? Click for the answer: [http://amazingdiscoveries.org/R-Pope\\_Rome\\_blasphemy\\_power\\_Jesus](http://amazingdiscoveries.org/R-Pope_Rome_blasphemy_power_Jesus)

By extension the confessional practice confirms the name of Blasphemy as no man can forgive sins but God and in that the practice is for parishioners to confess their sins to the priests for forgiveness the institution practices Blasphemy, **Mark 2: 7**. Again when Jesus said He was the Son of God the Jews sought to stone Him because they said they stoned Him not for any of any miracles He did but for Blasphemy as He being a man made Himself equal with God because He said He was the Son of God, **John 5: 18**. This means He is to be worshipped. The Pope claims to be Divine and the Vicar of Christ.

Jesus said: if I by Beelzebub, prince of the devils, cast out demons? By whom do your children cast them out? But If I by the finger of God cast out demons then the kingdom of God is come unto you. And all manner of sins and blasphemies shall be forgiven of men but the blasphemy of the Spirit shall not be forgiven, neither in this life nor the life to come, **Matthew 12: 31-32**. Speaking harshly or railing against the work of the Spirit is an unpardonable sin, similarly, those who by witchcraft and enchantment practice exorcism, **Leviticus 20: 27**.

Lord, my God is my name written in the Lamb's book of life? I pray that our names are written there. For you called out the stars all by names!

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

**15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.**

We have seen thus far the authority, character, and the presumption of divinity by the **First Beast called Blasphemy** but what of its power to enforce its will? Clearly for this to happen there has to be a union of religion and state as it was in Jesus' day when the Jews influenced Herod and Pilate to issue the decree to crucify the Yeshua, the innocent Lamb of God. And clearly all religious liberty via the constitutions of the countries of the world has to be repealed.

The Papacy fulfills this criteria also as the Pope is the head of state of the Sovereign Vatican City State enclave in the Italian Capital of Rome and is also the Head of the Catholic Church. To effect its will on the masses then it would have to forge further alliances with other states throughout the world, hence the Ten Horns or Kings upon the 7 Heads of the Beast.

Nebuchadnezzar set up such an image in the plain of Dura and put in effect by a decree or law that if any man did not bow down and worship his image at the sound of the music they would be put to death, **Daniel 3**. His image was an idol made out of pure gold that typified his kingdom being the head of gold. The question is what will be the image of the First Beast be that best represents its likeness? Well for sure it would have to be blasphemous! The Bible say he shall think to change times and laws, **Daniel 7: 25**. The Papacy came out of Emperor's Constantine Kingdom who was the first Roman Emperor to supposedly convert from paganism (sun worship) to Christianity.

Since then many of the pagan traditions were used to corrupt the Christian Church. The venerable day of the sun, the first day of the week, Sunday, adequately describes or represent the image or the likeness of the Beast

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

and commemorates its worship since men honour it by observing that day as a day of worship and rest over the Seventh Day Bible Sabbath of the fourth Commandment. See also: <http://www.jlffoundation.net/papacy.html>

### THE SEAL OF GOD (SPIRIT) AND THE MARK OF THE BEAST:

**V2** And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

The venomous wild animal of a Beast is now described as being that of the body of a leopard, his feet were as that of a bear and his mouth as that of a lion. If you will remember the four kingdoms of **Daniel 2** were first described in the Great image of the head of gold, breast and arms of silver, belly and thigh of brass, legs of iron, and feet (and ten toes) part of iron and part of clay. These four kingdoms were again described in **Daniel 7: 3-8**, as a lion with eagle's wings, bear with three ribs in its mouth, a leopard with six wings and finally a non-descript beast with iron teeth, exceedingly strong and dreadful, that break in pieces and trample the residue with its feet and it had 10 horns and a little horn came up after before whom three of the horns were plucked up. And this little horn spoke great things (blasphemy) and this fourth beast was diverse from all the other beasts.

Now we are given in **verse 2** a better description of this beast having traits of the first three kingdoms that preceded it: leopard's body, bear's feet and lion's mouth. The Beast is therefore the fourth (from Nebuchadnezzar), Numbers Kingdom, upon the earth whose prerogative is worldwide dominion. And this we know to be that of the Roman Empire and that which remains to date. To this Kingdom the verse says the Red Dragon as depicted in the constellation of Draco gave its power, seat, and great authority.

**V9** If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Only those who know, trust and believe the Torah or Law of God will have an ear to ear what the Spirit says. As the schoolmaster bring us unto Yeshua that we might be justified by faith. So then when we hear the Words of God because we

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

know His voice from His Law we hear, and He also knows us, and we follow or obey, having received the power to become sons of God and the gift of faith. We are sealed with the Spirit unto the day of redemption, **Ephesians 1: 13**. He the Spirit of truth guides us into all truth, **John 16: 13**.

**V16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark (scratch or etching, stamp, mark of servitude) in their right hand, or in their foreheads:**

Those who have not received the Spirit of Christ is none of His, **Romans 8: 9**, and their names are not written in the Lambs book of life, slain from the foundation of the world. Instead, these both, small and great, rich and poor, free and bond receive 'a mark' in their right hand or in their foreheads. Having not the Spirit of God they are given over to evil spirits or demons which possess them.

The mark in the right hand speaks to they not repenting of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils (breaking Commandment#1), and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood (breaking Commandment#2): which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: **neither repented they of their murders (breaking Commandment #6), nor of their sorceries (G5331, Greek: Φαρμακεία, Pharmakeia, far-mak-i'-ah From G5332; medication ("pharmacy"), that is, (by extension) magic (literal or figurative): - sorcery, witchcraft.(breaking Commandment #9 & #10) , nor of their fornication (breaking Commandment#7), nor of their thefts (breaking Commandment#8). By inference Commandment #3,#4 and # 5 are broken too, James 2:10, For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. Revelation 9: 20-21.** In other words they are totally given over, settled or sealed in doing evil.

The mark in the forehead speaks to being given to the knowledge of evil as realized in the passage which says and God saw that the thoughts and the imagination of man's heart was evil continually and it repented God that He had made man, **Genesis 6: 5**. Remember, as a man thinks in his heart even so is he, **Proverbs 23: 7**.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

This sorrowful state is achieved because they received not the Spirit and the love of the truth that they might be saved, **2 Thessalonians 2:10**. But those whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of life are sealed in their foreheads and have His Father's Name written thereon. If the Words of God are Spirit and they are life, **John 6:63**, then those who obey are so blessed with the Spirit and the life thereof. But those who blaspheme and suppress it and rail against it and trample it under foot deprive themselves of the Spirit and the life thereof; therefore shall die.

### MESSIAH AND OTHERS: SEED OF THE WOMAN AND THE SEED OF THE SERPENT:

**V3** And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

The seventh king will continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seventh, and goeth into perdition. So the seventh king is transformed into the beast, the great red dragon, that goes into perdition. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman between thy seed and her seed. It shall bruise thy head and thou shall bruise His heel, **Genesis 3: 15**.

Though the devil or serpent was destroyed by the death of the Seed of the Woman at Calvary by the bruise to His Heel, the efficacy of his work has yielded and destroyed countless souls who he keeps in ignorance of their soul salvation. He was wounded unto but not dead and this also was played out into the experience of the Numbers Kingdom in that Pagan and Papal Rome lost its world dominance but the Prophecy says that his deadly wound would be healed and all the world shall once again wonder (remember the dragon as a serpent presents himself as fabulous, suppose to fascinate) after him.

By exciting the admiration of the world by miracles, **verse 14**, all the world wondered after the beast and men are born into the kingdom of the devil and pledge to him their allegiance.



## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

**V10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.**

When Jesus ascended on high he lead captivity captive and gave gifts unto men, **Ephesians 4: 8**, by His Spirit for the work of the ministry but here the process is reversed by the enemy of souls and men are once again led into captivity. But the law of God stands sure as a man sows that shall he also reaps: he that kills with the sword must be killed with the sword. If the Word of God as a two-edged sword is so twisted by the enemy that souls so fall upon it and dies that predator will be so slain: if any man shall add (or take away) anything to (or from) the word of Prophecy of this book I shall add unto to him the plagues that are written in this book (or shall take away his name from the book of life), **Revelation 22: 18-19**. And the saints of God as students of the Law are steadfast in their service of love, patience and faith being sealed by and with the Spirit of God.

**V17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.**

The World because of also fear can do nothing but wonder after the Beast as he also controls the world economy and only those who pledge their allegiance to him are authorized to buy and sell. These as seed are born into his kingdom having his **mark, name, and number of his name** as a child bears the name of the parent.

**MARK, NAME, AND NUMBER OF HIS NAME: (THE DRAGON, FIRST AND SECOND BEASTS AND MICHAEL)**

**V4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?**

He telleth the stars He call them out all by their names, **Psalms 147: 4**. That is He enumerates or enrolls, counts, allots, prepares or numbers them by their appellations, or mark of individuality or memorial, that infers authority, character

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

and power. **Draco**: a fabulous serpent suppose to fascinate was so named by Him and He warned man in the second commandment: Thou shalt not make any graven image or likeness of anything in the heaven above, in the earth below or in the sea beneath the earth. Thou shall not bow down and worship them for I the Lord thy God am a Jealous God.....**Exodus 20: 4-5**. The serpent (a snake, to whisper a spell, certainly, divine, enchanter) of the beast of the field was named or called out (kaw-raw) by Adam.

Yet man now worships them both because they exercise such power in the earth that they are considered unbeatable: who is able to war with the Beast? But remember, there was war in Heaven, Michael and His Angels, Witnesses or Messengers fought and the devil and his angels fought and there were no more space found in heaven as he was cast out in the earth. Michael, the Prince, one like God came to the earth as Immanuel, Yeshua, The Christ or Messiah in the Name of His Father, **Sheh-bah (7 or Holy One or Sacred Full One, Perfect or Complete, John 4)**, and bruised the head of the serpent on the tree of Calvary. He is the Commander of the Lord's hosts or the army of the Living God both in Heaven and on earth's four quadrant and shall marshal His troops.

**V11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.**

The spirit of blasphemy is found also in the two horned lamb like beast, the second beast, that came up out of the earth given he also spoke as the dragon. Thus the dragon by his power has called out his army in heaven, sea and now earth.

As saints, servants of the Most High God do you by His Spirit speak peace with respect and regard to every man including the enemies of the Living God as King Immanuel did when He was on earth. Hear these three in spite of the trial of their faith: O King, we are not careful to answer you in this matter but our God whom we serve is able to deliver us and if He chooses not to deliver us be it known unto you O King we shall not bow down nor serve your gods, **Daniel 3: 17-19**.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

**V18** Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

The mark (stamp, scratch, etching, mark of servitude), name (mark of appellation or individuality, that infers power, authority and character) of the beast or the number of his name from **verse 17** can be computed, enumerated, allotted, or counted as the number of the beast which is now termed as the number of a man. The number is both of the beast and the man. From creation (**beginning or genesis**) week we understand what day both the beast of the field and the man were created its **day 6**, hence they have this in common, so therefore be it **ones or units, tens or hundreds** it is still **6**. Hence we have **the mark, the name of the beast and the number of his name** being **666** or Greek:  $\chi \xi \varsigma$  (chi, kee pronounced: xee, and stigma). Click on for a more complete explanation: [http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/THE%20MARK%20\(SEAL\)%20OF%20THE%20BEAST.ppsx](http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/THE%20MARK%20(SEAL)%20OF%20THE%20BEAST.ppsx)

The beast like Michael, the Prince, one like God has a mark, name and a number of his name. From the beginning we understand that God ended his work on the seventh (7 or Hebrew pronounced Sheh-bah) Day and God rested from all the work which He created and made. And God blessed the seventh (7 or Sheh-bah) day and hallowed or sanctified it for in it He had rested from all He created and made, **Genesis 2: 2-3**. Sheh-bah as a number is 7 and means as an appellation or name: Perfect, Complete, Sacred Full One or Holy One and as a mark, sign or seal the Seventh Day Sabbath belongs to the Creator as it bears the name or appellation of the Creator: Sheh-bah, 7, or Holy One's Day (Sunday on the other hand bears the appellation or name of the sun, which the pagans worshipped) and was so called out, blessed and sanctified by Him, **Genesis 2: 3**.

**FATHER, SON, AND SPIRIT:**

**V5** And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

I and my Father are One. Thus the Jews sought to slay Christ because He said that God was His Father and said that He was the Son of God making Himself equal with God, He, they say committed Blasphemy, **John 10: 30 and 33-36**. But Jesus was correct and spoke the truth but they did not know nor understand this. Jesus warns us not to call any man upon the earth Father for there is One who is our Father in Heaven, **Matthew 23: 9**.

There is a system upon earth in which its priests are called: father and that ministry as revealed practices blasphemies. Therefore the title of father for them is a reference to the one who is the father of lies, the devil, the evil one who was a liar from the beginning, **John 8: 44**. Friends this is the harsh realities of the truth I intend no harm to any man. So the Dragon is the father of lies and he has for a son the First Beast that came up out of the sea who was given power from the beginning to continue for forty and two months or three and one in two prophetic years as disclosed from **Chapter 11**.

**V12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.**

So the dragon begets the First Beast who speaks blasphemies as his father and now the same spirit is found in this Second Beast that comes up out of the earth who exercises all the power of the First Beast whose deadly wound was healed and causes all to worship the First Beast.

Similarly, they shall arise from the four quadrants of the earth **144k** who shall exercise all the power (like the First 12 Apostles) of Yeshua, who is Michael, the Prince, One like God, these are the Elias of our time after the same order as He.

### THE LATTER RAIN OF FIRE:

**V6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.**

And God breathe into the nostrils of man the breath of life and man became a living soul, **Genesis 2: 7**. From the mouth of God came His breath of life or His

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

Spirit that inhabits the body Temple of Man and the man became alive and whole. He makes a promise pertaining the last days, saying I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh, upon your sons and daughters and they shall prophesy...before that great and terrible day of the Lord, **Joel 2: 28** And when He the Spirit of Truth is come He will guide us into all truth, **John 16: 13**.

The First Beast on the other hand open his mouth to blaspheme: vilification, to rail or speak harshly against God; the Name of God, so the only day bearing His Name as His worship day is changed to a Sun-day bearing the name of the pagan idol god. And creation is described as having its origin in evolution removing the Creator as author and finisher thereof. His Law the foundation of His government in Heaven, His tabernacle, is trampled underfoot and His Character misrepresented.

The inhabitants of Heaven are presented as siding with an authoritarian and dictatorial God who only must have His way. By this approach the spirit of demons infuses their own rebellion in the hearts and minds of the inhabitants of earth who now spurn the Spirit of the latter rain and refuses to repent thus committing the unpardonable sin of blasphemy against the Spirit of God and are lost for time and eternity.

**V13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,**

The Second Beast counterfeits the outpouring of the Spirit as the tongues of Fire at Pentecost or the former rain, **Acts 2: 2-3**, repeat a like fete in the sight of men doing these great wonders to deceive the earth. Yea, God had allowed strong delusions that they might all believe a lie who received not the love of the truth that they might be saved, 2 Thessalonians 2: 11-12, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

### **THE RECOUNT: THE SECOND BEAST**

**V7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.**

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

The war, which began in heaven, continues on earth, advanced by the Red Dragon through the First Beast that comes up out of the sea: tongues, nations and people (mare nostrum: our sea) or laver. This First Beast being of the Fourth Numbers Kingdom is his representative upon earth and is seconded to him. As is seen in history he overcame the saints of God prior to the stars of heaven falling and the sun and moon darkening and turning to blood, **Matthew 24: 28-30**. The bible calls it the great tribulation period. Bible scholars believe that **the dark ages** is that period of three and one in two times, forty and two months or 1,260 years period lasting from 538 AD to 1798 AD. Pagan Rome which has evolved into Papal Rome ceased the scepter by its system of government in that era and exist even till today. Then, they, that kingdom had power over all the earth, every kindred, nations and tongue. **Again the First Beast that comes out of mare nostrum, our sea, or Laver is seconded to the Red Dragon in the recount we shall review its Name: mark of individuality or identity, authority, character and power:**

- 1 It's a venomous, dangerous and wild Beast that comes up out of the sea our mare nostrum. It has 7 heads and 10 horns and upon its heads **the NAME BLASPHEMY**: vilification, to rail and speak harshly against God. (God has 7 precepts or statutes by which He reigns and 10 Commandments or powers by which He rules which are within His Throne and in the side of it, and HIS NAME IS MOST HOLY OR HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL: SHEH-BAH)
- 2 It has a **Mark or Seal of identity**: Mark of the Beast which reflects the Red Dragon power, seat and authority. By committing the unpardonable sin, blasphemy of the Spirit men are born into its kingdom as the spirit of demons take full control so that the state that existed before the flood is revisited: every imagination and thought of their hearts are evil continually, **Genesis 6: 5**, so they become unrepentant or incorrigible. (God will seal His Servants for time and eternity by His Spirit: the full measure of the Sevenfold Spirit, see the **Book of Ruth and Isaiah 11: 2**, that there is a continual flow of the Water of Life gushing up into eternity and that we are lead into all truth)

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

- 3 The deadly wound to the head of the First Beast is healed as is seen from the birth of **the seed (children) of the serpent** that all the World again wondered after the Beast. (The remnant of the seed of the Woman that keeps the commandments of God and have the faith of Jesus Christ are persecuted by them, **Revelation 12: 17**)
- 4 **The Mark, Name and Number of the Names** were all 'called out' from the first week of Creation and men were warned in the Ten Commandments not to make nor worship (two no, nos,) any graven image or any likeness of anything in the heaven, sea (or the earth) but here we find that Draco and his son, First Beast, from the sea have made themselves equal to God and are idolized. But the **number of the Beast is the number of a man, 6 in hundreds, tens and ones**, for he was taken from the earth **on day 6**, dust thou art and unto dust shall thou return, **Genesis 3: 19**. (The mark, name and number of God was only revealed on **Day 7** which was reserved for Him which we are commanded to keep holy: Hebrew Sheh-bah: perfect, complete or whole, Sacred Full One or Holy One)
- 5 Like Father like Son both the Dragon and First Beast have this one thing in common. Both have mouths that speak blasphemies and have the shared term limit of forty and two months or three and one in two times as revealed by the dark part of time, the night, in its duration of the 7 times of a week. This is 1,260 days or years as seen in the dark ages. (Jesus said I and my Father are one, **John 10: 30**. And if you have seen me you have seen my Father, **John 14: 7**. Hence He is called the Word of God, or the expressed thoughts of the Father's mind. And we are called to be thou perfect even as your Father in heaven. His time of Ministry upon the earth from His Anointing was three and one in two times or years or half a week as seen from Creation in the first three and one in two days of that week and thereafter as revealed in period of light, the day, being half of seven times for the week)

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

6 The spirit of a man is heard above his words, no man speaking by the Spirit can say Jesus is accursed and no man can say praise the Lord but by the Spirit, **1 Corinthians 12: 3**. The First Beast in opening his mouth to blaspheme: vilification or rail, speak harshly against, the Name of God, His Tabernacle and dwellers in heaven speaks by the spirit of devils and by his tongue set the whole world on fire, **James 3: 6**, in the latter end. This latter rain of fire or destruction is to infuse the whole world with a spirit of rebellion against the Kingdom of God. (But God has a Latter rain of the Holy Ghost and fire to empower and sealed is servants with a continuous flow of His Spirit to live holy lives and finish the work of the salvation of souls for all who repents from their sins)

**V14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.**

The same way the dragon replicated himself in the First Beast is the same way the First Beast will replicate himself in the Second, Lamblike Beast that comes up out of the earth, having two horns. He will cunningly infiltrate that system of government to control it by his emissaries. The Woman or the City, Mystery Babylon the Great, which rides the 7 Headed First Beast, is the Mother of Harlots and all the abominations of the earth, **Revelation 17: 3 & 5**. Her emissaries or children will also understand dark sentences, **Daniel 8: 23**, and by the power of devils will perform miracles to deceive them that dwell on the earth and by this power hold sway over the earth to advance its purpose of inciting the earth to make an 'image' to the First Beast which was wounded by a Sword: Sword of the Spirit, The Word of God, and did live. We shall now look at the work of the Second lamblike two horns' Beast, a spirit of deception, in the recount:

8 God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 23-24**. Thy Law is truth, **Psalms 119: 142**. And the Law is spiritual, **Romans 7: 14**. These worshippers are whose names that are



## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

- written in the book of life of the Lamb, slain from the foundation of the world. Others are idolaters who for fear of their lives and by wonderment worship the power that hold sway over them.
- 9 Because they were not taught by the Law (which as a schoolmaster brings us unto Christ, the Lamb of God, that we might be justified by faith as knowing and believing His Words from His Law as sheep when we hear His voice we obey and follow; because we received Him we are empowered by His Spirit to be sons of God that we might enter and see the Kingdom of God) they have not an ear to hear what the Spirit says. They join the blasphemers that vilify, rail and speak harshly against God: to the Law and the testimony if they speak not according there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**.
- 10 (Christ, the Lamb of God, when He ascended on high He led captivity captive and gave gifts unto man, **Ephesians 4: 8**.) But the work of the Beast is to lead men into captivity, servants of sin, and he too will be made captive. He that turns the Sword to kill shall also be killed by the Sword.
- 11 Eventually the Beast replicates himself in the Second Beast as a Lamblike Beast even as he is concealed with scarlet by its rider (as that of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the World but a false prophet, a wolf in sheep clothing, **Matthew 7: 15**) that comes up out of the earth but note he speaks as the Dragon (viz.: blasphemer). Remember, out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, **Matthew 12: 34**. And as a man thinks in his heart even so is he, **Proverbs 23: 7**. So he does all the work that the First Beast did.
- 12 As Jesus said My Father work hitherto and I work, **John 5: 17**, even so the Second Lamblike Beast exercise all the power of the First Beast, they are joined together and have one and same spirit. He cause all that dwell on the earth to worship the First Beast whose deadly wound was now healed.
- 13 In that day many shall come unto me and say: Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name and done many wonderful and marvelous thing

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

in Thy name, and I shall declare unto them, depart from me ye workers of iniquity, I know you not, **Luke 13: 27**. The Lamblike two horn Beast will lead the workers of iniquity and shall do wonders and cause even fire (fire literally or figuratively, especially lightning) to come down from heaven in the sight of men. Remember, to the Law and Testimony if they speak not according to it is because there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**. None can blaspheme, vilifying, railing, speaking harshly against God and then by His Spirit do miracles and wonders, it must be by some other means and we know that to be by the power of the First Beast, who gets his power, seat and authority from the great red dragon.

### CONCLUSION: MAKING SEED (CHILDREN) FOR THE SERPENT

**V15** And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

**V16** And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

**V17** And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

**V18** Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six (Greek: chi kee (pronounced: xee) stigma written: χ ξ ς).

**The First, seven headed, named Blasphemy ten horns crowned leopard body, bear footed, lion mouthed, Beast,** strong and exceedingly terrible has been identified as the Fourth Kingdom upon the earth according to **Daniel 2**. And we know that Kingdom to be the **Roman Empire**. Incidentally Rome means: strength or strong, the description also warns us of its sealing or unchanging nature or fixation, in the proverbial saying: can a leopard change its spots or the Ethiopian his skin, **Jeremiah 13: 23**, note how the woman covers the body of the beast with scarlet covering to deceive, **Revelation 17: 3**. We know of its power in its bear feet to trample or tread down the earth, **Revelation 11: 2**. We know of its lion mouth roar of blasphemy that the whole world and heaven have heard.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

We know that this First Beast that came up out of the Sea, people, nations and tongues: mare nostrum or the Mediterranean sea has a Rider, **an impure Woman, Mystery Babylon the Great, that City that sits upon seven Hills or Mountains** (Rome, in Italy, a Sovereign city state with the Pope as its Leader who is also the Head of the Catholic Church), **Revelation 17: 9**. From this Chapter we have been able to match the work of Blasphemy of the Beast with the doctrine of its rider, the impure Woman so you should understand that these two walk together as they are agreed, **Amos 3: 3**.

But what of the Lamblike Beast who exercise rule or reign by two horns or power that came up out of the earth afterwards. Which government or power does that represents? He has the appearance of a Lamb but he spake as a Dragon in a big stick attitude imposing its will on all in setting up the image (as Aaron made the golden calf and Nebuchadnezzar the golden image in the plains of Dura) of the Beast and killing those who will not worship the image and so repeal civil liberties and matters of the conscience.

It also cause all both great and small, rich and poor to receive the mark of the Beast in their right hand and in their foreheads and that no man might buy or sell save he had the mark, the name of the Beast or the number of his name thus the whole world become as one controlled economy and so he spake as a blasphemer and force all to worship the First Beast whose wound was healed.

You draw your own conclusions from History and current day events as they manifest. Pay also keen attention to phenomenon of the ever increasing working of miracles and wonders being false and ascribed to he Holy Ghost fire power while God and His Law are blasphemed by these.

We are given the mark of the beast, the number of the beast, **or the number of his name**, which is the number of the beast and the number of a man which is reckoned as: **666 (Greek: chi kee stigma written: χ ξ ς)**. **Click here for a full explanation:**

[http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/THE%20MARK%20\(SEAL\)%20OF%20THE%20BEAST.ppsx](http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/THE%20MARK%20(SEAL)%20OF%20THE%20BEAST.ppsx)

Lets focus on the Second Beast some more. Any power which is able to have that worldwide influence and power has to be dominant and material. See below from Wikipedia for a description of such powers.

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

A **superpower** is a country that is one of the most powerful countries in the world. It is more powerful than a [major power](#). And right now, only the [United States](#) is a superpower.

In the years following [World War II](#), the [United Nations](#) was formed. The 5 countries that would later have [nuclear bombs](#) – those who would be able to start a [nuclear war](#) – were all given *permanent* seats on the [Security Council](#). This means they are on the Security Council forever. They were also all given equal [veto](#) power over decisions in the Security Council. These five countries were: [United States](#), [United Kingdom](#), [China](#), [France](#), and the [Soviet Union](#).

After the Soviet Union split into a lot of smaller countries in 1991, [Russia](#) got most of the Soviet Union's nuclear weapons, and also its permanent seat in the Security Council. Some other countries also have nuclear weapons now, and can also start a nuclear war just as well, but they are not permanent members with veto power. The [Republic of India](#) and [Pakistan](#) are two countries like this.

(A **superpower** is a [state](#) with a dominant position in [international relations](#) and is characterised by its unparalleled ability to exert [influence](#) or [project power](#) on a global scale. This is done through the means of both military and economic strength, as well as diplomatic and [soft power](#) influence. Traditionally superpowers are preeminent among the [great powers](#) (i.e. as the [USA](#) is today). The term first applied to the [British Empire](#), the [United States of America](#) and the [Soviet Union](#). However following [World War II](#) and the [Suez Crisis](#) in 1956, the British Empire's status as a superpower status was diminished; for the duration of the [Cold War](#) the United States and the Soviet Union came to be generally regarded as the two remaining superpowers, dominating world affairs. After the Cold War and the collapse of the Soviet Union in 1991, only the United States appears to fulfill the criteria of being considered a world superpower.<sup>(1)</sup>)

### What are the top ten super power countries?

Answer:

(1) **United States Of America:** steady political system, advanced military, largest economy, strong internal security, and law & order. **Influences on the world include: WTO, NATO, UN, and IMF**

(2) **China:** fastest major growing economy, largest work force, and a good military. **Influences on the world: WTO, UN, and IMF**

(3) **Russia:** strong military, regional, political influence and one of the largest economies. **Influence in the region**

(4) **India:** one of the fastest growing major economies, a good military with nuclear weapons & good space technology, skilled labor force, a strong democratic political system, and good foreign relations (except Pakistan). **Influences on the world: WTO**

## REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

(5) **France:** healthy economy, good military with nuclear power.

(6) **Germany:** healthy economy, good political system, and advanced technology.

(7) **United Kingdom:** an overall healthy economy, good military, and political ties with the US

(8) **Japan & Israel:** Japan: second largest economy and good space technology. Israel: advanced technology, strong military nuclear power (maybe), friend of the NATO, US, and an influence in US politics.

(9) **Brazil:** good growth economy, growing domestic market, and ok military.

(10) **Saudi Arabia:** a fair amount of oil money, influence in the Muslim world, and heavy spending in military)

A **great power** is a [nation](#) or [state](#) that is able to influence other states in most of the world. That is possible because it has great [economic](#), [political](#) and [military](#) strength. Its opinions are taken into account by other nations before taking [diplomatic](#) or military action. Characteristically, they have the ability to intervene militarily almost anywhere, and they also have soft, [cultural](#) power, often in the form of economic investment in less developed portions of the world.

### Great powers:

The great powers today are:

- [China](#)
- [France](#)
- [Germany](#)
- [India](#)
- [Japan](#)
- [Russia](#)
- [United Kingdom](#)
- [United States](#)

For further consideration as it relates to the image unto the Beast that was set up click on the following link: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LrNgkbDdS4g>

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

So we have finished the **First** set of Seven chapters, which speaks to Day's 1 object created: Light, and we move on to the **Second** set. Just to recap, the first set of seven **chapters, 1 through to 7** dealt with subject of the Name of the Lord: His Presence and person, mark of identity or individuality, a memorial that infers power, authority and character. In **Chapter 1** we dealt with the all embracing appellation: **Jesus Christ, the Alpha & Omega**; **Chapter 2**: His presence in the **baptism of the Spirit** and **the ability to hear what the Spirit says**, and the **calling upon His Name in prayer**; **Chapter 3**: **the generation of the upright**, those who bear the character of their maker and are preachers by profession; **Chapter 4**: **hearing of faith**, preachers of righteousness having all power and authority; **Chapter 5**: the perpetual efficacy and merit (**redemption**) of the **blood of the Lamb**; **Chapter 6**: **The Resurrection and the Life**: those who died in the Lord shall **stand in their lot**; and **Chapter 7**: **the Remnant are like the Sheh-bah (7<sup>th</sup>)Day** they shall stand, abide and continue as and having the Seal of God.

The **Second** set of Seven Chapters which speaks of the object created on Day 2, The Firmament, covering Chapters **8 through to 14** will now be recounted. Remember Chapters 8 through to 11 are **four of seven Chapters** which do not use the appellation of the Lamb in reference to Jesus (see introduction in Chapter 5). This Second set is all about the subject of the Spirit, the Lofty nature of God as Most High: when He the Spirit of Truth is come He will guide you into all truth, **John 16: 13**. He shall take from me and show it unto you. He will reprove of sin, of righteousness and of judgement: of sin, because they believe not on me; of righteousness, because I go and ye see me no more; of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged, **John 16: 8-11**. The time of Judgement has come and as it was in Old Testament when on 1<sup>st</sup> day of seventh month there was the Feast of Trumpets warning that Judgement was imminent on the 10<sup>th</sup>, even so, now 7 Trumpets are to be sounded.

Jesus said His words are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. How many knows that we live within a Scroll? Stand in open field at night time and turn around 360 degrees looking towards the Heaven you would have covered the messages in the signs of the stars. In this set we shall review at least two of these signs: **Virgo**

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

(Woman) and the draco (dragon), previously we touched Pleiades or 7 Stars in His Right hand: the 7 Angels of the 7 Churches from chapter 1 through to 3. The last event under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal is that the Heaven departs as a Scroll Rolled up. We inhabit the fourth object from the sun as explained before in Creation's Sanctuary which equates with the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment and precept of Dueteros which is embedded therein. The foundation of our planet, Earth, is Deuterios a recount of the 7 precepts. How fitting for our planet(s) to be enclosed and wrapped within the Scroll of Heaven? The Scroll of Heaven is the Oracle or Word of God (Pentateuch) which is an exposition of the precepts or statues of God, together with the 10 Commandments (typified by The Sun and the Nine Planets), they constitute the Torah Torah or Law of God.

So Heaven's Scroll is rolled up and there is gaping hole above and when the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal is opened there is silence in (third) Heaven for ½ hour and 7 Angels are given trumpets to sound. Where is all of Heaven's Hosts for ½ hr.: the four beasts, the four and twenty elders and Ten Thousand times Ten Thousand and thousands of thousands of Angels who worship and perfume Heaven's portals with thanksgiving and praises of the Father and the Lamb? Behold! the gaping hole is filled with the Sun of Righteousness coming in His glory and that of His Father and that of the Angels, thus is fulfilled **Daniel 12: 3**, And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. So the Stars which fell from Heaven under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal and now the Heaven which is rolled up as the Scroll are replaced for the moment with the glory of the Hosts of Heaven which they typified and the redeemed now resurrected and translated. So as it were, God shall come forth from His Throne out of His Oracle or Word. Do you grasp or see this imagery? Many in that day will drop dead at the glory that shall stream (even as they wrestled with the scriptures to their own destruction) but the redeemed shall stand.

In this set of seven also we are told of John receiving a reed like a measuring rod, having 7 or Sheh-bah Measures (see **John 2 for Jesus' First Miracle**) and he was instructed to rise and measure the Temple and its worshippers but to leave the outer court for it was given unto the gentiles and they shall tread it down 42 months. The outer court is the Courtyard or the Earth and the treading down of the earth being the symbol of the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment is what is alluded to in: if ye

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

shall take away thy foot from the Sabbath Day from doing thy pleasure on my Holy Day and shall call the Sabbath a delight the Holy of the Lord, **Isaiah 58: 13**. It means the gentiles or heathen will have no regard to the Deuterios or 7 precepts that constitute God's Character of righteousness as embedded in His Law and the Ten Commandments. However, the true worshippers shall worship God in Spirit and in truth. For God is a Spirit; and they that worship Him, shall worship in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. Therefore, here is the patience of the Saints here are those that keep the commandments of God and have the faith of Jesus Christ, **Revelation 14: 12**. None of the worshippers measure up to God's Holiness or Sheh-bah: Sacred Fullness, His Seven precepts embedded in His Law and Ten Commandments but they have washed their robes and have made them white in the Blood of the Lamb, **Revelation 7: 14**, and they have due regard to His Law, they do not trample them under foot. And so the 7 or Sheh-bah precepts or Holiness of God which were symbolized in the Object Lesson of Creation which was for our good unto life will be the basis for the destruction of those who continue in rebellion to the Holiness or Sacredness of God. And this is the whole concept of **the sevens: Sheh-bah** that we have been encountering in Revelation: God creates or He destroys! God has both the knowledge of good and evil and all His works are done in righteousness!

So then as high as the Heavens (Firmament) are above the earth so are His ways, thoughts and deeds MOST HIGH and He is called by the number which symbolizes this, **7 or Sheh-bah, perfect, complete or Sacred Full One**: His Mark, Number and Name. He is MOST RIGHTEOUS, HOLY OR SACRED. And this is the meaning of the 7s or Sheh-bah that we have been encountering in Revelation so you may know that it is of His doing: 7 Stars, Angels, Ministers or Witnesses, of the 7 Churches in Asia; John in the Spirit on the Lord's Day (Sheh-bah or 7<sup>th</sup> Day); 7 Lamps burning before His Throne; the Lamb slain having 7 horns and eyes; The Book sealed with 7 Seals; The Seal of God, the 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath; 7 Angels with 7 Trumpets; the Measuring reed or rod (having 7 measures); 7 thunders utter their voices; Two Witnesses both engaged in a period of 3 ½ times=7 Times; and the 7 Angels with 7 last plagues.

Continuing, in this (second) set of seven we are shown how the period of witnessing, time, times and half a time (3 ½) is tied into the foundation of the creation and written in its record by the reference to the Two Witnesses who are



## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

engaged dressed in sackcloth (see **Revelation 3**, 7 times period for further explanation), this is why also the Sun of Righteousness was not set in the sky or Firmament until after day 3 plus evening ( $\frac{1}{2}$ ) or  $3 \frac{1}{2}$  times had passed and it and the Moon functioned for the other  $3 \frac{1}{2}$  days of that First Creation week, thereafter they had equal time of  $\frac{1}{2}$  of day (24 hrs) for 7 times each week ( $3 \frac{1}{2}$  days each) to dispel darkness. The message climaxes with Temple of God in Heaven (Third) being opened for the ark of His Testament or Covenant to be seen like what happens in the Old Testament time when once a year the High Priest went into the Most Holy Place on the Day of Atonement, **the 10<sup>th</sup> of 7<sup>th</sup> Month**, with blood for the cleansing of the Sanctuary. The Day of Judgement has come.

**The second set of seven** climaxes in the last three chapters, **in twelve**, the great wonder (miracle or **sign**) John saw in Heaven or **Firmament**, the Woman (**Virgo**) clothed with and founded upon the emblems or symbols of the Two Witnesses, The Sun, and the Moon and crown also with Twelve Stars; and also another wonder (miracle or **sign**) in Heaven or **Firmament** the **great red dragon (draco)** having **7 heads and ten horns** whose tail drew one third of the stars and cast them to the earth, who stood waiting before the Woman to devour her Child.

It goes on in **Chapter 13**, to speak of the Beast having 7 heads and ten horns (like unto a leopard, feet of a bear and mouth of a lion) **rising up out of the sea** unto who the Dragon gave him his power, seat and great authority and one of his head had a deadly wound by sword which was healed and also of the two horn lamblike beast **coming up out of the earth** who also spake as a dragon and who exercises the same power of the first beast who **made an image** unto the beast for all to worship and also **issued 'a mark, name or number of his name'** and killed all those who would not comply with its dictate.

From **Chapter 12** the commentary resumed with reference to the Lamb of God and climaxes in **Chapter 14** with the Lamb on Mount Zion (in Heaven) and with Him the 144K Witnesses who now join the choirs of Heaven singing a **New Song**. And we are introduced to **the Three Angels Messages** which were championed by these Witnesses just before the Coming of the Saviour, symbolized as the Son of

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

Man sitting upon a cloud having a sharp Sickle to harvest the earth. These Three Angels Messages are the basis of the sealing work that was carried out by The Angel from the east having the Seal of God and the others who assisted and it is the basis of the work that the 144K will accomplish in all the earth before Jesus comes the second time. These are of the Army of the Living God!

We will now do the recount of **Chapter 14**.

By a Sabbath Day's journey we travel through the Oracle of the Word of God (which includes The Firmament) to the Lofty grandeur of the portal of Heaven into the Presence of God. The Sabbath is both the door and the Sanctuary in Time and those who know how to use it enters the rest of God and are cause to ride upon the high places of the earth. As earthly Jerusalem was the Capital of Palestine, a city upon 7 Summits, even so is the Jerusalem above. We are travelling to Zion, beautiful, beautiful, Zion. We are travelling upwards to Zion the beautiful City of God. The Hills of Zion yields a thousand Sacred Sweets but before we reach the heavenly field, before we reach the heavenly field or walk the golden streets or walk the golden streets. So from earth through 'the gaping hole' into the celestial realm we arrive:

**MOUNT ZION!**

**7** Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

The loud voice of the **first angel message** is what is heard every Sabbath in its commandment: Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it holy. Six days shall thou labour and do all thy work. But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it, thou shall not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: for in six days the Lord thy God made the heaven, and the earth and the sea and all in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath Day and hallowed it, **Exodus 20: 8-11**.

Revelation 14:14

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

It's a time for worship and praise and to honour Him that sits upon the Throne and the Lamb. We wake the song of joy and gladness and to Zion we bring our noblest lays; we banish every thought of care and sadness and our grateful homage pays. The loud cry of the First Angel Message is an imperative that warrants our love that we keep all of the Commandments of God, **Joshua 22: 5**.

We consider it a joy rather than an obligation to obey and serve our Heavenly Father and the Lamb so we make the trip through 'the gaping hole' as seen in the recount:

- 1 **And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.** The answer is now given again in this verse to the question of the Day of the Wrath of the Lamb has come and who shall be able to stand? We see that with Him are standing on Mount Zion, one of the 7 lofty summits of the City of God in Heaven (**see also Matthew 24**), the 144K from the Twelve Tribes of Israel, having the **Name of His Father (Sheh-bah, means Sacred Full One or Holy One)** in their forehead. These are seen to have made the trip first as in **chapter 7** when they also preceded the great multitude which no man could number from every tribe, nation, kindred, tongue and people. They standing on Zion's lofty summit with the Lamb speak of their holiness unto God as prophets after the order of Elijah and John the Baptist.
- 2 **And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:** Now they wake the Song of Joy and gladness!
- 3 **And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.** As Heaven's multitude sang, worshipped and praised the Father and the Lamb in the first set of seven

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

chapters, it is now time for the first fruit of the end of crop year harvest of the earth to praise God in the Song of The Redeemed!

4 **These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the first fruits unto God and to the Lamb.** Virgins are morally pure and faithful so these are complete (sheh-bah: means complete or whole).

Whatsoever is not of faith is sin, **Romans 14: 23.** And faith works by love, **Galations 5: 6.** And perfect love casts out all fear, **1 John 4: 18.**

5 **And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.** Whosoever, offends not in words is a 'perfect' (sheh-bah: perfect or complete) man mark him, **Psalms 37: 37.** They are one with God because they obeyed the call of the gospel in the verse that followed.

6 **And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,** They precede the great multitude of the earth from every nation, kindred and tongue and people (who will obey the 3 Angels Messages) which no man could number in Revelation 7, but Jesus numbers them in the arithmetic series of the 17 nations and people groups of **Acts 2** in the **153 Big Fishes** that were caught in the First and Last Harvest of **John 21.**

**14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.**

The Son of Man is the Son of God, the Lamb, He sits on the Cloud of His Throne, when He comes from Heaven through the gaping hole to harvest the earth of all who obey the Three Angels Messages with the Sharp Sickle which He has in His Hand. Will I make the trip from earth to Heaven to appear in the Presence of God and before the Four Beasts, the Four and Twenty Elders, and myriads of Angels?

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

Those for who in His Presence is fullness of joy and to His right hand are pleasures evermore like that of the Sabbath will make the trip to the hills of Zion. For earth will not remain much longer in a state for our habitation:

- 8 **And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is**  
9 **fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.** In which city will you spend your rest? In that which is fallen, though it is upon 7 summits (see **Matthew 24**) as the City of God? Spiritual Babylon is fallen and has become the habitation of every hateful and unclean bird, **Revelation 18: 2**. Remember the image of Daniel 2. Daniel said unto Nebuchadnezzar thou art the head of gold, Babylon is therefore the head of the image that represents kingdoms of this world. Nebuchadnezzar's Babylon ceases to exist with this influence over all the kingdoms of the world today; therefore, the Babylon which the bible speaks of today is by inference to that great city which bears rule over all the earth. In Constantine's Day he moved the Capital of His Roman Empire to the 7 summits of Constantinople (which was overrun by the Ottoman Empire) from the 7 summits of Rome in Italy (**Matthew 24**). However, Rome in Italy exists still today and bear rule over all the earth.
- 10 **And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,** Those who worship the Creator by being obedient to His Commandments and His Laws receives His mark or seal by His Spirit in their Foreheads as seen in chapter 7 and in verse 1 of this chapter, similarly, those who worship the beast and his image receive his mark in their forehead and in their hand (**chi xi stigma (khee xee stig'-ma) or 666**) as they are void of the Spirit of God, they are sealed by the spirit of demons. In his forehead or in his hand speaks to how he thinks and what he does, remember, as a man thinks in his heart even so is he, **Matthew 12: 35**. Those who receive the mark of the beast think and do even as the beasts and the dragon even as **the 144K are like the Lamb's Father**.

## Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City? Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?

11 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

12 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

13 Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

14 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

### CONCLUSION: THE TEMPLE IN HEAVEN

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

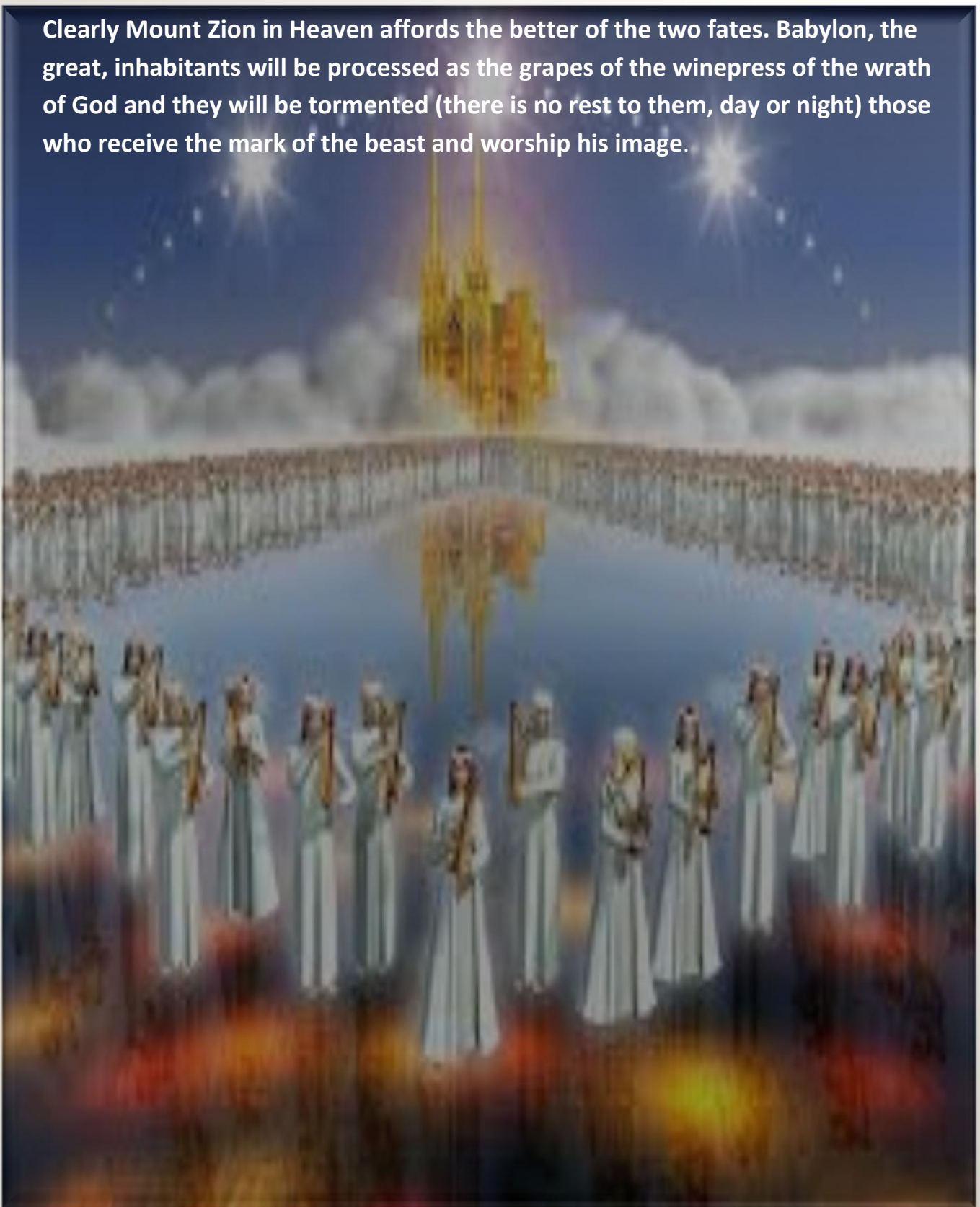
18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs. This is that great city called: Babylon.

**Revelation 14: Spiritual Rest and the Sabbath Day in which City?  
Mount Zion or Babylon, the great?**

Clearly Mount Zion in Heaven affords the better of the two fates. Babylon, the great, inhabitants will be processed as the grapes of the winepress of the wrath of God and they will be tormented (there is no rest to them, day or night) those who receive the mark of the beast and worship his image.



**Introduction:**

We have completed the second set of seven Chapters: **Chapters 8 through to 14** and we have seen from the Lofty One's (Heavens') point of view the drama and conflict of the ages. As the Heavens are higher than the earth so are my ways and my thoughts higher than yours and as the snow and the rain comes down and waters the earth and causes it to bud and bring forth seed for the sower and bread for the eater so shall the words which goes out of my mouth it shall not return unto me void but It shall accomplish that which I have sent it to do and it shall prosper in that which I have sent it to, **Isaiah 55: 8-11**.

God has set His Words above His Name, **Psalms 138: 2**. The Firmament or loft, the object of day 2 of creation's work dramatizes this depiction above the earth in the rain and snow that comes down thereof to water the earth. And, so again, we saw in the second set of seven chapters the signs, symbols or messages in the stars of the firmament (Heaven's Scroll: Word of God) taking centre stage to outline how God from the beginning spoke to all things which in their time and seasons are fulfilled according to His grand design: let them be for signs, times, seasons, days and years, **Genesis 1: 14**.

Because of His Words (Sheh-bah Precepts) that are above His Name (appellation, Sheh-bah (7)) His Saints can invoke His Presence by an adjuration or severing themselves as revealed in **Chapter 8: Wrath from Heaven above by an adjuration** (opening of 7 seals invoked His Judgement) in the first four Trumpet recounts. This example will be followed by those who follow on to know the Lord each week as the Children of Israel around the walls of Jericho for 7 days doing His and only His will in all they do. Those who obey the Word of God (these 7 precepts) each day will recount His Holiness on the Seventh Day and will find His Presence with them to accomplish great signs, works and wonders.

They would have learnt that the Name of the Lord is as a Strong Tower from day 1 work of creation but they would have followed on to know that His going forth is as '**prepared as the morning**' as His words became a Lamp unto their feet and Light unto their path even as **God is Light** and in Him there is no darkness. He now



comes upon them as the former and the latter rain comes upon the earth and they are sealed.

The recount continues in **Chapter 9** and intensifies in **The 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Woes of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet Voices**, the Spirit of Judgement is heard above the voices of the Trumpets against the men with the Mark of the Beast (chi, xee, stigma).

Before the 7<sup>th</sup> and Last Trumpet Voice sounded, the 3<sup>rd</sup> **Woe of the 7 Last Plagues**, the review is given of what is needed to stand in this age in **Chapter 10: The Day or Period of the Mighty Angel, Witness or Messenger explaining THE BIRTH OF THE CLOUD OF WITNESSES (FROM WHICH PROCEEDS THE 7 THUNDERS) FROM THE LOUD CRY LION ROAR; Chapter 11: Spirit of Faith (Life) explaining FAITH: MOTHER OF ALL LIVING, THE WOMAN, this precept in Creation Sanctuary (The Temple, the Altar and the Worshipers all possesses this trait); Chapter 12: Spirit, Michael, Prince: One like God; Chapter 13: Spiritually Sealed, explaining the sealing by the Spirit of God or otherwise and Chapter 14: Spiritual Rest: tale of two cities: Mt. Zion & Babylon, the great, explaining THE REST OF MT. ZION OR THAT OF BABYLON, THE GREAT: WHAT'S YOUR CHOICE?**

As God made all things in 7 days and destroyed Jericho by an adjuration of the 7s and again allowing 7 times to pass over Nebuchadnezzar for his punishment and repentance as He allowed 7 times or decades (70 years) to pass over Jerusalem for the punishment of that Nation, **Jeremiah 25: 11-12**, and healing or repentance and then giving them 7 times (period of a generation life: 70 years, **Daniel 9: 24**) for probation and to turn from evil even so as He dealt with the whole world or gentiles giving us 7 times (the time period of the 7 Churches as outlined by the 7 seals).

The end is now in sight 7 days around Jericho while only the Ram's Horn blasts continually equates with the 7 seals that are opened by the Lion and the Lamb for the 7 Churches time period throughout history when the Messengers or Witnesses lifted up their voices like the Trumpet, **Isaiah 58: 1**, in each era. On the 7<sup>th</sup> Day at Jericho Israel marched 7 times in the recount the Ram's Horns blasts continually and at the 7<sup>th</sup> after the long blast the people then shouted and the walls came tumbling down and each man of war ascends up and destroys all sparing none both man and beast except Rahab, the harlot, and her family: when the 7<sup>th</sup> seal is opened the 7 Trumpet recounts begins and at the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet blast the kingdoms of this world

## REVELATION 15: THE GLORY AND POWER OF THE NAME OF THE LORD

have become the Kingdom of our God and His Christ and **there is yet a review as outlined in the Chapters above before** the 7 last plagues are poured out on all men having the mark of the beast for their destruction.

From the review in the previous seven Chapters we identified 'the prepared as the morning' part of the 7 times period when Michael, the Prince, One like God was made flesh and for time, times and half of time (3 ½ times ministered as the Light of the World) lived among man. We also identified the 3 ½ times period of the dark ages when the Courtyard was treaded down by the Gentiles thus making the week of times equating with Creation 7 day week and its two divisions. We also identified who are the Two Witnesses who were killed by the Beast of the abyss as the Two who were symbolized in Creation in the Planets and the Stars also as Witnesses: The Ten Commandments and the Pentateuch of the Old and New Covenants. If the Words of God are Spirit and life anyone who muzzles or disobeys are accomplices of the Beast and will receive punishment as murderers of the Two Witnesses. This is the hallmark of the men with the mark of the beast they are in rebellion to God.

In the review we got the confirmation of the validity and credibility of the Word of God as Truth and we understood the parallels in the counterpart of creation establishing the authenticity of The Bible and God as Creator of all things from the blue print of the Sanctuary which He gave to Moses. Only the Builder could reproduce the design with such accuracy. We also understood how we can survive when the Bible is taken away again by the doctrines which are inscribed in the Creation's Sanctuary which are for our reading, learning and meditation.

In the review we see the importance of the Pentateuch even as the little book in the Mighty Witness hand which we must eat to survive and be prepared for the Prophetic role to which we are called and for the last day trials which are upon us. We also are shown the mystery of iniquity and the role which the enemy plays in the revelation of his functions by the names that are given to him but primarily he is a blasphemmer and will lead all including his government in blasphemy. There is an inference which was not developed in that the enemy by blasphemy of the 7 heads invoked his presence as the eight beast (a counterfeit for an adjuration).

**Chapter 15** is the first chapter equating with the Name of the Lord on the Measuring Rod, in the third set of chapters equating with the Genesis precept. Thus we have the composite of the Name of the Lord and Genesis in the title. Genesis speaks to: generation, age, period, nature, nativity or birth, pre-eminence or first. In this set of Chapters we shall be looking at the power and glory of God to bring forth, generate, to give birth or even to destroy. There is none like Him, therefore, this adjective is ascribed to His works and judgements that are full,

complete and perfect: great: excellent or high (highest, greatest) in power, and marvellous: causing wonderment and inducing reverence, awe or fear. This, His glory and power is what is seen in Creation: the order and fullness **DEPICTED BY THE OBJECTS CREATED ON DAY 3: SEA, DRY LAND, HERB BEARING SEED & TREES BEARING FRUIT.** He has also the power to destroy as will be seen from the seven last plagues that are poured out in this third set of 7 Chapters and Jericho's destruction.

Therefore, this chapter is dubbed: Great and Marvellous or the glory and power of the Name of the Lord. The Name of the Lord is a strong tower the righteous run into it and they are safe, **Proverbs 18: 10.** Who knows the power of thy wrath? Even as thy fear; so is Thy wrath, so teach us to number our days and apply our hearts unto wisdom, **Psalms 90: 10-12.** Yeah, O Lord, our Lord, oh excellent is your Name in all the earth! **Psalms 8: 1 & 9, 148: 13 & Hebrews 1: 4.**

Those who grasped the essence of the preceding paragraph knows that abiding in the Name of the Lord by which they are sealed in the foreheads, **Revelation 14: 1 & 22: 4,** is the means by which they will abide safely when His wrath is poured out in the 7 Last Plagues. Only the power of the fear of the Lord can match or equate with the power of His wrath. This is the means whereby Israel was kept safe as they crossed through the red sea, while those same waters destroyed the enemy which pursued them. Yea, the Name of the Lord is a strong tower! And His Name is excellent, highest or greatest or pre-eminent in all the earth, there is none like Him! Glory and power be unto the Ancient of Days!

Progressively, the wrath of God is revealed in His judgements throughout Revelation it began with the adjuration: the opening of the 7 seals, and worsens as it progressed in the voices of the 7 Trumpets, the first 4 being of less consequence; then the 3 Woes of the last 3 Trumpets voices: the first 2 though of greater consequence, still did not fill up the wrath of God until now the 3<sup>rd</sup> Woe: the sounding of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet Voice when the 7 Angels with the 7 Last Plagues are prepared. By an adjuration of the 7s were Jericho destroyed even so by the same means the earth will meet its end.

©2008 HowStuffWork

In this Chapter we will see how this Great (highest, greatest) and Marvellous Sign of the Glory and Power of the Wrath of God was inscribed in the annals of Creation at the Beginning. Yea, climaxing the first 3 ½ Times or days of the first week of Creation was this sign which was 'called out' or forth and written in the Scroll of Heaven on day 4 in the Firmament that doubters, idolaters, and blasphemers be warned. Yea, the 7 Angels with the Vials of 7 Last Plagues portrayed as such: a great bowl which tipped in the northern skies emptying its contents upon the earth through the winter months with these two stars: the North star (Pole or Polaris) and Kochab (Arabic for guiding star) being a part of this 7 Stars (Angels or Messengers) Constellation called little dipper. Interestingly enough above the Little Dipper is the Big Dipper a similar 7 Stars Constellation that is a bigger bowl giving the idea that the Little Dipper comes forth of the Big Dipper. The 7 Angels with the vials of the 7 Last Plagues comes forth of the Wrath of the Almighty (Sheh-bah) God which is poured without mixture in the Cup or Bowl of His indignation (portrayed in the Stars as the Big Dipper), **Revelation 14: 10**. Remarkable! In the mouth of Two or Three Witness shall everything be established, **Deuteronomy 19: 15**. By the Testimony of these Two we understand the certainty of the 7 Last Plagues to fall upon the earth.

**GREAT AND MARVELLOUS! THE GLORY AND POWER OF THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY!**

**V1 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.**

He telleth the stars He calls them out all by their names, **Psalms 147: 4**. And He said let them be for signs, for times, seasons, days and years and let them be for light in the firmament and to give light upon the earth, **Genesis 1: 14**. God is Light and in Him there is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. To the Law and Testimony if they speak not according then there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**. Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty! Just and true are thy ways King of Saints! Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy Name? For Thou only are Holy! All nations shall come and worship before Thee for thy righteous judgements are manifest.

## REVELATION 15: THE GLORY AND POWER OF THE NAME OF THE LORD

So God set two 7 Stars constellation: the little dipper, consisting of the Polaris or North Star (The reason Polaris is so important is because the axis of Earth is pointed almost directly at it. During the course of the night, Polaris does not rise or set, but remains in very nearly the same spot above the northern horizon year-round while the other stars circle around it.) and Kochab and 5 others, and the big dipper in the northern hemisphere both forming bowls which tip in the winter months emptying their contents upon the earth. The little dipper is below the big dipper suggesting that it comes forth thereof: the 7 Angels (little) with the 7 Last Plagues proceed out of the Wrath of Almighty (big) God. This is the 'sign' or token in the Stars that is made reference to in verse 1 as **great** (excellent in power, highest, greatest) **and marvellous**. Great: because it is exceedingly (greatest or highest) mighty, and marvellous: because it is an astonishment causing great wonderment, inducing reverence, awe and fear. Exceedingly mighty: because it symbolizes the complete and final or 7 Last Plagues of THE ALMIGHTY in which is filled up His Wrath or indignation. His wrath that is poured without mixture in the cup of His indignation, **Revelation 14: 10**, this is the LAST or third woe! Woe!

To bring to an end His Wrath Sheh-bah, the Big One, uses oh, yes, 7 Angels, Messengers or Witnesses, Little ones, to make complete or fill up His wrath. Remember, as said before in previous Chapters the stars, the moon and the sun: the hosts of heaven; were called out after the evening or ½ time of day 4 had passed, completing the first division of the week of 3 ½ times when the glory of the Sheh-kinah lit Creation.

Only 3 ½ times or days are needed for God to generate and bring forth His glory: copiousness, fullness or abundance which climaxed in the hosts of heaven which spoke of his glory and power and all things which were to come over the remainder of the '7'times or days. The other 3 ½ times or days, the remainder, begins the fulfilment of the prophecy of the first (division) time, times and dividing of times. This also is God's way of recording that He declares the end from the beginning, the same sign that Yeshua, called Jesus gave, when He at the end of 3 ½ times or years in His Ministry upon the earth declared the end from then, see His Prophecy of the End in Matthew 24 which speaks even unto our

time as Jerusalem's Sanctuary is but a type of Creation's Sanctuary at the end of the World. God is the Spirit of all Prophets. How did He did that at the Creation? In the name of the Stars which He called them out all by their names! This is a work that is for another time, yea, it is a great and marvellous work!

So God from the beginning spoke to the 7 Last Plagues in both 7 Stars constellation of Little Dipper and Big Dipper as He spoke to the Woman and the Dragon in **Revelation 12 in the Stars as well**. Yea, the Heavens declare the glory of God and the firmament shows His handiwork. Day after day utters speech and night after night shows knowledge, **Psalms 19: 1-2**.

**V8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.**

Now what was typified in the **great and marvellous 7 Stars Constellation of Little Dipper** (Big Dipper) is consummated in the antitype: the Temple in Heaven where smoke fills the Temple from the glory and power of God, who is a Spirit, that, no man is able to enter therein until the 7 Last Plagues were complete. So we have the type in previous progressive verse and now the antitype in its fulfilment in this verse so that we might know the truth. So then the great and marvellous sign or token of the Little Dipper seen by John in Heaven is an allusion to the glory and power of God, Sheh-bah (7), the Big Dipper who is above, as now realized in the smoke that now fills the Temple at the time of the 7 Last Plagues. Great and Marvellous are Thy works Lord God and Almighty! Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints. Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy Name. For Thou alone are Holy! All nations shall come and worship before Thee for Thy righteous judgements are manifest.

**TRUE (OBEDIENCE TO THY WORDS: LAW) WORSHIP:**

**V2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.**

Yeah, God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. For just and true are Thy Ways and as the Heavens are higher than the earth, so are my thoughts and ways higher than yours, **Isaiah 55: 9=10, lofty or highest**. And God had set His Words above His Name, **Psalms 138: 2**. So if the Lord God Almighty, the King of Saints is glorious and powerful as truly He is, then His Words are so much the more glorious (abundant, full, complete, honour, praise and worship) powerful, great and marvellous.

So then those who worship the weak and beggarly (least or worst, evil) beast and his image and received his mark and the number of his name in their right hand and in their foreheads cannot serve the Almighty God, the King of Saints, who is glorious and powerful and great and marvellous!

Now His Saints that are victorious over the weak and beggarly (evil or debased) things of mammon are seen standing on the sea of glass mingled with fire having harps ready to glorify His Name. These that stand on the sea of glass mingled with fire are they that agree Thy Words are Spirit and they are life! They drink of the Spirit of the water of life freely.

#### **CREATION'S (THY WORKS) TESTIMONY:**

**V3** And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

By their fruit are they known, **Matthew 12: 33**. Even so by His works God is known as declared in the Song of Moses, the Servant of God and the Song of the Lamb which only they who overcome can sing, saying: Great and marvellous are Thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are Thy ways, Thou King of saints.

Creation, His Work, bears testimony of the glory and power of God: the heavens declare the glory of God and the firmament shows His handiwork, **Psalms 19: 1**. How befitting that His saints uses this as the basis to praise Him. The work at the genesis, the beginning, gives this Testimony even so we who are His workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works give testimony of His glory and power.

For He hath set a Testimony in Jacob and established a Law in Israel, **Psalms 78: 5**.

Yeah, great and marvellous are thy works Lord God Almighty! Just and true are Thy Ways, King of Saints!

#### HEARING THE TESTIMONY (THE WORD OF GOD: HIS LAW)

**V4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.**

The answer to the rhetoric is obvious, those that are fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second death, **Revelation 21: 8**. These are they who do not fear, revere or have in awe the Lord God Almighty! Therefore they can not glorify or praise His Name nor can they worship Him as they do not have what it takes to extol Him as the Lord God Almighty! They speak not according to the Law and the Testimony as there is no light in them!

Only by the means by which the Almighty has wrought can we fear or revere, praise or glorify and worship Him. Only by faith, the mother of all living, can we attest to the greatness and marvel of the Lord God Almighty. For by faith we understand the worlds were framed by the Word of God, **Hebrews 11: 3**, and we see His glory and power at work in our own lives as He manifest His works in our experiences. Yea, great and marvellous are thy works Lord God Almighty! Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints! Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy Name? For Thou only are Holy! All nations shall come and worship before Thee; for Thy judgments are manifest.

Faith comes by hearing; and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 17**.

#### TEMPLE OF TESTIMONY OPENED: JUDGEMENT

**V5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:**



Under the Mosaic Law only once a year did the Levitical High Priest enter the Most Holy Place of the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony and this was on the Day of Atonement or Judgment. Now the Temple (of the Tabernacle of the Testimony) in Heaven is open as at that time. This is understood to mean the Throne Room of the Father since the Testimony of the Decalogue and Pentateuch (the Law and Testimony) is within and in the side of His Throne, respectively. This is the sum total of who and what God's government stands for.

### **NUMBERED SHEH-BAH: THE BIG AND THE LITTLE DIPPERS**

**V6** And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

From the Big Dipper or Sheh-bah Witness of the Temple in Heaven now comes forth the Little Dipper or Sheh-bah (7) Witness of these 7 Angels having the 7 plagues clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

### **SHEH-BAH'S WRATH:**

**V7** And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

The 7 golden vials which is the complete, perfect or full wrath of God was given unto the 7 Angels by one of the four Beasts in Heaven.

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

### Introduction:

In the previous Chapter we looked at the Song of Moses and the Song of the Lamb, praise. In this Chapter we shall begin with his prayer. This is the Alpha & Omega of Hosanna from **Matthew 21**.

**Psa 90:1** A Prayer of Moses the man of God. Lord, **thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.**

**Psa 90:2** Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.

**Psa 90:3** Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

**Psa 90:4** For a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

**Psa 90:5** Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are *as* a sleep: in the morning *they are* like grass *which* groweth up.

**Psa 90:6** In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

**Psa 90:7** For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

**Psa 90:8** Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.

**Psa 90:9** For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale *that is told*.

**Psa 90:10** The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

**Psa 90:11** **Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.**

**Psa 90:12** So teach *us* to number our days, that we may apply *our* hearts unto wisdom.

**Psa 90:13** Return, O LORD, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

**Psa 90:14** O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

**Psa 90:15** Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, *and* the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

**Psa 90:16** **Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.**

**Psa 90:17** And **let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us:** and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Remember, the Firmament of Day 2 of Creation speaks to the nature of God: God is a Spirit, Lofty, as High as the Heavens are above the earth so are as His ways and thoughts are higher than ours, **Isaiah 55: 9**. Remember, also, thy way is in the Sanctuary, who is so Great God as our God, **Psalm 77: 13**. Remember, from previous Chapters of Revelation and other books on the website the parallel was

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

revealed that exists between the Firmament: the Heavens, and the Holy Places of the Temple or Sanctuary. The Holy Places in the title of this Chapter refers to the Open Firmament, 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 3<sup>rd</sup> Heavens which in Creation was used to depict the Spirit. We continue in this third set of seven Chapters to examine the glory and power of God to bring forth or generate, which was described in the previous Chapter as 'great and marvellous are Thy works. Just and true are Thy ways.'

**Chapter 16** being the second Chapter in this third set equates with the Spirit on the measuring rod and given the Firmament (1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> Heaven) is used to depict the Loftiness of God, The Spirit, and parallels the Holy Places of the Sanctuary this Chapter is entitled: the Glory and Power of the Holy Places.

The Heavens declare the glory of God and the Firmament shows His handiwork, **Psalms 19: 1**. In them has He set a Tabernacle for the sun which is as a Bridegroom that goes out of His Chambers and rejoices as a Strongman to run a race, **Psalm 19: 5**. By the action of the Heavenly Bridegroom, the Sun of Righteousness, the High Priest, the Clouds of Witnesses (Saints) are formed (in the Tabernacle of Open Firmament analogous to the Table of Shewbread in the Holy Place) and driven of the Mighty Wind, the Menorah, which is a roaring rushing wind from Heaven, thus, Thou O God art our dwelling place in all generation as depicted in these signs of nature. But these signs or symbols are worshipped by the ignorant as gods; they are only in signs of the truth and the living God.

The reality is in Christ Jesus: and he that loves me will keep my commandment and shall be loved of My Father and I will love him and we will come and make our abode with him, **John 14: 23**. Abide in me and I in Thee, **John 15: 4**. Thou, O God, has been our dwelling place in all generation! Our dwelling place is in the Holy Places of Heaven as depicted by the Clouds (of Witnesses) of the Firmament from whence we expect our Saviour to come.

God is a Spirit, and depicted by the Big Dipper Constellation, and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth. 7 Ministering Spirits of the Little Dipper Constellation are given the work to pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth or the whole world that the Judgment of the Eternal Spirit is

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

made manifest. Who knows the power of Thy Wrath? Even as Thy fear so is Thy wrath so teach us to number our days and apply our hearts unto wisdom.

The complete wrath of the Lord is manifest in the judgments of the 7 Last Plagues climaxing in 'the battle of Armageddon', 'a mountainous crowd of troops': His Coming. And these Plagues are directed at the men with the mark of the beast and destroying their kingdom. Only the faithful and wise servant who the Lord has appointed over His house shall the Lord come and find giving meat in due season to His House (,whose House are we if hold steadfast our faith firm unto the end): encouraging the Lord's House to watch unto prayer that they be not tempted and to keep their garments lest any should walk naked and their shame be seen.

### NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH

**V1** And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, **Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.**

The command is now given to the 7 Angels as they are discharged by the great or exceedingly mighty voice (of the Father) from the Temple to go their ways and pour out their vials of the wrath of God upon the whole world.

He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty (all powerful or omnipotent). I will say of the Lord He is my refuge and fortress! My God in Him will I trust! Surely, He shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler and from the noisome pestilence. He shall cover thee with His feathers and under His wings shall thou trust; **His truth** (law) shall be thy shield and buckler, **Psalm 91: 1-4**. Remember, Thy Law is the truth, **Psalm 119: 142**.

While I was with them in the world, I kept them in Thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled, **John 17: 12**. Only those who have learnt to call upon the Name of the Lord will be saved, **Romans 10: 13**.

The Name of the Lord is a Strong, glorious and powerful Tower, the righteous run into and they are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. Only those who know how to enter and remain in this Secret Place shall abide under the protection and providence of the

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

Most High. Enter thou into thy Closet or Secret Place and pray therein and the Father which sees thee in secret will reward thee openly, **Matthew 6: 6**.

Remember also the messages in **Revelation 2-3** about prayer in the meaning of the names of the 7 Churches.

**V8** And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

From the exceedingly great voice in the Temple, the Most Holy Place, then to the Tabernacle of the Sun. The 4<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial upon the sun and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. The sun shines through the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 1<sup>st</sup> Heaven unto the courtyard of the earth. The sun gives light as the Shekinah or glory of God does in the Temple.

**A Song of degrees.** I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help. My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber. Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. The LORD *is* thy keeper: the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right hand. The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night. The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul. The LORD shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore, **Psalms 121**.

Remember, the sun is a symbol for the SON, the Heavenly Bridegroom, the Strongman, who at His coming in flaming fire will be taking vengeance on the unrighteous and destroying them with the brightness or light of His presence, **2 Thessalonians 1: 8**. But unto us who look to the Hills from whence comes our Help, the Sun of righteousness shall arise upon us with healing in His Wings, **Malachi 4: 2**. Saints keep your watch to the Hill (dwelling place) of the Lord!

Also, remember in **Revelation 11** when we measured the Temple, the Altar and worshippers we saw that the sun and the other nine planets paralleled the Decalogue that was place within the ark or throne of God, beneath his mercy seat. The Sun being the first bullet point in the Decalogue accords with Commandment number 1 of the Decalogue where God introduced Himself by Name, saying I am the Lord or Y'hovah, thy God that hath brought thee out of the

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

land of Egypt out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other Gods before me, **Exodus 20: 3**.

Applying the substance of the plague of the 4<sup>th</sup> Angel or Messenger, scorching men with the heat of the sun, also means that those who have learnt to call upon the Name of the Lord, given the sun typifies Commandment number 1 which has embedded in it the Name of the Lord, will be able by prayer: a call on the Name of the Lord, like Elijah cause burning heat to scorch these sacrifices. Remember, also the counterfeit the false prophet causes fire to come down from heaven in the midst of men.

Because thy Law is truth, and the truth is their shield and buckler, this book of the Law does not depart out of their mouths; but in it they meditate day and night as a dwelling and secret place; that they may observe to do all that is written therein. And so they prosper and have good success, **Joshua 1: 8**. The Word of the Lord was precept upon precept unto to them. Line upon line here a little there a little they learnt and they understood the precepts as they meditate in it day and night. They understood that His words are Spirit and they are life and they were able to turn the tide of evil as the Strongman of Israel.

**V15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.**

The hour or moment of the coming of a 'Thief' is not known even so is the Coming of the Son of Man. The wisest counsel, therefore, is that we 'keep watch' and pray that we enter not into temptation, **Matthew 26: 41**, and keep our garments lest we walk naked and they see our shame. Daniel and his friends prayed three times a day, morning, noon and evening, towards the Temple in Jerusalem. Let us commit to the same to remain vigilant, prepared and ready praying towards the Hill of the Lord. The Name of the Lord is a Strong, powerful and glorious, Tower, the righteous run into and they are saved. As Daniel blessed the Name of the Lord, because He being a shield also is a Lifter of his head even so will our heads be lifted and we shall loudly proclaim: this is our God we have long waited for Him and He will save us!

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

### THE PLACE CALLED ARMAGEDDON (AND THE MOST HIGH'S HABITATION):

**V2** And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

The earth is the fourth object in the solar system counting from the sun which as was said before in **Chapter 11** equates with the fourth commandment, the Holy Sabbath Day of rest and worship. Made Holy, because God blessed the day, sanctified it and hallowed it and made Himself present during that period of time, a Sanctuary in time, to all who would come aside and rest awhile and have communion with Him and be made whole, perfect and complete in Him. The earth was created to be the Land or place of Rest. He also embedded His appellation, title or name: Sheh-bah, meaning the number 7, perfect, complete (whole) or Sacred, Holy (Full) One. The Sabbath is the Holy Habitation for the Most High!

But the earth was given unto the gentiles and they tread it down for time, times and dividing of time, **Revelation 11: 2**, even as they did not turn their foot away from the Sabbath Day from doing their own pleasure upon His Holy Day, **Isaiah 58: 13**, but tread or trample it down as they did the earth. And the Most High allowed them to do as they pleased for there is a way which seems right unto a man but the end thereof are the ways of death. For strait is the way and narrow is the path that leads unto eternal life and few be that find it. And wide is the path and broad is the way that leads to destruction and many (the mountainous crowd of troops) be that enter therein, **Matthew 7: 13-14**. Each must choose ye this day whom he will serve. That is the prerogative God has entrusted to every man. The wide gate and broad way leads to death and destruction at Armageddon, the mountainous crowd of troops against God.

Whatever you sow you shall also reap, **Galations 6: 7**. The men with the mark of the beast who worshipped his image choose to rebel against God and His truth and to do evil, therefore, they cannot dwell anymore upon the earth, which typifies the Sabbath Day of the fourth commandment and His Presence. Hence,

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

the vial of the 1<sup>st</sup> Angel is poured upon the earth and a noisome and grievous sore fell upon these wicked men.

**V9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.**

The harvest of the earth's grapes is ripe when this state or condition is achieved that men from the plagues caused by their sins continue to blaspheme the Name of God and repented not to glorify His Name who have power over these plagues. Armageddon is just on the horizon for such. All manner of sins and blasphemy shall be forgiven of man but the blasphemy of the Spirit shall not be forgiven neither in this life nor the life to come, **Matthew 12: 31-32**.

**V16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon** (symbolic name composite of Har and Megiddo meaning: a range of mountains and to crowd upon or assemble selves by troops).

All these who continue to be unrepentant are so allowed for God did send them strong delusions that they should believe a lie that they all might be damned who holds the truth in unrighteousness, **2 Thessalonians 2: 11-12**. The generations of the unrighteous are allowed to gather at Armageddon: into a mountainous crowd of troops, that they might all be destroyed who hold the truth in unrighteousness.

### **THE PLACE OF HIS REST (SEA OF GLASS BEFORE THE THRONE MIRRORED):**

**V3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.**

Remember, the sea equates with the Laver of the courtyard in the Sanctuary before the Holy Places. Similarly there is a sea of glass before the throne of God in Heaven, **Revelation 4: 6**. In the previous Chapter we saw the 144K who gained the victory over the beast stand on the sea of glass mixed with fire having harps and they sang the song of Moses and of the Lamb.



## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

Now we see the laver of the courtyard of the earth (created in the beginning as the Land or place of rest) become fiery red but with blood of a dead man and every living soul died in the sea as the 2<sup>nd</sup> Angel pours out his vial upon the sea. Both, a contrast and comparison is made of the servants of the beast upon the earth: the Land or place of Rest, and the fiery red sea, and the servants of God in Heaven standing upon the sea of glass mixed with fire in the previous chapter. The first worships the beast and the second worships the Lord God Almighty.

**V10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,**

As the sea of glass is before the Throne in Heaven even so reference is now made to the seat of the beast, his throne, which is where the woman, the mother or harlots, sits or rest and rides the scarlet coloured beast. And we know the 7 heads of the beast to be 7 mountains where the woman, the mother of harlots and the abomination of all the earth, Babylon the Great City is. The 5<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial upon the seat of the beast and his kingdom is full of darkness even as he presided over the period called the dark ages and they shall gnaw their tongues for pain.

**V17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.**

Now the scene flashes to the Throne of Heaven to confirm the point that the Most High rules in the Kingdom of men and He gives it to the basest of men, **Daniel 4: 17**. The great<sup>1</sup> voice is heard once again out of the Temple of Heaven, from the Throne of God, saying it is done after the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial into the air. The third woe is now complete.

**THE PLACE FROM WHENCE FLOWS (CREATION'S SANCTUARY, THE HEART AND THE THRONE):**

**V4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

The whole earth is full of the power and glory of God. From whence flows the rivers and fountains of waters? But, from Thee O God! Out of the Throne John saw a pure river of water of life flowing down the streets of the New Jerusalem, **Revelation 22: 1.**

Imagine and visualize in your mind's eye the rain and snow which flows from the Creation's Sanctuary Holy Place of Heaven (the Clouds of Witnesses in the Tabernacle or sky) and refills the sea (of glass) as it flows down the High places of the earth and waters the land as it flows to (the sea) from whence it came. In this demonstration is captured from whence the rivers and fountain of waters first flowed at the beginning: out of the Holy Places of Heaven. This will again be recorded in the New Jerusalem as stated in the opening sentences.

The 3<sup>rd</sup> Angel now pours out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters and they too became as blood.

All return to the source out of whence they came to give glory and honour to the Maker (Mother) of all living things and to extol or praise the Omnipotent for His works.

**V11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.**

From whence, comes all manner of sin, blasphemy and evil? But, from out of the fountain of the heart! Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, **Matthew 12: 34.** Evil was sowed in this place in abundance so now flows in abundance blasphemy. These did not walk in the Spirit that they should not fulfil the lust of the flesh, **Galations 5: 16.** And so they blasphemed the God of Heaven because of their pains, sores and yet repented not of their deeds.

But blessed is the man that walks not in the counsel of the godly, nor stands in the way of sinners; nor sits in the seat of the scornful. But, his delight is in the law of God and in it he doth meditate both day and night. He shall be like a tree that is planted by the **rivers of waters** and shall bring forth his fruit in his season, **Psalms**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

**1: 3.** The Lord will dwell with such who are of a meek and quiet spirit, **1 Peter 3: 4**, that, gives hear to His words.

**V18** And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Out of the Throne comes forth voices, thunders and lightnings, **Revelation 4: 5**, the power and glory of the Almighty God is now displayed in these and a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake and so great. Yes, great and marvellous are thy works Lord God Almighty!

**ONE WHO OCCUPIES EVERY PLACE, SPACE, AND TIME (PRESENT, PAST, FUTURE)**

**V5** And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

The judgements of the Lord are true and altogether righteous, **Psalms 19: 9**. That is who He is: righteous and this Great God occupies the present, past and future tense of every place, space and time, for He is omnipresent. If you want to be exalted then learn this: righteousness exalts a nation but sin is a reproach unto all people, **Proverbs 14: 34**. The soul that continues to sin (unrepentant) shall die.

**V12** And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates (a river of Asia); and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

The rivers that previously were turned into blood by the 3<sup>rd</sup> Angel who poured out his vial thereon, one of them the Great River Euphrates, the Sweet waters thereof, a river of Asia, is now dried up by the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel who now pours out his vial upon it to prepare the way of the kings of the east.

The Lord, the Eternal Spirit, when He returns will come from the east: the forefront of palce or time, that is: eternity. He will encounter first the rulers of this region, but like the lightning which shines from the east and is seen in the

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

west even so shall the coming of the Son of Man be, **Matthew 24: 27**, none will be spared from encountering this great day of His Coming.

Have you finished your course, have you kept the faith? Like Paul can you say: henceforth is laid up for me a crown of righteousness which the Lord the righteous Judge shall give to me in that day, and not to me only, but to all those who love His appearing, **2 Timothy 4: 7-8**.

**V19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.**

The Great Almighty One who occupies all places, space, tenses and time send forth one of His ministering Spirit, the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel who pours out is vial and dries up the Great River, the Sweet which became the blood waters of Euphrates to prepare the way of the kings of the east and now the Great or Big One divides the great city, Babylon, into three parts and the cities of the nations fell as their sins were a reproach unto them and great Babylon came into the remembrance of God to give unto her of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath as depicted in the constellation of the Big Dipper.

### **NO HIDING PLACE (OUTSIDE OF GOD):**

**V6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.**

None that give their allegiance to the beast and worship his image shall escape the blood drink that is served by the 3<sup>rd</sup> Plague of the Wrath of God. They are considered worthy by the Angel of waters because as they had sowed even so now they receive: they had shed the blood of the saints and prophets and now they are given blood to drink. Their mother, the mother of harlots and of all the abomination of the earth was drunk with the blood of the saints and the prophets, **Revelation 17: 6**, and these too had participated in her crimes.

Under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal in Chapter 6 when there was an earthquake; the sun became black as sackcloth, the moon as red as blood; the stars fell from heaven as a fig

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

tree casts her untimely figs as shaken of a mighty wind; heaven departed as a scroll rolled up; and every Island and mountain was moved out of their places and every rich man, bond and free ran to the mountains and the rocks and call out to them to fall upon them and hide them from the Wrath of Him that sits on Throne for the great day of His Wrath has come and who shall be able to stand?

None that is guilty can escape the Wrath of God at the time of His visitation, though God is merciful, gracious and longsuffering, forgiving iniquity, transgressions and sins and that by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquities of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generations but keeping mercies to a thousand generations of them that love Him and keep His commandments, **Exodus 34: 6-8**. Only for these the Most High is a refuge and fortress in Him we hide.

**V13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.**

Even the unclean spirits flee from within the dragon, the beast and the false prophet like frogs. No hiding place! Now you see how and why it is that these three were blasphemers and what motivated them, none other but the devil and his angels.

And they are three: the Father, Son and the Holy Ghost, which are one in whose Names we were baptized and who dwell within the body Temple of His saints and prophets and in them we abide. These are sealed by His Spirit for time and for eternity and no plague shall come near their dwelling.

**V20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.**

Now the islands of the sea and the mountains that were previously moved out of their places under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal now flee away and were not found that there be no where to hide from the face of Him that sits upon the Throne and from the great day of His Wrath.

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

### THE RECOUNT OF 21 VERSES, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY: THE ALPHA & OMEGA

**V7** And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

The Lord is Sovereign in the Heavens, Earth, Sea and the fountain of waters, no one but He decides. God is Devine, the Deity, He is to be worshipped. He is the Creator of Heaven, Earth, the Sea and the fountain of waters. He is Almighty, exceedingly mighty, powerful, all powerful. He is Omnipotent. His judgements are true and righteous. The Angel of the waters and of the Altar agrees, with those of the earth who gained the victory over the mark of the Beast and worshipped not his image.

Remember, the song of Moses and the Lamb which they sang and played on harps in the previous Chapter:

Great and marvellous are Thy works Lord God Almighty. Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints. Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy name? Thou alone are holy! All nations shall come and worship before Thee. For Thy judgements are manifest.

In the recount we shall see of the greatness, justice, truth, glory and holiness of the Lord God Almighty in His works (functions), ways (character), name (mark of individuality or identity, a memorial) and judgments. We began with the glory of His Name: **the Lord (Great) God Almighty, the Alpha and Omega** and this He will not share with another, **Isaiah 42: 8 & 48: 11**. Now we proceed to look at the other aspect of His Person, Presence and function:

- 1 A **great<sup>1</sup>** or exceedingly mighty or powerful **voice** was heard by John in **the Temple**, which commanded the 7 Angels to **go your ways and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth**. The Lord God Almighty is that Great voice in the Temple in Heaven. He is God of Heaven.
- 2 **1<sup>st</sup> Angel poured out his vial** (wrath of God) **upon the earth and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

**mark of the beast and who worshipped his image.** The Lord God Almighty is the God of the earth! He will judge all ungodliness and sins of man. These did not worship Him in Spirit and in truth.

3 **2<sup>nd</sup> Angel poured out his vial (wrath of God) upon the sea and the sea became as the blood of a dead man and every living soul died in the sea.** The Lord God Almighty is also God of the sea!

4 **3<sup>rd</sup> Angel poured out his vial (wrath of God) upon the rivers and fountain of waters and they became blood.** The Lord God Almighty also made the rivers and the fountain of waters!

5 **The Angel of waters say: Thou art righteous O Lord which art, wast and shalt be for Thou has judged thus!** The Lord God Almighty is not only omnipotent but He occupies every space and time being Omnipresent and righteous! How can the unrighteous therefore escape and the righteous be not saved?

6 **For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.** The Lord God Almighty is just for as a man sows even so shall he also reap, **Galations 6: 7.**

So the great voice of the Lord God Almighty of the Temple in Heaven give the command to the 7 Angels to go and pour out their vials upon the whole wide world and the first three pour out their vials upon **the earth, the sea, the rivers and fountains of waters** and there fell a noisome and grievous sores upon the men with the mark of beast, the sea became blood and every living soul in it died, likewise the rivers and fountains of waters became blood. Remember the 1<sup>st</sup> Angel's message who had the everlasting gospel in **Revelation 14: 7** was: fear God and give glory to Him for the hour of His judgement is come and worship Him who made the heaven, the earth and the fountain of waters.

**V14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great<sup>5</sup> day of God Almighty.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

There was once war in Heaven. The devil and his angels fought and Michael and His Angels fought. And there was found no more place for the devil as he and his angels were cast out of heaven into the earth, **Revelation 12:7-9**. The warfare as described is not carnal but among the Spirits. The Eternal Spirit, the Lord God Almighty and His ministering spirits, His Angels are engaged in this that is dubbed **the battle of that great day of God Almighty** against the spirit of devils. The spirit of devils works through earthly powers, working miracles to deceive the inhabitants of earth: kings and the whole world to gather them for this Battle. But the Lord God Almighty, the Eternal Spirit, is apt for the task at hand as we shall see in the recount:

8 **4<sup>th</sup> Angel** or ministering spirit **pours out his vial on the sun and power was given to him scorch men with fire.**

9 The fire had a great heat that men was scorched with and they **blasphemed** (not glorify) **the name of God and did not repented to give Him glory.** But why that even with such a plague they refused to repent, these men of clay were of course mixed with steel of devils, **Daniel 2: 43.**

10 **5<sup>th</sup> Angel** or ministering spirit **poured out his vial upon the seat** (throne) **of the Beast and his kingdom was full of darkness the men gnawed their tongues in pain.** This darkness was so great that they could not see.

11 **And blasphemed the God of heaven for their pains, sores, and repented not of their deeds.** When the Lord returns shall he find faith upon the earth, **Luke 18: 8.**

12 **6<sup>th</sup> Angel** or ministering spirit **pours out his vial upon the great river Euphrates,** once sweet but became blood after the 3<sup>rd</sup> Angel had poured out his vial, this great river is **dried up to prepare the way of the kings of the east.**

13 Now it is revealed who is behind the impenitence of the men with the mark of the beast: **I saw 3 unclean spirits like frogs came out of the mouth of the dragon, out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet.**



## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

Under the next three plagues of the Lord (Great) God Almighty: the Alpha and Omega, the Eternal Spirit, the 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> Angels or Ministering spirits used the plagues of **great<sup>2</sup> heat of a fire (the sun)**, **great<sup>3</sup> (full) darkness** and **dried up the great<sup>4</sup> river Euphrates** to prepare the way of the Kings of the east and the men with the mark of the beast refused to repent and continued in their blasphemy. Yea, as was said by the 2<sup>nd</sup> Angel in **Revelation 14: 8**, Babylon is fallen is fallen that great city for she had made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

**V21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent** (How much a talent weighs depends on the origin of the talent. An Egyptian talent weighed 60 pounds and a Roman talent weighed 71 pounds. A Greek talent was 56 pounds and a Babylonian talent was 67 pounds. ): **and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.**

Only the Lord (Great) God Almighty, the Alpha and Omega, can bring forth such great judgements as revealed in the 7 last plagues, yea, great and marvellous are Thy Works Lord God Almighty. Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints. Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy name. For you alone are holy. All nations shall come and worship before Thee. For thy judgements are manifest. This **plague of great<sup>7</sup> hail stones** from Heaven is in addition to the 7 Last Plagues (The Little Dipper) and is of the Big Dipper or Great, Almighty God Himself. We shall now review these two: first, the 7<sup>th</sup> and this last Great Plague of Hailstones in this recount:

**15 Behold, I come** (second coming) **as a thief. Blessed is he that** (first) **watcheth, and keepeth his garments** (clothed in the sun), **lest he walk naked** (second, consequence or at last), **and they see his shame.**

As often as you invoke the Presence of God by calling on His Name: prayer, watch unto prayer, you prepare your soul (keep your garments or character) that you be not naked that anyone see your shame. Men ought to pray rather than faint, **Luke 18: 1.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

In order to enter into the Presence of the Holy God: the Lord God Almighty, the Alpha and Omega, by constant prayer men must afflict their souls confessing their faults and sins that He might hear and give heed unto our prayers. Remember, the Lord is nigh him that is of a broken heart and saves such of a contrite spirit, **Psalm 34:18**. Prayer, being hot: season of summer, bowing or tilting the head as the earth does 23.5 degrees, and praise, being cold: the season of winter, lifting the hands and head upward as the earth does tilting 23.5 degrees, are the preferred seasons and much better than being lukewarm, because, as He also inhabits the praise of His people, **Revelation 3: 15**.

And these two grant the opportunity to stand in watch and prepared for His Second Coming. As the Earth tilts forward as if bowed in prayer and backward as its face looking upward towards heaven in praise, glorifying His Name, so must the people of God constantly be in prayer and praise!

**16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon** (symbolic name composite of Har and Megiddo meaning: a range of mountains and to crowd upon or assemble selves by troops).

David did ask how many are those that rise up against me? The answer suggests, the first part of the composite word, a mountainous range, a huge or great number. Remember, the three unclean spirits like frogs that gather the whole world together for the great day of the battle of the Lord God Almighty. The second part of the composite word: Megiddo, tells us that they assemble themselves by troops as an army in this battle of the Spirits.

**17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

The Alpha has now brought all things to an Omega when the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial into the air the great voice came out of the temple of heaven from the Throne, saying: It is done! As all things began with Him it now ends with Him.

**18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.**

Then came the other voices and the earthquake that brought down Jericho at the end of 7<sup>th</sup> day or time recount is now felt upon the earth, a great and mighty earthquake, as it was at the beginning of the recount under the sixth seal, **Revelation 6: 12**, even so it shall end with another earthquake.

**19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.**

As the walls of Jericho came tumbling down even so now, first, the great city, is divided into three parts, and, second, the other cities of the nations fell. These two make one, the great Babylon which now comes in the remembrance before God to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath.

**20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.**

These two, first, the islands of the sea, and second, the mountains that were moved out of their places at the start of the recount after the 6<sup>th</sup> seal was opened, now fled away and were no longer found.

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

### Introduction:

In the previous Chapter we looked at the Song of Moses and the Song of the Lamb, praise. In this Chapter we shall begin with his prayer. This is the Alpha & Omega of Hosanna from **Matthew 21**.

**Psa 90:1** A Prayer of Moses the man of God. Lord, **thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.**

**Psa 90:2** Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.

**Psa 90:3** Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

**Psa 90:4** For a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

**Psa 90:5** Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are *as* a sleep: in the morning *they are* like grass *which* groweth up.

**Psa 90:6** In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

**Psa 90:7** For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

**Psa 90:8** Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.

**Psa 90:9** For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale *that is told*.

**Psa 90:10** The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

**Psa 90:11** **Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.**

**Psa 90:12** So teach *us* to number our days, that we may apply *our* hearts unto wisdom.

**Psa 90:13** Return, O LORD, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

**Psa 90:14** O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

**Psa 90:15** Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, *and* the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

**Psa 90:16** **Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.**

**Psa 90:17** And **let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us:** and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Remember, the Firmament of Day 2 of Creation speaks to the nature of God: God is a Spirit, Lofty, as High as the Heavens are above the earth so are as His ways and thoughts are higher than ours, **Isaiah 55: 9**. Remember, also, thy way is in the Sanctuary, who is so Great God as our God, **Psalm 77: 13**. Remember, from previous Chapters of Revelation and other books on the website the parallel was

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

revealed that exists between the Firmament: the Heavens, and the Holy Places of the Temple or Sanctuary. The Holy Places in the title of this Chapter refers to the Open Firmament, 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 3<sup>rd</sup> Heavens which in Creation was used to depict the Spirit. We continue in this third set of seven Chapters to examine the glory and power of God to bring forth or generate, which was described in the previous Chapter as 'great and marvellous are Thy works. Just and true are Thy ways.'

**Chapter 16** being the second Chapter in this third set equates with the Spirit on the measuring rod and given the Firmament (1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> Heaven) is used to depict the Loftiness of God, The Spirit, and parallels the Holy Places of the Sanctuary this Chapter is entitled: the Glory and Power of the Holy Places.

The Heavens declare the glory of God and the Firmament shows His handiwork, **Psalms 19: 1**. In them has He set a Tabernacle for the sun which is as a Bridegroom that goes out of His Chambers and rejoices as a Strongman to run a race, **Psalm 19: 5**. By the action of the Heavenly Bridegroom, the Sun of Righteousness, the High Priest, the Clouds of Witnesses (Saints) are formed (in the Tabernacle of Open Firmament analogous to the Table of Shewbread in the Holy Place) and driven of the Mighty Wind, the Menorah, which is a roaring rushing wind from Heaven, thus, Thou O God art our dwelling place in all generation as depicted in these signs of nature. But these signs or symbols are worshipped by the ignorant as gods; they are only in signs of the truth and the living God.

The reality is in Christ Jesus: and he that loves me will keep my commandment and shall be loved of My Father and I will love him and we will come and make our abode with him, **John 14: 23**. Abide in me and I in Thee, **John 15: 4**. Thou, O God, has been our dwelling place in all generation! Our dwelling place is in the Holy Places of Heaven as depicted by the Clouds (of Witnesses) of the Firmament from whence we expect our Saviour to come.

God is a Spirit, and depicted by the Big Dipper Constellation, and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in truth. 7 Ministering Spirits of the Little Dipper Constellation are given the work to pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth or the whole world that the Judgment of the Eternal Spirit is

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

made manifest. Who knows the power of Thy Wrath? Even as Thy fear so is Thy wrath so teach us to number our days and apply our hearts unto wisdom.

The complete wrath of the Lord is manifest in the judgments of the 7 Last Plagues climaxing in 'the battle of Armageddon', 'a mountainous crowd of troops': His Coming. And these Plagues are directed at the men with the mark of the beast and destroying their kingdom. Only the faithful and wise servant who the Lord has appointed over His house shall the Lord come and find giving meat in due season to His House (,whose House are we if hold steadfast our faith firm unto the end): encouraging the Lord's House to watch unto prayer that they be not tempted and to keep their garments lest any should walk naked and their shame be seen.

### NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH

**V1** And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, **Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.**

The command is now given to the 7 Angels as they are discharged by the great or exceedingly mighty voice (of the Father) from the Temple to go their ways and pour out their vials of the wrath of God upon the whole world.

He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty (all powerful or omnipotent). I will say of the Lord He is my refuge and fortress! My God in Him will I trust! Surely, He shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler and from the noisome pestilence. He shall cover thee with His feathers and under His wings shall thou trust; **His truth** (law) shall be thy shield and buckler, **Psalm 91: 1-4**. Remember, Thy Law is the truth, **Psalm 119: 142**.

While I was with them in the world, I kept them in Thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled, **John 17: 12**. Only those who have learnt to call upon the Name of the Lord will be saved, **Romans 10: 13**.

The Name of the Lord is a Strong, glorious and powerful Tower, the righteous run into and they are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**. Only those who know how to enter and remain in this Secret Place shall abide under the protection and providence of the

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

Most High. Enter thou into thy Closet or Secret Place and pray therein and the Father which sees thee in secret will reward thee openly, **Matthew 6: 6**.

Remember also the messages in **Revelation 2-3** about prayer in the meaning of the names of the 7 Churches.

**V8** And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

From the exceedingly great voice in the Temple, the Most Holy Place, then to the Tabernacle of the Sun. The 4<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial upon the sun and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. The sun shines through the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 1<sup>st</sup> Heaven unto the courtyard of the earth. The sun gives light as the Shekinah or glory of God does in the Temple.

**A Song of degrees.** I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help. My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber. Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. The LORD *is* thy keeper: the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right hand. The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night. The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul. The LORD shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore, **Psalms 121**.

Remember, the sun is a symbol for the SON, the Heavenly Bridegroom, the Strongman, who at His coming in flaming fire will be taking vengeance on the unrighteous and destroying them with the brightness or light of His presence, **2 Thessalonians 1: 8**. But unto us who look to the Hills from whence comes our Help, the Sun of righteousness shall arise upon us with healing in His Wings, **Malachi 4: 2**. Saints keep your watch to the Hill (dwelling place) of the Lord!

Also, remember in **Revelation 11** when we measured the Temple, the Altar and worshippers we saw that the sun and the other nine planets paralleled the Decalogue that was place within the ark or throne of God, beneath his mercy seat. The Sun being the first bullet point in the Decalogue accords with Commandment number 1 of the Decalogue where God introduced Himself by Name, saying I am the Lord or Y'hovah, thy God that hath brought thee out of the

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

land of Egypt out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other Gods before me, **Exodus 20: 3**.

Applying the substance of the plague of the 4<sup>th</sup> Angel or Messenger, scorching men with the heat of the sun, also means that those who have learnt to call upon the Name of the Lord, given the sun typifies Commandment number 1 which has embedded in it the Name of the Lord, will be able by prayer: a call on the Name of the Lord, like Elijah cause burning heat to scorch these sacrifices. Remember, also the counterfeit the false prophet causes fire to come down from heaven in the midst of men.

Because thy Law is truth, and the truth is their shield and buckler, this book of the Law does not depart out of their mouths; but in it they meditate day and night as a dwelling and secret place; that they may observe to do all that is written therein. And so they prosper and have good success, **Joshua 1: 8**. The Word of the Lord was precept upon precept unto to them. Line upon line here a little there a little they learnt and they understood the precepts as they meditate in it day and night. They understood that His words are Spirit and they are life and they were able to turn the tide of evil as the Strongman of Israel.

**V15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.**

The hour or moment of the coming of a 'Thief' is not known even so is the Coming of the Son of Man. The wisest counsel, therefore, is that we 'keep watch' and pray that we enter not into temptation, **Matthew 26: 41**, and keep our garments lest we walk naked and they see our shame. Daniel and his friends prayed three times a day, morning, noon and evening, towards the Temple in Jerusalem. Let us commit to the same to remain vigilant, prepared and ready praying towards the Hill of the Lord. The Name of the Lord is a Strong, powerful and glorious, Tower, the righteous run into and they are saved. As Daniel blessed the Name of the Lord, because He being a shield also is a Lifter of his head even so will our heads be lifted and we shall loudly proclaim: this is our God we have long waited for Him and He will save us!



## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

### THE PLACE CALLED ARMAGEDDON (AND THE MOST HIGH'S HABITATION):

**V2** And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

The earth is the fourth object in the solar system counting from the sun which as was said before in **Chapter 11** equates with the fourth commandment, the Holy Sabbath Day of rest and worship. Made Holy, because God blessed the day, sanctified it and hallowed it and made Himself present during that period of time, a Sanctuary in time, to all who would come aside and rest awhile and have communion with Him and be made whole, perfect and complete in Him. The earth was created to be the Land or place of Rest. He also embedded His appellation, title or name: Sheh-bah, meaning the number 7, perfect, complete (whole) or Sacred, Holy (Full) One. The Sabbath is the Holy Habitation for the Most High!

But the earth was given unto the gentiles and they tread it down for time, times and dividing of time, **Revelation 11: 2**, even as they did not turn their foot away from the Sabbath Day from doing their own pleasure upon His Holy Day, **Isaiah 58: 13**, but tread or trample it down as they did the earth. And the Most High allowed them to do as they pleased for there is a way which seems right unto a man but the end thereof are the ways of death. For strait is the way and narrow is the path that leads unto eternal life and few be that find it. And wide is the path and broad is the way that leads to destruction and many (the mountainous crowd of troops) be that enter therein, **Matthew 7: 13-14**. Each must choose ye this day whom he will serve. That is the prerogative God has entrusted to every man. The wide gate and broad way leads to death and destruction at Armageddon, the mountainous crowd of troops against God.

Whatever you sow you shall also reap, **Galations 6: 7**. The men with the mark of the beast who worshipped his image choose to rebel against God and His truth and to do evil, therefore, they cannot dwell anymore upon the earth, which typifies the Sabbath Day of the fourth commandment and His Presence. Hence,

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

the vial of the 1<sup>st</sup> Angel is poured upon the earth and a noisome and grievous sore fell upon these wicked men.

**V9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.**

The harvest of the earth's grapes is ripe when this state or condition is achieved that men from the plagues caused by their sins continue to blaspheme the Name of God and repented not to glorify His Name who have power over these plagues. Armageddon is just on the horizon for such. All manner of sins and blasphemy shall be forgiven of man but the blasphemy of the Spirit shall not be forgiven neither in this life nor the life to come, **Matthew 12: 31-32**.

**V16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon** (symbolic name composite of Har and Megiddo meaning: a range of mountains and to crowd upon or assemble selves by troops).

All these who continue to be unrepentant are so allowed for God did send them strong delusions that they should believe a lie that they all might be damned who holds the truth in unrighteousness, **2 Thessalonians 2: 11-12**. The generations of the unrighteous are allowed to gather at Armageddon: into a mountainous crowd of troops, that they might all be destroyed who hold the truth in unrighteousness.

### **THE PLACE OF HIS REST (SEA OF GLASS BEFORE THE THRONE MIRRORED):**

**V3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.**

Remember, the sea equates with the Laver of the courtyard in the Sanctuary before the Holy Places. Similarly there is a sea of glass before the throne of God in Heaven, **Revelation 4: 6**. In the previous Chapter we saw the 144K who gained the victory over the beast stand on the sea of glass mixed with fire having harps and they sang the song of Moses and of the Lamb.

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

Now we see the laver of the courtyard of the earth (created in the beginning as the Land or place of rest) become fiery red but with blood of a dead man and every living soul died in the sea as the 2<sup>nd</sup> Angel pours out his vial upon the sea. Both, a contrast and comparison is made of the servants of the beast upon the earth: the Land or place of Rest, and the fiery red sea, and the servants of God in Heaven standing upon the sea of glass mixed with fire in the previous chapter. The first worships the beast and the second worships the Lord God Almighty.

**V10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,**

As the sea of glass is before the Throne in Heaven even so reference is now made to the seat of the beast, his throne, which is where the woman, the mother or harlots, sits or rest and rides the scarlet coloured beast. And we know the 7 heads of the beast to be 7 mountains where the woman, the mother of harlots and the abomination of all the earth, Babylon the Great City is. The 5<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial upon the seat of the beast and his kingdom is full of darkness even as he presided over the period called the dark ages and they shall gnaw their tongues for pain.

**V17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.**

Now the scene flashes to the Throne of Heaven to confirm the point that the Most High rules in the Kingdom of men and He gives it to the basest of men, **Daniel 4: 17**. The great<sup>1</sup> voice is heard once again out of the Temple of Heaven, from the Throne of God, saying it is done after the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial into the air. The third woe is now complete.

**THE PLACE FROM WHENCE FLOWS (CREATION'S SANCTUARY, THE HEART AND THE THRONE):**

**V4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

The whole earth is full of the power and glory of God. From whence flows the rivers and fountains of waters? But, from Thee O God! Out of the Throne John saw a pure river of water of life flowing down the streets of the New Jerusalem, **Revelation 22: 1.**

Imagine and visualize in your mind's eye the rain and snow which flows from the Creation's Sanctuary Holy Place of Heaven (the Clouds of Witnesses in the Tabernacle or sky) and refills the sea (of glass) as it flows down the High places of the earth and waters the land as it flows to (the sea) from whence it came. In this demonstration is captured from whence the rivers and fountain of waters first flowed at the beginning: out of the Holy Places of Heaven. This will again be recorded in the New Jerusalem as stated in the opening sentences.

The 3<sup>rd</sup> Angel now pours out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters and they too became as blood.

All return to the source out of whence they came to give glory and honour to the Maker (Mother) of all living things and to extol or praise the Omnipotent for His works.

**V11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.**

From whence, comes all manner of sin, blasphemy and evil? But, from out of the fountain of the heart! Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, **Matthew 12: 34.** Evil was sowed in this place in abundance so now flows in abundance blasphemy. These did not walk in the Spirit that they should not fulfil the lust of the flesh, **Galations 5: 16.** And so they blasphemed the God of Heaven because of their pains, sores and yet repented not of their deeds.

But blessed is the man that walks not in the counsel of the godly, nor stands in the way of sinners; nor sits in the seat of the scornful. But, his delight is in the law of God and in it he doth meditate both day and night. He shall be like a tree that is planted by the **rivers of waters** and shall bring forth his fruit in his season, **Psalms**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

**1: 3.** The Lord will dwell with such who are of a meek and quiet spirit, **1 Peter 3: 4**, that, gives hear to His words.

**V18** And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Out of the Throne comes forth voices, thunders and lightnings, **Revelation 4: 5**, the power and glory of the Almighty God is now displayed in these and a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake and so great. Yes, great and marvellous are thy works Lord God Almighty!

**ONE WHO OCCUPIES EVERY PLACE, SPACE, AND TIME (PRESENT, PAST, FUTURE)**

**V5** And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

The judgements of the Lord are true and altogether righteous, **Psalms 19: 9**. That is who He is: righteous and this Great God occupies the present, past and future tense of every place, space and time, for He is omnipresent. If you want to be exalted then learn this: righteousness exalts a nation but sin is a reproach unto all people, **Proverbs 14: 34**. The soul that continues to sin (unrepentant) shall die.

**V12** And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates (a river of Asia); and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

The rivers that previously were turned into blood by the 3<sup>rd</sup> Angel who poured out his vial thereon, one of them the Great River Euphrates, the Sweet waters thereof, a river of Asia, is now dried up by the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel who now pours out his vial upon it to prepare the way of the kings of the east.

The Lord, the Eternal Spirit, when He returns will come from the east: the forefront of palce or time, that is: eternity. He will encounter first the rulers of this region, but like the lightning which shines from the east and is seen in the

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

west even so shall the coming of the Son of Man be, **Matthew 24: 27**, none will be spared from encountering this great day of His Coming.

Have you finished your course, have you kept the faith? Like Paul can you say: henceforth is laid up for me a crown of righteousness which the Lord the righteous Judge shall give to me in that day, and not to me only, but to all those who love His appearing, **2 Timothy 4: 7-8**.

**V19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.**

The Great Almighty One who occupies all places, space, tenses and time send forth one of His ministering Spirit, the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel who pours out is vial and dries up the Great River, the Sweet which became the blood waters of Euphrates to prepare the way of the kings of the east and now the Great or Big One divides the great city, Babylon, into three parts and the cities of the nations fell as their sins were a reproach unto them and great Babylon came into the remembrance of God to give unto her of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath as depicted in the constellation of the Big Dipper.

### **NO HIDING PLACE (OUTSIDE OF GOD):**

**V6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.**

None that give their allegiance to the beast and worship his image shall escape the blood drink that is served by the 3<sup>rd</sup> Plague of the Wrath of God. They are considered worthy by the Angel of waters because as they had sowed even so now they receive: they had shed the blood of the saints and prophets and now they are given blood to drink. Their mother, the mother of harlots and of all the abomination of the earth was drunk with the blood of the saints and the prophets, **Revelation 17: 6**, and these too had participated in her crimes.

Under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal in Chapter 6 when there was an earthquake; the sun became black as sackcloth, the moon as red as blood; the stars fell from heaven as a fig

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

tree casts her untimely figs as shaken of a mighty wind; heaven departed as a scroll rolled up; and every Island and mountain was moved out of their places and every rich man, bond and free ran to the mountains and the rocks and call out to them to fall upon them and hide them from the Wrath of Him that sits on Throne for the great day of His Wrath has come and who shall be able to stand?

None that is guilty can escape the Wrath of God at the time of His visitation, though God is merciful, gracious and longsuffering, forgiving iniquity, transgressions and sins and that by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquities of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generations but keeping mercies to a thousand generations of them that love Him and keep His commandments, **Exodus 34: 6-8**. Only for these the Most High is a refuge and fortress in Him we hide.

**V13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.**

Even the unclean spirits flee from within the dragon, the beast and the false prophet like frogs. No hiding place! Now you see how and why it is that these three were blasphemers and what motivated them, none other but the devil and his angels.

And they are three: the Father, Son and the Holy Ghost, which are one in whose Names we were baptized and who dwell within the body Temple of His saints and prophets and in them we abide. These are sealed by His Spirit for time and for eternity and no plague shall come near their dwelling.

**V20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.**

Now the islands of the sea and the mountains that were previously moved out of their places under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal now flee away and were not found that there be no where to hide from the face of Him that sits upon the Throne and from the great day of His Wrath.

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

### THE RECOUNT OF 21 VERSES, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY: THE ALPHA & OMEGA

**V7** And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

The Lord is Sovereign in the Heavens, Earth, Sea and the fountain of waters, no one but He decides. God is Devine, the Deity, He is to be worshipped. He is the Creator of Heaven, Earth, the Sea and the fountain of waters. He is Almighty, exceedingly mighty, powerful, all powerful. He is Omnipotent. His judgements are true and righteous. The Angel of the waters and of the Altar agrees, with those of the earth who gained the victory over the mark of the Beast and worshipped not his image.

Remember, the song of Moses and the Lamb which they sang and played on harps in the previous Chapter:

Great and marvellous are Thy works Lord God Almighty. Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints. Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy name? Thou alone are holy! All nations shall come and worship before Thee. For Thy judgements are manifest.

In the recount we shall see of the greatness, justice, truth, glory and holiness of the Lord God Almighty in His works (functions), ways (character), name (mark of individuality or identity, a memorial) and judgments. We began with the glory of His Name: **the Lord (Great) God Almighty, the Alpha and Omega** and this He will not share with another, **Isaiah 42: 8 & 48: 11**. Now we proceed to look at the other aspect of His Person, Presence and function:

- 1 A **great<sup>1</sup>** or exceedingly mighty or powerful **voice** was heard by John in **the Temple**, which commanded the 7 Angels to **go your ways and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth**. The Lord God Almighty is that Great voice in the Temple in Heaven. He is God of Heaven.
- 2 **1<sup>st</sup> Angel poured out his vial** (wrath of God) **upon the earth and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the**



## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

**mark of the beast and who worshipped his image.** The Lord God Almighty is the God of the earth! He will judge all ungodliness and sins of man. These did not worship Him in Spirit and in truth.

3 **2<sup>nd</sup> Angel poured out his vial (wrath of God) upon the sea and the sea became as the blood of a dead man and every living soul died in the sea.** The Lord God Almighty is also God of the sea!

4 **3<sup>rd</sup> Angel poured out his vial (wrath of God) upon the rivers and fountain of waters and they became blood.** The Lord God Almighty also made the rivers and the fountain of waters!

5 **The Angel of waters say: Thou art righteous O Lord which art, wast and shalt be for Thou has judged thus!** The Lord God Almighty is not only omnipotent but He occupies every space and time being Omnipresent and righteous! How can the unrighteous therefore escape and the righteous be not saved?

6 **For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.** The Lord God Almighty is just for as a man sows even so shall he also reap, **Galations 6: 7.**

So the great voice of the Lord God Almighty of the Temple in Heaven give the command to the 7 Angels to go and pour out their vials upon the whole wide world and the first three pour out their vials upon **the earth, the sea, the rivers and fountains of waters** and there fell a noisome and grievous sores upon the men with the mark of beast, the sea became blood and every living soul in it died, likewise the rivers and fountains of waters became blood. Remember the 1<sup>st</sup> Angel's message who had the everlasting gospel in **Revelation 14: 7** was: fear God and give glory to Him for the hour of His judgement is come and worship Him who made the heaven, the earth and the fountain of waters.

**V14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great<sup>5</sup> day of God Almighty.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

There was once war in Heaven. The devil and his angels fought and Michael and His Angels fought. And there was found no more place for the devil as he and his angels were cast out of heaven into the earth, **Revelation 12:7-9**. The warfare as described is not carnal but among the Spirits. The Eternal Spirit, the Lord God Almighty and His ministering spirits, His Angels are engaged in this that is dubbed **the battle of that great day of God Almighty** against the spirit of devils. The spirit of devils works through earthly powers, working miracles to deceive the inhabitants of earth: kings and the whole world to gather them for this Battle. But the Lord God Almighty, the Eternal Spirit, is apt for the task at hand as we shall see in the recount:

8 **4<sup>th</sup> Angel** or ministering spirit **pours out his vial on the sun and power was given to him scorch men with fire.**

9 The fire had a great heat that men was scorched with and they **blasphemed** (not glorify) **the name of God and did not repented to give Him glory.** But why that even with such a plague they refused to repent, these men of clay were of course mixed with steel of devils, **Daniel 2: 43.**

10 **5<sup>th</sup> Angel** or ministering spirit **poured out his vial upon the seat** (throne) **of the Beast and his kingdom was full of darkness the men gnawed their tongues in pain.** This darkness was so great that they could not see.

11 **And blasphemed the God of heaven for their pains, sores, and repented not of their deeds.** When the Lord returns shall he find faith upon the earth, **Luke 18: 8.**

12 **6<sup>th</sup> Angel** or ministering spirit **pours out his vial upon the great river Euphrates,** once sweet but became blood after the 3<sup>rd</sup> Angel had poured out his vial, **this great river is dried up to prepare the way of the kings of the east.**

13 Now it is revealed who is behind the impenitence of the men with the mark of the beast: **I saw 3 unclean spirits like frogs came out of the mouth of the dragon, out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

Under the next three plagues of the Lord (Great) God Almighty: the Alpha and Omega, the Eternal Spirit, the 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> Angels or Ministering spirits used the plagues of **great<sup>2</sup> heat of a fire (the sun)**, **great<sup>3</sup> (full) darkness** and **dried up the great<sup>4</sup> river Euphrates** to prepare the way of the Kings of the east and the men with the mark of the beast refused to repent and continued in their blasphemy. Yea, as was said by the 2<sup>nd</sup> Angel in **Revelation 14: 8**, Babylon is fallen is fallen that great city for she had made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

**V21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent** (How much a talent weighs depends on the origin of the talent. An Egyptian talent weighed 60 pounds and a Roman talent weighed 71 pounds. A Greek talent was 56 pounds and a Babylonian talent was 67 pounds. ): **and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.**

Only the Lord (Great) God Almighty, the Alpha and Omega, can bring forth such great judgements as revealed in the 7 last plagues, yea, great and marvellous are Thy Works Lord God Almighty. Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints. Who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy name. For you alone are holy. All nations shall come and worship before Thee. For thy judgements are manifest. This **plague of great<sup>7</sup> hail stones** from Heaven is in addition to the 7 Last Plagues (The Little Dipper) and is of the Big Dipper or Great, Almighty God Himself. We shall now review these two: first, the 7<sup>th</sup> and this last Great Plague of Hailstones in this recount:

**15 Behold, I come** (second coming) **as a thief. Blessed is he that** (first) **watcheth, and keepeth his garments** (clothed in the sun), **lest he walk naked** (second, consequence or at last), **and they see his shame.**

As often as you invoke the Presence of God by calling on His Name: prayer, watch unto prayer, you prepare your soul (keep your garments or character) that you be not naked that anyone see your shame. Men ought to pray rather than faint, **Luke 18: 1.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

In order to enter into the Presence of the Holy God: the Lord God Almighty, the Alpha and Omega, by constant prayer men must afflict their souls confessing their faults and sins that He might hear and give heed unto our prayers. Remember, the Lord is nigh him that is of a broken heart and saves such of a contrite spirit, **Psalm 34:18**. Prayer, being hot: season of summer, bowing or tilting the head as the earth does 23.5 degrees, and praise, being cold: the season of winter, lifting the hands and head upward as the earth does tilting 23.5 degrees, are the preferred seasons and much better than being lukewarm, because, as He also inhabits the praise of His people, **Revelation 3: 15**.

And these two grant the opportunity to stand in watch and prepared for His Second Coming. As the Earth tilts forward as if bowed in prayer and backward as its face looking upward towards heaven in praise, glorifying His Name, so must the people of God constantly be in prayer and praise!

**16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon** (symbolic name composite of Har and Megiddo meaning: a range of mountains and to crowd upon or assemble selves by troops).

David did ask how many are those that rise up against me? The answer suggests, the first part of the composite word, a mountainous range, a huge or great number. Remember, the three unclean spirits like frogs that gather the whole world together for the great day of the battle of the Lord God Almighty. The second part of the composite word: Megiddo, tells us that they assemble themselves by troops as an army in this battle of the Spirits.

**17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.**

## REVELATION 16: THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PLACES

The Alpha has now brought all things to an Omega when the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel pours out his vial into the air the great voice came out of the temple of heaven from the Throne, saying: It is done! As all things began with Him it now ends with Him.

**18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.**

Then came the other voices and the earthquake that brought down Jericho at the end of 7<sup>th</sup> day or time recount is now felt upon the earth, a great and mighty earthquake, as it was at the beginning of the recount under the sixth seal, **Revelation 6: 12**, even so it shall end with another earthquake.

**19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.**

As the walls of Jericho came tumbling down even so now, first, the great city, is divided into three parts, and, second, the other cities of the nations fell. These two make one, the great Babylon which now comes in the remembrance before God to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath.

**20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.**

These two, first, the islands of the sea, and second, the mountains that were moved out of their places at the start of the recount after the 6<sup>th</sup> seal was opened, now fled away and were no longer found.

# Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

## INTRODUCTION:

In the previous Chapter the 7 Angels with the 7 vials had finished pouring out the full wrath of God upon the whole world. And them that have the mark of the beast continued in their blasphemy of the Name of God, thus we get the answer to the question posed in the Song of Moses and the Song of the Lamb: who shall not fear Thee and glorify Thy Name? Them that have the mark of the beast!

In this Chapter there is yet another recount, review or drilling down to see specifically the judgement of **the great whore** that sits upon the many waters according to the reference made in **Revelation 16:19** that **the Great Babylon** came in the remembrance of God for Him to give to her of the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath. This is what is now elaborated on in this chapter. One of the 7 Angels with the 7 vials now reveals the details of this to John when he carried him away in **the Spirit to the wilderness**.

A substantial part of the meaning of the apocalyptic symbols for this, previous and yet subsequent Chapters are given in this Chapter. You should pay keen attention. In the previous Chapter we saw references to the omnipotence (The Lord God Almighty) and omnipresence (was, is and is to come) of the Lord (Great) God and we saw His 7 great acts in the plagues recorded therein. Now, in this chapter, reference is made to His omniscience.

All things (the works) were finished from the foundation of the world, for God in His foreknowledge spoke to all things from the beginning and in the fullness of time they manifest in their seasons. So John the Baptist introduced Jesus as: behold, the Lamb of God which takes away the sins of the World, **John 1: 29 & 36**. Revelation speaks of Him as the Lamb slain from the foundation of the World, **Revelation 13: 8**. In this Chapter we are introduced to the thought that the masses: the nations, peoples, multitudes and tongues wondered when they saw the eighth beast whose **names were not recorded in the Lamb's Book of Life from the foundation of the World**. Truly all things were finished from the foundation of the World for God in His foreknowledge spoke to all things which manifest in their seasons and times accordingly. He did not pre-destined; or foreordained but according to his fore-knowledge He reveals what would be.

This is yet another revelation of the Power and Glory of God, His omniscience, that according to His infinite (fore) knowledge He discloses ahead of time. **Chapter 17** being the third Chapter (in the set) that equates with genesis on the measuring rod, in the third set of seven Chapters which also is measured Genesis. So we have the composite of Genesis, Genesis. We continue to examine **the power and glory of God to bring forth** to explain the second, Genesis, and the first is used to speak to **at the beginning or Creation**. Hence we have the title **The Power and Glory of God at the Beginning or Creation**.

From everlasting unto everlasting Thou art God! And Thou changeth not! Therefore, ye sons of Jacob are not consumed! Thou have no beginning nor ending. From eternity past Thou have been and will be for time and eternity future. Thou are as the continuum from everlasting, eternity past, unto everlasting, eternity future. And Thy knowledge is thus as vast as everlasting. The vastness and abundance, the glory

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

and power, of the Devine can be seen in the space that the universe occupies and beyond (the galaxies) extending to and encompassing Heaven, His dwelling place. And yet He is present in every minute measure of matter, space or time. He is the Author that mystifies and confuses every mind that tries to grapple with His secrets without reverence and fear for Him.

He is and yet to many He is not! He is as the Wind that is not seen but is felt! His secrets are known to them that fear Him! And they wonder: how can it be that our God is so evident to our eyes, yet invisible to the world around us? The Lord dwells with Him who is meek and of a contrite heart!

From everlasting unto everlasting Thou art God! And Thou will not share Thy Glory with another! **Isaiah 48: 11.** Thou who have seen from afar off those who would fear Thee and endeared Thee as God before they ever were, Thou, telleth the stars (signs for Angels, Witnesses, or Messengers) and called them out all by their names professing the end from the beginning of our finite time. Thou write upon the heaven as a scroll the names of the redeemed. Who is like Thee, O God, awesome in power and glory?

To wrap finite around infinite Thou have blessed my heart with faith to grasp the possibilities hid in Thee. I know not till it has manifested but Thou knoweth all things! Prophecy is given unto man to declare the unknown secrets hidden in Thee. And faith is the key to unwrap all such hidden treasures of knowledge of Thine. Hope causes my heart to beat with the assurance of eternity. And my experience gives me the certainty of which I testify. Please excuse my weakness when Thou dwell with me. I am only human. By your grace and mercy let me behold Thy glory and power in everything I see. Thou are awesome!

From the beginning Thou spoke of Messias, Thy Lamb, in the living parable, when Thou slew the Lamb at Eden and clothed Adam and Eve with its garment, **Genesis 3: 21:** behold, the Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the World, **Revelation 13: 8.** He would clothe again creation in His Righteousness. Thou attest to His efficacy when Thou declare to the serpent: I will put enmity between thee and the Woman, between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head and thou shall bruise his heel, **Genesis 3: 15.** And from the beginning Thou foretold of this Tale in the constellations of Draco, the Dragon, and Virgo, The Woman. The Dragon stood before the Woman to devour her Man Child and her Child was caught up to God and His Kingdom. And the Dragon was wrath with the Woman and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, those that keep the commandments of God and have Testimony of Jesus, **Revelation 12: 17.**

As time unfolded Thou reminded the Patriach of Thy Promise in the Living Parable, that Abraham, as Thou are the Father of many nations, offered up is only begotten son of promise, Isaac, he laughed, that he also saw Messias day and his laughter was as thine: He that sitteth in the Heavens shall laugh, the Lord shall have them in strong derision, **Psalms 2: 4.** Again hope was kept alive in another living parable as Thou dwelt in the generation of the righteous working out and revealing Thy will that Messias will like Jacob, supplant or undermine the Red (Esau) hairy one and take the right of heir from the Red dragon or serpent who usurp Adam and Eve. Thus his name was changed from Jacob to Israel, for as a Prince he

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

had power with God and had prevailed, when he returned to the Land of promise, Canaan, in the 21<sup>st</sup> division of time, having established the Covenant with the Chaldeans to have Thee as The Witness to watch between them, the (Chaldeans) Babylonians and the Israelites that none would pass over to hurt the other. Hence your servants will invoke thy Presence in the day of trouble as The Witness as Elijah did with Ahab: as the Lord lives before whom I stand, there shall not be..., **1 Kings 17: 1**.

Throughout the generations of Israel Thou kept hope alive revealing Messiah, Thy Lamb, by many living parables: He is to be like Joseph, The Prime Minister of Thy Kingdom that buys up all the land around; He is to be a Prophet as Moses a Scribe of the Law, drawn out of water, baptized or The Anointed; He is to be High Priest as Aaron; He is to be a Nazarite with 7 locks of the head as Samson anointed by the sevenfold Spirit: Spirit of the Lord, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Fear of the Lord, **Isaiah 11: 2**; He is to be God as Elijah: God of Jehovah, that passes over into heaven invoking the Covenant of the Heap as Witness, **Genesis 31: 48**.

He is the Captain of the Lord Hosts, the Commander in Chief as Joshua, Y'hovah Saves, out of whose mouth the Book of the Law does not depart that He may observe to do all that is written therein, so that He may have success and everything He does prospers, rallying the army of heaven by an adjuration. He is the One who God hath appointed Judge of the quick and the dead as revealed by the age of the Judges. Messiah is the Kinsman Redeemer, a husbandman, as Boaz which was revealed in that Living Drama of Ruth and Naomi. He is the Prophet like Samuel who God doesn't allow any of His words to fall to the ground; He is to be a (Warrior) King as David that possesses the whole Kingdom under the Heaven, slaying the Lion as Babylon, the Bear as Medio-Persia, and the Giant Goliath as the Kingdoms of the World in the great image that Nebuchadnezzar saw in his dream.

And God as Messiah would come as Prophet and Messenger of the Covenant to His Temple according to the timetable as revealed by the Prophets to offer Himself a ransom for the sins of His people. In the fullness of time His star was seen in the sky by three who followed it from their own land in the East to Judea, saying: where is He that is to be born King of the Jews, for, they say: we have seen (and followed) His star and have come to worship Him, **Matthew 2: 2**. (Here they were allowed to pass over for worship) Yes, a Star, even as the Prophetess Deborah spoke of the children of Israel as: the stars fought in their courses above in the war of Israel against the Sisera, **Judges 5: 20**. And, yes, Joseph's dream of the 11 stars: his brothers, and the sun and moon: his father and mother, paying obeisance to him, **Genesis 37: 9-11**. And they that be wise shall be as the brightness of the firmament and they that turn many to righteousness shall shine as the stars forever and ever, **Daniel 12: 3**. Eventually the heaven shall depart as a scroll being rolled up when the period for its prophecy has come to an end or close, **Revelation 6:14**.

Of a truth the heavens declare the glory of God and the firmament shows His handiwork. He made them that day unto day utters speech and night unto night shows knowledge, **Psalms 19: 1-2**. As the earth turns the messages in the names of stars above is revealed that is how the day and the night utters speech and shows knowledge.



## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

This is the light that they are in the firmament and to give light upon the earth. For God telleth or numbered the stars, He called them out all by their names even as Adam named the animals and whatever names he gave them that were their names, **Genesis 2: 19**, so the names of the stars speaks of the witnesses and messengers: they were in signs that speaks of what would be according to the foreknowledge of our Great and awesome God.

I could continue but let us conclude thus: where were thee when I laid the foundations of the earth when the morning stars sang and the sons of God shouted for joy? **Job 38: 4**. These saw the glory and power of God at work. The allusion to creation is made in redemption that follows the great Devine pattern. The first miracle of creation is revealed in the first miracle when Messias had come, thus is recorded: this is the first miracle that Jesus did and showed forth His glory and His disciples believed on Him, **John 2: 11**. The Lord God Almighty is the genesis of all things: the Most High rules in the kingdom of men and He sets up the basest of men over it, **Daniel 4: 17, 25 & 32**, even so by His great judgement He will bring an end to the great Babylon! Thus all glory and power belongs unto the Lord God Almighty! He creates and He destroys!

### THE REVEALER OF SECRETS: NAMES IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD

**V1** And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

**V8** The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

**V15** And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

The Lord God Almighty is the Revealer of secrets, and so one of the Angels of the Holy One thus declares and shows unto John **the judgement of the great whore that sits upon many waters**.

The beast upon which the whore rides is 'the ultimate': **was, is not and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition**, in summary: **was, and is not, and yet is**. He is the great dragon, the old serpent, called the devil, and satan, he is not human, but the fallen spirit. And when he, the beast is seen those that dwell upon the earth shall wonder **whose names were not written in the Book of Life from the foundation of the world**.

The names that were not written therein are many as is now seen from **the waters** upon which the whore of a woman sits **as the waters are peoples, and multitudes, and nations and tongues**. For broad

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

is the way and wide is the path that leads to destruction and many (generations) be that enter therein, **Matthew 7: 13**. Strait is the gate and narrow is the path that leads to eternal life and few be that find it, **Matthew 7: 14**. So compared to those who are lost which are many (the mountains crowds organised as troops, Armageddon), few (the 144K and the great multitude which no man could number, the first and last catch of 153 big fishes of John 21) are saved!

### THE SPIRIT OF WHOREDOM: FALSE WORSHIP!

**V2** With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

**V9** And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

**V16** And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

The Spirit and the Bride say come; and let him who hear, say: come; and let him who is athirst come and take of the water of life freely, **Revelation 22: 17**. And I heard a voice say: come out of her my people! (in other words, Passover for worship not for murdering or hurting Israel) And touch not the unclean, and be not partakers of her sin that you received not of her plagues, **Revelation 18: 4**. There is one Lord, one faith (Church), one baptism, **Ephesians 4: 5**.

And those who heed not this call are the kings of the earth and the inhabitants of the earth that have committed fornication with the whore and are drunk with the wine (or doctrine) of her fornication. The whore is **the impure woman** who has no virtue but trades herself with the beast which she rides for money, for prestige, pomp and pride. She is **enjoined in an illicit relationship** with the devil, the 7 headed dragon with the ten horns, **Revelation 12: 3**, from hell and the kings and inhabitants of the earth also are enjoined in that relationship with her.

The whore fell to this temptation: Again, the devil taketh him (Jesus) up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve, **Matthew 4: 8-10**. The whore on the other hand accepted this offering of the eight beast, the devil, and to him she sold her soul. Therefore, the illicit relationship is one of worship, false worship!

Thus is revealed the devil's planned from the beginning when he tempted Eve and she fell to his fancies. Eve, the woman, the mother of all living, as said before: typified and embodied faith. The whore, the impure woman is therefore a corruption of the faith. The whore therefore is the false church! This is in keeping with scriptural expose: I have likened Zion unto a comely and delicate woman, **Jeremiah 6: 2**. Therefore, the contrast is true of the false church. She is nothing but a Whore!

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

**The wine of her fornication** is the doctrine of lies and falsehood in her cup that all who are involved with her are drunken by.

**The seven heads of the beast are seven mountains upon which the woman sits.** Remember from Matthew 24, there were Jerusalem, Babylon, Rome and Constantinople, Capital Cities, which all sit on 7 summits, hills or mountains. Today all but **Rome** have been destroyed and no longer hold universal sway! So then the impure woman, the great whore, is that capital city.

The ten horns upon the beast shall hate the whore and **shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire (even as the Decalogue speaks of the enmity between God and satan)**. Note any house divided among itself, cannot stand and if the devil is divided among himself his kingdom can not stand, **Matthew 12: 25**.

### NATURE OF THE BEAST AND HIS KINGDOM:

**V3** So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

**V10** And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

**V17** For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

The beast that came out of the sea in **Revelation 13** had a leopard body but now it is covered as if disguised in scarlet, however, its distinguishing features still remains being full of the names of blasphemy, **Revelation 13:1**, and also having seven heads and ten horns. The scarlet coloured beast is one and the same beast that came out of the sea or multitudes, nations or peoples in **Revelation 13:1** but is now transformed.

Previously we saw that the 7 heads were 7 mountains upon which the woman or city sits. Now we see that the **7 heads also represents or symbolizes 7 kings? Or rather there are also 7 kings**, which together as group epitomizes: was, is, and is to come. A similar expression which applies to the eighth beast which is of the 7<sup>th</sup> king: was, is not, and yet is. The 'is not' part of the expression is relevant as the eighth beast hides behind the covering of the 7<sup>th</sup> king which makes him invisible. But does the whore actually rides 'the eighth' beast during the short space of the 7<sup>th</sup> King's reign?

I had thought at one time that these 7 kings were those of 4 kingdoms whose prerogative was world wide dominion but that view does not obtain as the woman, the whore, rides this beast and she never

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

existed during the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, nor Cyrus, nor Alexander the Great. Therefore, the 7 kings pertain to those who reign and have power during the 4<sup>th</sup> Kingdom of Rome, the beast upon which the whore rides. The five kings which were fallen up to John's day can be identified, plus the one who reigned then, the 7<sup>th</sup> the one who is yet to come might prove more difficult if he has not yet come. The beast that John saw the whore riding was actually the eighth beast of the 7<sup>th</sup> King, verse 8 & 11. The 7<sup>th</sup> King it is said will **continue only for a short space of time**.

John is considered to be exiled to Patmos, undergoing a time of persecution under the Roman rule of [Domitian \(81-96\)](#). Before Him were: [Caligula \(37-41\)](#), [Nero \(54-68\)](#) and after were [Commodus \(180-192\)](#), [Elagabalus \(218-224\)](#) But these are just 5 of the worst kings of the many Roman kings or emperors.

The 6<sup>th</sup> King which was the one that reigned at the time of John would be **Domitian**. To date the 8<sup>th</sup> king is not yet come given the description of his kingdom is not yet seen or manifested or is it slowly unveiling? Since 5 had fallen, during the reign of the 6<sup>th</sup> who was in power during John's time of writing then these would be the worst (those who drunk of the cup of the whore's fornication) Roman kings before the reign of Domitian. For the full list of kings click on the following link:

[http://www.metmuseum.org/toah/hd/roru/hd\\_roru.htm](http://www.metmuseum.org/toah/hd/roru/hd_roru.htm)

Given also the Roman Empire is no longer as it was in those days but is transformed into Papal Rome **the 7<sup>th</sup> king** is expected to come from among the ranks of the list of the popes, see the following link for the list: <http://www.theguardian.com/news/datablog/2013/feb/13/popes-full-list#table>

Is the current Pope of the 8<sup>th</sup> Beast? I don't know but follow his activities on the links below and hear what he is saying.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=tCDy2BcMgxU>

Do not consider saint Malachy 'the prophet's vision' from the previous link as strange. Did not King Saul when he was fallen consult with the Witch who by her sorcery was able to raise up a demon that appeared as Samuel who prophesied the truth of his demise, **1 Samuel 28: 9-25**.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e8B7jNxx-5Q>

<http://flavour360.com/pope-francis-says-fk-sunday-blessing/>

<http://www.youtube.com/user/vatican>

**The ten horns** were symbolized in **Daniel 2** as the ten toes on the great image now is revealed that God hath put this enmity in the heart of these kings against the whore to fulfil His will that they give their kingdom unto the beast until the words of God be fulfilled.

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

Let's get back to the colour of the beast, scarlet. Scarlet is a shade of red and orange. Do you know how this eighth beast got its colour covering? Remember, the red dragon from **Revelation 12**, with its 7 heads and ten horns and the leopard (cream-yellow, with orange in its back and black spots) body beast that came up out of the sea in **Revelation 13** also with 7 heads and ten horns? The scarlet coloured eighth beast with its 7 heads and ten horns is a fusion or union of both the red dragon and the leopard, cream-yellow, orange in the back, black spots beast from the sea! Hence its colour scarlet! Thought provoking! The 7<sup>th</sup> king's kingdom who will continue for a short space will become transformed into this 8<sup>th</sup> Beast which goes out of the bottomless pit into perdition, the dragon, serpent or satan.

This 8<sup>th</sup> King is understood to be he that shall understand dark sentences according to the Prophet Daniel in **Daniel 8: 23-25**. (So then from the he goat with the notable horn between his eyes unto the scapegoat: king of fierce countenance and understanding dark sentences) The devil will be active and rampant in his reign! The 10 kings will also give their kingdoms to this eight beast until the words of God be fulfilled.

### THE WOMAN: OUT OF MAN, THE GREAT CITY

**V4** And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

**V11** And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

**V18** And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Even as the New Jerusalem, the Great City, descended from God out of heaven adorned as a Bride for her husband in **Revelation 21** so the woman, the whore, is adorn for her lovers. The metaphor of the woman is explained further: the woman was **arrayed in purple**, the colour worn by bishops of the Catholic Church; **and scarlet** colour worn by cardinals of the Catholic Church. She was also **decked with gold and precious stones and pearls** in other words she was wealthy. She also **had a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication**. The woman so called because she was taken out of man and was so called by him: Eve as she typified faith which is the mother of all living.

This woman, the whore, is in contrast to that original woman, who was comely and delicate as again portrayed in **Revelation 12** as clothed in the sun and the moon under her feet and a crown of twelve stars upon her head. God uses the pure woman as a symbol of His power and glory, faith, which is the mother of all living. Note that what is not of faith is sin which is the contrast spoken of in the metaphor of the woman depicted with the cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication. Hence the whore, the woman of this chapter is called the mother of harlots and of the abominations of

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

the earth, **Revelation 17: 5**. Therefore, you should understand by now only such a woman, sin, can ride the scarlet coloured or eighth beast as he is the devil.

The scarlet coloured **beast** is described as 'that was' he had existed from before: the devil lied from the beginning, **John 8: 44**; and 'is not' he is invisible to the human eye as he is an evil spirit and he would like to have us think that he does not exist and he camouflages himself in the 7<sup>th</sup> king's kingdom but he is the eighth; he goes **into perdition**, hell or destruction.

The woman is now explained to be that city: **the Vatican City, a 108.6 acre enclave in Rome, Italy, a Sovereign State with the Pope as its Head, which sits upon 7 mountains which reigns over the kings of the earth.**

This woman, the city, came out of the man, who bears the mark or name of the beast, which is the number of a man, which is the number of his name, **Revelation 13:17-18**. His name is Vicarius Filii Dei, The Pope of Rome.

So then God's original design for Adam and Eve, to be King and Queen, to preside, being fruitful and multiply and replenish the earth and subdue and have dominion, over all the earth is counterfeited by the serpent who deceived the woman and stole the kingdom and then gave to her, the price he had negotiated: all abominations and filthiness called sin or the knowledge of evil in the fallen kingdom.

### THE UNION: THE EIGHTH BEAST

**V5** And upon her forehead was a name written, **MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.**

**V12** And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

The woman or whore has written upon her forehead the name: **MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.** (Remember, the beast out of the sea in **Revelation 13: 1** had written on its heads the name: **BLASPHEMY.**) Her name **MYSTERY** speaks to the secrets of the City through the idea of silence imposed by initiation into religious rites. Little is known about the secrets of the City through its religious rites that silence its participants. **BABYLON THE GREAT** is ascribed to her also because she is the Capital as Babylon was of the Chaldean or Assyrian Empire and she belongs to this body (the great image of the four kingdoms, **Daniel 2:38-40**) of the empire of these last days and her practices do confound and causes confusion as her anointing do mix the truth and error. And **GREAT** because her influences do extend far and wide and she is exceedingly powerful as she bears rule over all the kingdoms of the earth. For her to be a mother she has to have a partner one with whom she copulates or have insemination. This brings us to the first leopard body beast out of the sea having the name of **BLASPHEMY** upon its heads, Pagan Rome, the fourth kingdom in the earth, **Daniel 2: 40**, is her partner. By this partner: **BLASPHEMY** she as a whore or a harlot is the mother of harlots and

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

the abominations: every filth, evil and sin of the earth. Her mind is totally given over to this, therefore, she is incorrigible, cannot be changed as a leopard cannot change its spots, and hence her name or title is written in her forehead.

By the union of the doctrine of the red dragon, the serpent, the devil, called Satan: serpent or beast that fascinates, sly, cunning, crafty, evil, false accuser and adversary in **Revelation 12**; and that of the first leopard (cream-yellow, orange in the back and black spots) beast we get the Scarlet coloured 8<sup>th</sup> Beast which is of the 7<sup>th</sup> or last (Head?) King. This is the beast which she, the City, now rides. This earthly power or system whose prerogative is worldwide dominion is considered to be what will be left in the end of pagan Rome which is Papal Rome which will be in the total control (until the division) of the beast that goes out of the bottomless pit and goes into perdition, which is the red dragon or the devil camouflaged.

The ten horns are ten kings in the last end of the 7<sup>th</sup> (Head?) King's kingdom during the time of the 8<sup>th</sup> Beast (which is of the 7<sup>th</sup> King) have not received a kingdom as yet but shall receive power with **the 8<sup>th</sup> Beast** for 1 hour which translates to twice or two times the half-hour that there was silence in heaven after the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal was opened in **Revelation 8: 1**.

### THE WOMAN (CITY) DRINKER OF BLOOD OR MURDERER!

**V6** And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

**V13** These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

The first woman so called because she was taken out of man was named Eve by her husband as she was the Mother of all living depicting the power and the glory of our Maker, faith and the Spirit, and the life of His Word. The whore on the other hand is the manufacturer of harlots and all the abominations of the earth and she is a murderer and a drinker of the blood of the saints and the martyrs of Jesus. The Pure Woman on the other hand is the drinker of the Spirit and is sealed thereby. But, the whore, on the other hand as one that sheds man's blood shall have her bloodshed likewise and her flesh like that of Jezebel shall be eaten by dogs.

The ten horns and kings will be sealed and of one mind and shall give their power and strength unto the 8<sup>th</sup> Scarlet coloured Beast. And they will do to the woman as she did to the saints and the martyrs of Jesus, destroying her with fire and eating her flesh (similar to what happened to Jezebel, so these ten kings are also portrayed as dogs, **2 Kings 9: 10 & 36**).

### THE RECOUNT: THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY REVEALED

**V7** And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

John had a deep desire to know the meaning of all he had seen in **the vision in the wilderness**: the secret of the woman; and of the beast that carried her, which had the seven heads and ten horns and the angel promises to do just that. Paul had said that in his day, the mystery of iniquity doth already work only Him who let, will let or allow until he be taken out of the way. So that he as God sits in the Temple of God showing himself to be God, remember ye not that while I was with you I told you these things, **2 Thessalonians 2: 7, and verse 4**. Let's do the recount and see what we can learn of this great deception:

- 1 One of the seven Angels with the seven vials reveals to John **the judgement of the great whore**. A whore because this is the City that has prostituted or discarded morality for mammon. She says man shall live my bread alone and not by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God. Hence she discards the influence and presence of God from the earth and exhorts herself above all that is called God or worshipped, **2 Thessalonians 2: 4**.
- 2 And great because its influence extends throughout all the earth and it comes up before God: **with whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication**. To be drunk with the wine of her fornication means the whole earth has had an excess of her doctrine of abominations or evil and they were enjoined with her in her rebellion against God and the blasphemy of the Spirit. This is how the state as existed before the antediluvian world was destroyed was achieved that every imagination and thought of man's heart was evil continually.
- 3 The whore is **the woman that sits, rides on or controls the scarlet coloured beast with seven heads and ten horns and that is full of the names of BLASPHEMY**. The Leopard (cream- yellow, orange in the back, and black spots) body beast with the 7 heads and 10 horns that comes out of the sea in **Revelation 13: 1** with the name of BLASPHEMY upon its heads is only dissimilar to this beast by its colour and to the Red Dragon of Revelation 12 also with the 7 Heads and 10 Horns. But scarlet is used to describe the nature of this beast which is a colour derived by the mixing the proper portions of Red of the Dragon and the Orange, cream, yellow and black spots of the Leopard. The nature of this scarlet coloured beast is blasphemy: vilification and speaking harshly against God, and exciting fascination that the whole world wonders after it, sleight and crafty, accusing and false accusations, opposing and an adversary against the truth.
- 4 **The woman is arrayed in purple, scarlet, and decked with gold, pearls and precious stones having a golden cup full with abominations and filthiness**. What an impressive image whereas all around is but wilderness here the woman is in her pomp and pride arrayed and adorn in her colours of purple, scarlet and decked in her jewellery of gold, pearls and precious stones with a golden cup full with abominations and filthiness in her



## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

hand. Remember, the first woman, was so called because she was taken out of a man, she was bone of his bones and flesh of his flesh. Of whose bone and flesh is this woman? Given she has a golden cup full with abominations and filthiness, she can only be of the bones and flesh of the 'man of sin'. Then shall that man of sin be revealed who the Lord shall destroy with the glory and brightness of His Coming, **2 Thessalonians 2: 8.**

**5 The name upon her forehead; MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH** tells us that she is of the body of the earthly kingdoms, the great image which the King of Babylon had seen in a vision, **Daniel 2: 38-40** and she too is a part of the confusion that confounds the inhabitants of the earth.

**6** The woman is the one who murders **the saints and martyrs of Jesus** has she is **drunken** with their **blood**.

**V14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.**

The scarlet beast is the result of the mingling of evil spirits with humanity: they shall mingle themselves among men but they shall not cleave even as iron is not mixed with clay, **Daniel 2: 43.** The ten horns or kings, (typified by the ten toes on the image of Daniel 2) and the scarlet colour beast shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for He is Lord of Lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen and faithful.

When God made man He formed him of the dust of the ground and breathe into his nostrils the breath of life or His Spirit and man became a living soul. When man sinned he lost the full measure of the Spirit. And those who are in outright rebellion have this vacuum filled with a familiar spirit, the devil and his angels that were cast out of heaven into the earth, **Revelation 12: 9-10.** This is evident when the scriptures revealed and I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of dragon, the beast and the false prophet, **Revelation 16: 13.** Thus again as there was war in Heaven, Michael and His Angels or ministering spirits fought and the devil and his angels fought, **Revelation 12: 7.**

Even so this war will be set in array in the earth when the ten kings who give their allegiance to scarlet coloured beast will make war against the Lamb and those who are with Him, the called, chosen and faithful. But once again this battle will be lost by the devil and his angels. In the recount we shall review to see what further secrets we can discover:

**8** the scarlet coloured beast is termed as **the beast that was, is not and goes out of the bottomless pit and shall go into perdition or was, is not, and yet is to come.** According to **Revelation 20: 2** the devil will be bound for a thousand years in the bottomless pit and when it is finished he shall be loosed out of his prison, **Revelation 20: 3.** It is the same beast that slays the Two Witnesses, **Revelation 11: 7.** So the red dragon, the devil, is transformed

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

into the kingdom of the scarlet coloured beast as was demonstrated by the mixing of red, cream-yellow, orange and the black spots of the dragon and the leopard previously. So this is the way the devil camouflages himself among the kingdom of men. How does he do this? By the instrumentality of the woman or whore, the woman taken out of the man with the mark of the beast or number of his name, that wicked, the man of sin, the Pope and his influence or control of Pagan Rome, the 4<sup>th</sup> or numbers Kingdom which evolved into the Scarlet coloured Beast or Papal Rome. This beast will cause **the earth to wonder whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world.**

- 9** The **7 heads of the scarlet colour beast are 7 mountains on which the woman sits.** Hence the City of Rome, the Capital of Italy sits on 7 such summits and there is no other such city in the world at present that bears such influence over the whole world.
- 10** Likewise there are **7 kings, 5 have fallen and one is,** which is understood to be Domitian, the 6<sup>th</sup> Emperor (in terms of being of the 7) of the Roman Empire at the time of John's persecution. The 7<sup>th</sup> is the last or considered the worst of the 7 heads of the Leopard Beast, which at the time of writing was considered as **yet is to come.** Who is this 7<sup>th</sup> King? Clearly there were more than 7 kings or emperors of the Pagan Rome as can be seen from the list of emperors but only 7 were considered at the Head of the Leopard coloured beast which suggests over the life of the Leopard Beast the Scarlet coloured Beast featured as prominent or ruled. In that case the last evil emperor of Pagan Rome was the 7<sup>th</sup> King of the Scarlet coloured Beast. The verse identifies that this king **continues for a short space of time.**
- 11** But now the passage identifies that the scarlet coloured **beast that was and is not is of the 7<sup>th</sup> King and is the eighth,** and goes into perdition, therefore, the previous verse deduction is incorrect. The scarlet coloured beast eventually evolves from what was before, that is the Leopard beast. The Leopard beast with the 7 heads and ten horns is transformed into the scarlet coloured beast with 7 heads and ten horns and is of the 7<sup>th</sup> or Last King and is the eighth. The 7 Heads are not representing the 7 Kings but the 7 mountains upon which the women sits, verse 9, and yet there are 7 kings as well.
- 12** **Ten horns are ten kings which have not received any kingdom as yet but received power as kings for one hour with the beast** equating with the ten toes the final members or part of the image of Daniel 2 which means the kingdoms of this world are at the end at this point.
- 13** These **10 kings have one mind,** unity is achieved, **and shall give their strength and power unto the beast.**

### CONCLUSION:

**V15** And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

**V16** And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

## Revelation 17: The Power and the Glory of God at (the Beginning or) Creation

**V17** For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

**V18** And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

The woman or whore is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth which is founded upon seven summits which we know to be Rome. Even as the other three such cities: Babylon, Jerusalem and Constantinople that were founded upon 7 summits were destroyed and burnt with fire even so Rome will go up in a blaze of fire and be destroyed within 1 hour, **Revelation 18: 10, 17, 19**.

By forming man of the dust of the ground and breathing into his nostrils the breath of life, man became a living soul after the image and likeness of the Creator. He was in His stead. Out of man He took a rib and formed Woman, who was bone of his bones and flesh of his flesh and the man understood her to epitomize, faith, therefore he named her Eve, being the Mother of all living. These two were One symbolizing their Maker as the Father and Mother of all living.

In the fullness of time it was revealed that each component part of the body of man depicted the Kingdoms of the World. The image and likeness of God captured the essence of God: the Name of the Lord; the breath through the nostril that filled the body temple or vessel, the Spirit, spoke to Israel's Theocracy and then the head of gold, the chest and arms of silver, the belly and thigh of bronze, the legs of iron and the feet and ten toes part of iron and clay, **Daniel 2, are the other four kingdoms unto the end**.

But the woman was corrupted and became the whore or corrupted faith which is sin, she came out of the man of sin, the one with the mark of the beast, which beast she now rides. The whore is that city which sits on the 7 mountains which bear rule over all the kings of the earth. Take heed you have been warned!

# REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

## INTRODUCTION:

From the previous chapter we have been able to identify the period or time of the eighth beast as that leading up to and included the destruction of the great city, Babylon the Great which ends with the pronouncement: 'the kingdoms of this world has become the Kingdom of our Lord and His Christ and they shall reign forever', at the sounding of the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet, **Revelation 11: 15 (Joshua 6: 16)**.

We also know that the (eighth) scarlet beast with its 7 heads and 10 horns is presided over by the 8<sup>th</sup> King which is of the 7<sup>th</sup> King and that beastly power is a fusion (mixture of the colours of both beasts) of the great red dragon and the leopard, cream, yellow, orange in the back, black spots (colours in right proportion) body beast, Pagan Rome, both having 7 heads and 10 horns, this is Papal Rome. This is the beast that was and is not and yet is and goes into perdition and is the one that killed also the Two Witnesses, **Revelation 11: 7**. The Whore has been identified as the Woman, that City which rules over all the kings of the earth and sits upon 7 mountains, **Revelation 17: 9 & 18**, which we know to be only **the city of Rome** as all other Cities which had that unique characteristic no longer holds this universal influence. (These included Eden, Jerusalem, Babylon, and Constantinople).

The Pope as the Head of Catholic Church is the Head of State for Rome, the Sovereign City, a 108.6 acres enclave in Italy. Hence He is identified as the man of sin. According to one of its 'saint,' Malachy, the current Pope is the last one to preside unto the destruction of Rome, according to the 112 popes that were left to come, which he saw in his 12<sup>th</sup> Century vision. Pope Francis is the 112<sup>th</sup> Pope of that vision. If we are to hold this as true he then is this 8<sup>th</sup> King which is that man who is under the direct control of the devil himself and so we have termed him: the man of sin.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

We saw from the previous chapter how the power and glory of God as revealed in creation, the Man, who stood in His stead, and the Woman, were corrupted by the enemy with sin and that which replaced the power and glory of God was fallen, the whore of a woman which now rides the scarlet coloured beast or 8<sup>th</sup> Beast.

A man is truly driven or ridden by his faith or lack thereof. The Woman, the Whore, the Great City, Babylon the Great sins hath reached unto Heaven as she exercised all power over all the earth and glorified herself as a Queen who shall see no sorrow nor be a widow (lost her husband).

We understood from the previous chapter also that there will be a disagreement between the scarlet beast and the whore and the 10 kings shall hate Rome (the whore city). And they shall make her naked, desolate, eat her flesh and burn her with fire. For God had put it in their hearts to fulfill his will and to give their kingdom unto the beast until His words be fulfilled, **Revelation 17: 17**. Previously these ten kings had no kingdom but they shall receive power with the beast for 1 hour, a similar time period in which the city is destroyed. These shall give their power and strength unto the Beast and shall make war with the Lamb and the Lamb shall overcome them for He is the Lord of Lords and the King of Kings and with Him are the called, chosen and faithful.

We are still in the third set of 7 chapters hence we continue along the theme of the **Power and Glory of God** to bring forth which accords with the genesis measure on the measuring rod. This is the fourth chapter in this set hence the measure of 'exothos' the pronunciation of the word: exodus. Hence I have decided to dub **Revelation 18: The Power and Glory of God and His 'Called Out.'**

His 'Called Out' is a term that refers not only to those who are called, that obey His Words (chosen and found faithful), but also, the Word of God and His will as

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

summarized in the Decalogue and the Penta-tuech and enacted through the two Covenants, the Old and New Testaments.

Essentially, we are speaking of the allegory: the ‘Two Witnesses’ from **Revelation 11**, which testify of firstly, the works that are approved of God and secondly, of what God has wrought by and through us in the ‘Penta-tuech’ and or our failure to exercise our faith in Him. This is the witness that the Penta-tuech gives of God servants and others in the books of Genesis through to Deuteronomy, **Deuteronomy 31: 26**.

(Please take note that this Chapter and Chapter 11 are the fourth in their respective set of 7 Chapters; likewise Chapter 4 from which time John was called up higher and shown the things which should hereafter be, **Revelation 4: 1**, prophecy, so then the ‘called out’ pertains to the Testimony of Jesus which is the Spirit of Prophecy, **Revelation 19: 10**). The Words of God is also a reflection or a transcript of God’s character or image, hence the Son, who said if you have seen me you have seen the Father, **John 14: 9**, Jesus, is also considered by the appellation or title of The Word of God, **John 1: 1**.

There are **Two Mighty Witnesses (Angels) in Revelation 18, verses 1 & 21 (first and last verse)**, the first having great power and the whole earth was lightened by his glory, the second demonstrated His power by casting a great milestone into the sea as an allusion to the great violence with which the great Babylon will be cast down and be no more. Then there was a third: **another voice from heaven**, saying: ‘Come out’ of her my people! Firstly, the point is: it is the voice of God that is heard through the testimony of the Two Witnesses.

Secondly, the question I ask: who are what summoned the First Mighty Witness to ‘come out’ from Heaven and down to the earth? In the previous chapter the earth where the scarlet beast and whore were was portrayed as a wilderness, **Revelation 17: 3**, now it was lightened again by the glory of this Witness as it was once filled with the Glory of God! Over in the first set of 7 chapters we saw that when the 5<sup>th</sup> seal was opened the souls of them that were beheaded for Christ

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

were seen under the altar and they 'cried out': how long Holy and Sovereign Lord that Thou does not judge and avenge our blood? **Revelation 6: 9-10**. And white robes were given to them and they were told to rest for a season until their fellow servants, like them were slain, **Revelation 6: 11**.

Israel sighed and 'cried out' in Egypt, **Exodus 2: 23**, and God came down and sent a man 'drawn out' of water called Moses to lead His people up out of Egypt, **Exodus 2: 10 & 3: 8**. Pharaoh would not let them go until God plagued him, his people and his land sorely and then he expelled them 'out' of Egypt and they went up 'out' of that land, **Exodus 3: 18-20**.

Where is Israel who will 'cry out' for deliverance today? There is a voice that will come from between the horns of the golden altar in response even as that voice commanded the 4 Witnesses to unleash upon the men with the mark of the beast! **Revelation 9: 13**. Who among these that shall 'cry out' will be 'called out' and be chosen and found faithful to be with the Lamb, who is the King of kings and Lord of lords? **Revelation 17: 14**.

When we shall have turned to the Lord God of heaven with all our hearts and cry out then He will come down in the Latter Rain of the Holy Ghost and we will be directed to the Law and the Testimony, to behold wondrous things from out of His Law, **Psalms 119: 18**, and we will be mighty, having the power to succeed, **Joshua 1: 8**, thus by the Law and the Testimony we will speak and the whole earth will be lit by the glory of God, **Isaiah 8: 20**, and His army of the faithful stands mobilized. O that that day will come quickly!

Righteousness shall exalt a nation! But, sin is a reproach unto all people! **Proverbs 14: 34** The witness of the Decalogue is tenfold of the works that are righteous and approved of God! This is the moral Law of His Commandments embedded with 7 precepts! Do you see the parallel or contrast between the ten horns upon the 7 headed Beasts? **Revelation 12: 3, 13: 1 & 17: 3**.

As the Penta-tuech the 5 Books of Moses called the Mosaic Law were placed in the side of the Ark of the Covenant as a Witness against the children of Israel, **Deuteronomy 31: 26**, even so the Genesis of Heathen kingdoms, Babylon, whose

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

prerogative was and attained worldwide dominion, **Daniel 2: 31-32 & 2:37-38**; the Exothos of Heathen kingdoms, the Two in one Ram having two high horns, **Daniel 2: 32 & 39 & 8:3**, The Medes and Persians, whose prerogative was and attained worldwide dominion, **Exodus 29: 1, 15-18**, was used as one: the whole burnt offering and the two: the consecration ram, **Exodus 29:1, 19-28**, by God that Israel should 'go out' of Babylon again unto Jerusalem to rebuild, recommence and consecrate the Priestly Ministry unto the coming of Messias; the Levi of Heathen kingdoms, the he goat with the notable horn between his eyes, **Daniel 2: 39 & 8:5 & 8**, Alexander the Great, the Grecian King was designated the Paschal or Lord's Goat with a string of parallels as the Messias that was to come (like Messias he was considered a bastard as his mother was not of pure Marcedonian blood; contrary to his teacher, Aristotle, he held the view that all men were equal and promoted inter-racial marriage to the outrage of some his country men as Messias went among the gentiles and sinners; he rode a white horse as Messias; his army were not conscripted but were volunteers as Messias did; and he was married at the age of 30 to an Iranian Princess as Messias was espoused to His church when he was baptized at the same age, and they both died at the age of 33); and the Numbers of Heathen kingdoms, the Iron & clay kingdom, **Daniel 2: 40, 7: 8 & 23 & 8: 8-9**, whose prerogative was and attained worldwide dominion (and numbered on all four quadrants: east, west, north and south, which are the four horns that stood up out of Alexander's goat kingdom, and out of one of them came a little horn, whose looks were stouter than his fellows and by him were three of the other horns plucked up and he exalted himself even against the Host of the Covenant and he spake blasphemy, **Daniel 8: 23-25**. This little horn power, his the second 'scape'-goat of the day of Atonement or Judgement, **Leviticus 16: 8, 10 & 26**), all these will be a Witness for or against all the inhabitants of earth (along with the two kingdoms that preceded these: the Adamic and Israel's Theocracy) and the 5<sup>th</sup> or Deuteros Kingdom of God and His Christ, **Daniel 2: 44**, in which the Judgement will be held.

Do you see any parallel or contrast in the foregoing (long) paragraph and this statement: 'and there are 7 kings, five are fallen, and one is (6<sup>th</sup>), and the other (7<sup>th</sup>) is not yet come, and when he is come he shall continue a short time'?

**Revelation 17: 10.** Here is where I was previously confused, when doing Chapter 17.



## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

This statement is to be understood on two levels: the micro, individual level which applies to the Kingdom of Pagan (became *Papal*) Rome and its wicked kings and the macro, universal level, referring to: the first: Adamic, second: Israel, third: Babylon, fourth: Medes and Persians, fifth: Grecia and sixth: Pagan Rome which is transformed into the 7<sup>th</sup> (Pope Benedict's?) Papal Rome. Now what lessons can we learn from the history of the nations about God's Law or Hebrew: Torah, Torah, which means a precept or statute, especially the Decalogue or Penta-teuch-Law? First and foremost that it is of universal dominion, authority and power and there is nothing beyond or above it! God's Law reigns being Spirit and life! And He uses it as a tool to bring us unto His Knowledge and Goodness even though it is in much of a paradoxical way!

Imagine, we like Jonah running from God, when He is everywhere! How can we hide from Him? The Most High rules in the Kingdom of men and sets up the basest of men over it, **Daniel 4: 17**. As God's Law rule in the political realm even so should we allow it to rule our heart! And this Book of the Law shall not depart out of thy mouth but thou shall meditate in it day and night that thou might observe to do all that is written therein, for then shall thou be prosperous and then shall thou have good success, **Joshua 1: 8**. The Law is also prefigured to rule in the natural physical realm as revealed in the Sun and the Nine Planets inside the centre of the universe with the stars in the side on the outside of them. The same holds true in the Spirit Realm where God as the King of the Universe is enshrined between the Two Cherubims upon His Throne or Ark of His Covenant with the Books of the Law, the Penta-tuech in the side and the Decalogue inside, beneath the mercy seat, **Exothos 32: 15 & 25: 21; Deuteronomy 31: 26 & Revelation 11: 19**.

Once the Law is written upon the fleshly tables of the heart, **Jeremiah 31: 31-34**, righteousness shall exalt that nation, **Psalms 119: 18**, sinners shall be a reproach and the fallen of the people, as the glory and power of God shall shine forth as a consuming fire that devours and lights the entire earth.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

Yea, the Most High is invoked as the Witness of the age old Covenant of Galeed, **Genesis 31: 44-52**, and He will execute His fierce anger as The Judge against all Chaldeans or Babylonians who passed over to do harm unto His people! We thank thee Lord God Almighty! Just and true are Thy ways King of Saints! We shall fear Thee and give glory to Thy Name! For Thee alone art Holy! All nations shall come and worship before Thee! For Thy righteousness have been revealed!

### THE STRONG TOWER: GREAT POWER AND GLORY

**V1** And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

Whosoever shall call upon (called out) the Name of the Lord shall be saved, **Romans 10: 13**. The Name of the Lord which is a Strong Tower is called upon (out) in two ways verbally, orally and by an adjuration when that which is done (or said) is done seven times to invoke His action or summons Him, **Joshua 6: 26 & 2 Kings 5: 10**. Righteousness exalts a nation and those who follow on to know the Lord shall know Him for His going forth is as prepared as the morning and He shall come upon us as the former and latter rain comes upon the earth.

We need to make up our minds and to decide now: choose ye this day whom ye will serve...., as for me and my house we will serve the Lord, **Joshua 24: 15**. Once we have decided and do follow on to know the Lord, viz.: to obey His Law (Words or 'called out') then we would have become like this other Messenger or Witness (Angel) who came down out of heaven that we possess great power and the whole earth will be lightened with the glory of the Lord as we speak to the Law and the Testimony which possess the Light of the World, **Isaiah 8: 20**. These are they who seize not to call upon the Name of the Lord which to them is a strong tower, having great power and glory, in which they run into and they are saved, **Proverbs 18: 10**.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

Thus Daniel and the three blessed the Name of the Lord for when they 'called out' to the Lord, He answered them by a vision and the king's matter was revealed unto Daniel by night, **Daniel 2: 19-20**. Blessed is the Name of the Lord!

These had decided not to defile themselves with the king's meat according to the Law, **Daniel 1: 8**. The three were tested yet again and they decided not to bow down and worship the king's idol (image) according to the Law, **Daniel 3: 10-15**. Nebuchadnezzar adjured in their behalf to destroy them by fire heating the furnace one seventh time hotter, **Daniel 3: 19**.

But the power and the glory of the Son of God the fourth man in the furnace was so glorious that those who had bound and cast them into the furnace were struck dead and no harm came unto them, **Daniel 3: 21-23**.

How God chooses to answer when He is summoned is purely His decision but He delivers His servant's soul(s) from sins every time for sure. Stephen nevertheless suffered death as he slept but Saul was rescued according to his prayer and became the champion for the salvation of souls, **Acts 7: 59-60**. That first Sabbath that I kept when 'my friend' stepped out and down the stove and pot exploded! Glory hallelujah! We must live in the Strong Tower of the Name of the Lord as the 144K who has the Name of the Lord written in their foreheads, **Revelation 14: 1**. This is **the First Witness, Messenger or Angel** of the first verse having great power that the earth is lightened by his glory.

**V8** **Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.**

As those who bound the three and cast them into the fiery furnace were destroyed by the power and the 'fiery' glory thereof even so the wicked city shall be plagued in one day, death, mourning, famine, and she shall be utterly burned with fire by the Strong Tower: the Lord God who judges her.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

The Presence of the Lord is a consuming fire that devours the wicked! Yet, He is a bulwark to those who trust in Him. The Strong Lord is in the congregation of the righteous, **Psalm 82: 1**.

**V15** The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

Nebuchadnezzar summoned his officers, **Daniel 3: 24**, looking from afar off for fear of the torment, weeping and wailing of those who were destroyed by the furnace, wondering, even so shall her merchants which were made rich by the city shall stand afar off gazing upon the destruction of the city.

**V22** And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

No more shall the great city as the tower of Babel ‘cry out’ unto heaven as the voice and sound of her musicians, craftsmen and even the city’s millstone shall not be heard at all from her mouth as she is destroyed and the breath of life goes out of her mouth. Only the Name of the Lord having great power and glory as the Strong Tower shall remain. Glory! Hallelujah!

### **STRONG VOICES OF THE GREAT (MIGHTY):**

**V2** And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

As a man sows even so shall he also reap, **Galations 6: 7**, (Righteousness exalts a nation but sin is a reproach unto all people, **Proverbs 14: 34**. This is how the mighty has fallen, **2 Samuel 1: 19**). The mighty can only pronounce that which the great had become: fallen! And ye shall know the truth and the truth shall set you free, **John 8: 32**.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

Those that have great power and glory (the Name of the Lord) according to this Law (rule) in the natural and the realm of the Spirit can only pronounce the truth thereof. And thy Law which is good, holy is spiritual and truth, **Romans 7: 12**. For sure Babylon the great is fallen, depraved or reprobate, therefore, her tower as Babel shall also fall for she has become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul, spirit and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird or spirits. Thy Law O God is the great expositor of the realms! O that we give our hearts totally to it that we might rule as Thee upon Thy Throne!

**V9** And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

The voice of the fallen is also mighty but it is one of lament and wailing not of profession, as the preacher of righteousness and judgement. The kings of the earth, her adulterers, shall bewail (mighty moaning) and lament her when they shall see the smoke of her torment.

**V16** And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

The great city though she was clothed in fine linen, purple and scarlet and decked with gold, precious stones and pearls she had not adorned the hidden man of the heart with a meek and quiet spirit which in the sight of God is of great price, **1 Peter 3: 4**. She was not of this great value in the sight of God, but as Jezebel, a chaste rebel, therefore, the expression of disappointment and sadness: Alas, alas that great city! Remember, except ye be born again ye shall not see the kingdom of heaven, **John 3: 3**.

**V23** And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

The least of light, that of a candle, shall shine no more at all in the great Babylon. She was so fallen and became unholy that the union of marriage which is holy and the bed undefiled between the bridegroom and the bride shall be no more in her that their voices will not be heard. Babylon was nothing but the least of all being an abomination committing sorcery, **verse 23**, and deceiving all the nations though her merchants were the great men of the earth. They served mammon instead of the God of Heaven. Babylon was great or mighty because she had a sorcerer's voice which was used to attain unto greatness! And a sorcerer, one with a familiar spirit, shall not be allowed to live, **Exodus 22: 18**. Therefore she must be cast out of this world!

### **STRONG JUDGEMENT HOUR (PERIOD):**

**V3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.**

The influence of Babylon extends and includes all nations, the kings, and the merchants of the earth. They all have drunk of the wine or doctrine of the wrath of her fornication or sorcery; they were involved with her in this abominable practice and were made rich through the abundance of her prized practices or festivities.

For a moment this utterance seems far fetch but just think and you will see the realities of it. Babylon has so embedded itself in the activities of the nations that one can scarcely escape its influence, consider the so called Christian high holidays of Easter and Christmas with their pagan rituals and practices, doesn't the merchants benefits from these?

Consider also the pharmaceutical society and the dispensing of drugs and mixtures used by witches and sorcerers, of course these practices are not known to majority of the unsuspecting patrons who believe they are given drugs to make them well and recover from their ill-health.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

If only we knew the great risks in consuming some of these mixtures and that at times we are being fed with things to attract evil spirits we will be more cautious. The true nature of her delicacies are concealed and not known to many.

Consider also why would someone use the actual blood and flesh of a person for a beatification or for a sainthood ceremony? How can these ceremonies be considered to be holy? How can someone look upon a picture of a saint and be healed? If it is not the work of the devil and his evil spirits! Remember, in that day many shall come unto me and say Lord, have we not prophesied in Thy Name? And in thy Name done many wonderful and marvelous things? Then shall Jesus declares, depart from me ye workers of evil I knew you not! **Matthew 7: 23.**

Therefore, after the sixth or stigma seal is opened and the great earthquake, the darkening of the sun, the moon turning to blood, the stars falling from heaven as a fig tree casts her untimely figs upon the earth; and the heaven departing as a scroll rolled up and every mountain and island moved from out of their places the rich men, the poor, every bondmen and the kings of the earth shall run to the rocks and mountains and 'cry out' to them to fall on us for the great day of the wrath of the Lamb is come and who shall be able to stand, **Revelation 6: 12-17.** For they all had committed fornication with Babylon the great.

**V10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.**

Though they drank of the wine of the wrath of her fornication that great city Babylon is judged first, and they standing afar off for fear of her torment, cry out, saying: Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour is thy judgement come.

**V17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,**

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

**Revelation 14: 7**, bears the second Angel's or Messenger's message to fear God and give glory to him for 'the hour of his judgement' is come. This term refers to the time or period of judgement and is considered generic. However, in this verse the 1 hour of judgement that bring the great riches of Babylon to nought or nothing is considered to be specific and the exact time that Babylon is reduced to rubble. Thus the hour of His judgement includes this 1 hour of strong judgement to reduce Babylon to nought.

The 108.6 acre enclave of Rome while it burns shall be viewed from the sea by every shipmaster, all company of ships, and sailors and as many that trades by the sea.

**V24** And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

She had done great evil that all the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth from righteous Able even unto her time was found in her. What an evil woman, 'taken out' of the man of sin!

### THE STRONG 'CALLED OUT':

**V4** And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Out of the man of sin comes the woman, the whore, Babylon the great city. And out of the Whore comes God's people as they, His sheep, know and hears His voice and follow Him, **John 10: 27**: Come out her my people that ye be not partakers of her sins and that ye receive not of her plagues! To Jesus was divided a portion with the great and now He divides a portion with the strong, **Isaiah 53: 12**.

The Two Spies had gone into the City of Jericho to see if there was any that understands and seek God, **Psalms 14: 2**.



## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

They had all gone aside and had all together become filthy there was none that did good, no not one, **Psalms 14: 3**, but Rahab, the harlot understood that the God of Israel was able to deliver and destroy and so she made a pact or covenant with the Two Spies or Witnesses and hid them from those who sought to slay them and sent them on their way.

So that when they returned in the hour of Judgement the harlot and her family within was 'called out' and delivered from the strong judgement of the Great God of Israel. And of the lineage of this once of a whore of woman came the Word of God, the 'Called Out' or Messiah, the Savior of the World. Glory! Hallelujah to our God who is able to deliver His people!

Will you enter into covenant with God's Two Witnesses that you will be delivered when they return in the hour of Judgement? You must heed the voice of God which 'calls out' His people out of the darkness of Babylon as He telleth the stars and calls them all out by their names that their light shine forth to be a guide to all who will heed the glory of God which lights the world.

**V11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:**

There is yet another 'bawl out' but one of weeping and mourning as the servants of mammon bewail their losses for no man buys their merchandise anymore. This is the vexation of the merchants' spirit.

**V18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!**

Babylon has borne the strong, people of God, and her patrons continues to 'cry out' as a woman in travail when they see the smoke of her burning, saying: What city is like unto this great city!

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

TAKE NOT 'THE STRONG TOWER' IN VAIN:

**V5** For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

Woe unto the man by whom offences come, **Matthew 18: 7**. We are counseled, take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones for their angels in heaven do always behold the face of my Father, **Matthew 18: 10**. Babylon heeded not this counsel and murdered the saints for in her was found the blood of all the saints and prophets and so her sins had reached unto and was recorded in heaven.

Her actions like the tower of Babel had reached unto and were recorded in heaven and now God renders her account and repay her for her iniquities. Those who called upon the Name of the Lord, which is a Strong Tower, were slain by her. They were abused and mistreated as she blasphemed the Name of the Lord by which they were enjoined and became one with God.

**V12** The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

Babylon was only concerned with mammon and merchandise despising the righteous injunction: man shall not live by bread alone but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God, **Matthew & Luke 4: 4**. She cared not about holiness and that God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must do so in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. She instead decked herself with and traded in the most precious of stones, cloth, and merchandise. She despised the Spirit.

**V19** And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

The wages of sins is death, **Romans 6: 23**. The One hour judgement heaped upon Babylon was because of her blasphemy, therefore she is made desolate. Her mourners were so taken up during and after this time bewailing their loss and the destruction of the city, casting dust upon their heads, weeping and wailing, saying: Alas, alas that great city, wherein we were made rich all that had ship in the sea because of her costliness, that they did not realize that their own destruction too was imminent.

### **STRONG REWARD OR VENGEANCE: DOUBLE FOR DOUBLE**

**V6** Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

The wine of the wrath of God which is poured out without mixture into the cup of His indignation, **Revelation 14 & 16: 10**, is so filled by Babylon to her double as she has done to the saints, prophets and the people of God. As she has sown even so now she reaps. She made all nations drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, **Revelation 14: 8 & 18: 3**. She as host served all with her judgement which is double as she heeded the injunction whatever ye findeth to do, do it with all thy might, her works were done to the double against the people of God.

She was so set against the children of God who were sealed with a double portion of His Spirit, living and proclaiming the truth to a dying world. In order to uproot and slay them, her works were intensified to that degree.

**V13** And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

For Babylon all things were considered merchandise, the previous verse, **12**, spoke of clothing, ornaments and decorations for the outward adorning, now in this verse we are told of fragrances, essence, drink, food, animals and weapons, slaves (human trafficking), and the souls of men.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

Many would think that Babylon was innocent of such charges of slavery (human trafficking) since the institution has publicly voiced its opposition to human trafficking but my friend you must by now understand that their evil is done with such a veil of secrecy that makes them almost unidentifiable. The life or souls of many were slain in the dark ages and those days are expected to return when the beast deadly wound is healed and all the world wonders again after the beast. What do you think purgatory, penance, and indulgences are all about if not a trade in the souls of mankind in exchange for money?

This is the great conspiracy that the devil gave wealth, power, prestige and authority to Babylon in exchange for great merchandising of creation. Everything is done for profit and to accumulate wealth and power.

**V20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.**

Vengeance is mine I will repay saith the Lord, **Romans 12: 19**. Heaven and the earth: the holy apostles and prophets are commanded to rejoice over her judgment as God hath avenged them upon her. Glory! Hallelujah!

### HOW ARE THE MIGHTY (STRONG) FALLEN?

**V7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.**

Babylon had so much power, that she was called ‘the great’ and she lived deliciously as she glorified herself with much pomp and pride. But she did so as **she gave great torment and sorrow to so many**. Babylon’s power and glory was only to this end to destroy the people of God causing them **torment and sorrow hence she must fall being evil**. She enticed many by her wiles as a woman, she is pompous and proud, and **pride goes before destruction and a haughty spirit before a fall, Proverb 16: 18**.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

She thinks of herself so highly despite her evil, saying in her heart, I sit as a queen and am no widow and shall see no sorrow. In this first recount we shall review her, person, presence, function, mark of identity or individuality, her appellation or titles, her power, authority and character in the light of the glory and power of God and His **First Witness**:

- 1 **The First Witness**, Messenger or Angel from heaven is mighty and strong, having great power that the whole earth is lightened with his glory or presence. Whereas the great Babylon has power and glorified herself; and the gentiles by her tread down the whole earth: the title of Sheh-bah or Name of the Lord by blasphemy, **Revelation 11: 2**, that it became a wilderness for her pomp and pride, this First Witness lightens the whole earth with the power and glory of God extolling the Name of the Lord and His Sabbath. By him the Presence of God is experienced and known. Who is He? Only the Sun causes the earth and the planets to be lightened by its glory and power! The Decalogue is the First Witness that testifies of the works that are approved and wrought by God as righteous, this is the enlightened one who speaks of morality. Righteousness exalts a nation but sin is a reproach unto all people. To the law and testimony if they speak not according it is because there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**. The earth being trodden down, the fourth object from the sun in our solar system; parallels the fourth in the Decalogue which speaks to her work of blasphemy or vilification, speaking harshly against God and that which pertains to Him. The First Witness, Messenger, or Angel is the allegory of the Decalogue and is recorded in this first verse of this Chapter as the precept of the Name of the Lord is embedded in each of these 10 Commands as they, the first four speaks to how we relate to the person, presence, function, power, authority, and character of God and the last six of how we relate to

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

man(kind) who was made in the image and likeness of God, being bearers of the Name of the Lord.

- 2 We know that the Law is spiritual (holy, just and good, **Romans 7: 12**) but I am carnal sold under sin, **Romans 7: 14**. And that whatsoever things the law says it saith unto all that are under the law that every mouth may be stopped and all the world become guilty before God, **Romans 3: 19**. Even so the First Witness cried with a **mightily strong voice: Babylon is fallen, is fallen and is become the habitation of devils and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird**. Babylon is confounded by her sins and has become a reproach and unholy being a habitation, possessed with evil spirits. She has become a reprobate, cast off from God. Therefore, the testimony of the Law which is holy condemns her as fallen as she had become.
- 3 Sanctify them through thy truth; thy word is truth, **John 17: 17-18**. Thy Law is truth, **Psalms 119: 142**. Jesus saith: I am the way the truth and the life, no man comes to the Father but by me, **John 14: 6**. As the Husbandman He came to sanctify and cleanse the church with the washing of water by the word, **Ephesians 5: 26**. Remember, except ye be born of the water and the Spirit ye cannot enter into the Kingdom of heaven, **John 3: 5**. Therefore be ye not drunken with wine (of the doctrine of Babylon's fornication) wherein there is excess but be filled with the Spirit of God, **Ephesians 5: 18**. For when He the Spirit of Truth is come He will guide you into all truth, **John 16: 13**. On the contrary all nations shall be drunken with the wine or doctrine of the wrath of her fornication (as the devils or evil spirits with whom she is filled lead them astray) with whom also the kings of the earth have committed fornication and the merchants are waxed rich through the abundance of Babylon's delicacies.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

- 4 From the Lion of Babylon, **Daniel 7: 4**, the eater and drinker of the blood of God's people, **Revelation 18: 24**, came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness, **Judges 14: 14**. These, 'the sweetness', are they whose souls are converted, they are joyous hearts, they are humble and wise, they have enlightened eyes, they have the true and righteous judgements of God as they desired above all, gold and honeycomb, that which is sweeter, yea, Thy Law, its Statutes, and Testimony, The Commandments and Thy Judgements, **Psalms 19:7-11** . My sheep know my voice and they hear and follow, **John 10: 4 & 27**. Other sheep I have which are not of this fold them must I also bring and they shall be one fold, **John 10: 16**. From heaven came the Witness of the first verse who cried mightily from verses 2 unto verse 3, now again also from heaven came yet another voice: **come out of her my people that ye be not partakers of her sins and that ye receive not of her plagues!** The First Witness's message reminds us of God's standard of righteousness which can only be attained unto by faith to effect the exodus or the call out of Babylon! Yea, they that be wise shall be as the brightness of the firmament and they that turn many unto righteousness shall shine as the stars in heaven, **Daniel 12: 3**. The voice of God follows the message of the First Witness.
- 5 Sins are only imputed when there is the Law, **Romans 5: 13**. The voice of God continues: **her sins have reached unto heaven and God have remembered her iniquities**. The First Witness work is one of warning, if the Commandments of God is not preached then the world will not be warned and if they have not been spoken to then they would have a cloke for their sins but once they have been told they have no covering for their sins, **John 15: 22**. In the light of the First Witness Testimony then it behooves us to be reconciled unto

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

God! The voice of God attends to this work and in so doing confirms its importance.

- 6 All of God's works are done in truth and righteousness! Whatever a man sows that shall he also reap. God's judgements are true and altogether righteous, **Psalms 19: 9**. Therefore, for the unjust Babylon there is the just God who will reward her even as she has rewarded his people, double for her double according to her works which she had filled the cup full to her double.

**V14** And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

How has the mighty fallen, **the love of money (mammon) is the root of all evil which while some covet after they have erred from the faith** and have pierced themselves through with many sorrows, **1 Timothy 6: 10**. Against such is the Law of the Decalogue and the judgements of the Eternal Spirit which speaks of the great commandment as: to love the Lord Thy God with all of thy heart, mind, strength and soul and to love thy neighbor as thy self, **Matthew 22: 36-40**.

Her soul and spirit lusted for or coveted only the fruits: all the things that were dainty and goodly, therefore, are they taken from her and she shall find them no more at all. She did not heed the spiritual injunction, covet the best spiritual gifts, yet show I thee a more excellent way, **1 Corinthians 12: 31**. Follow after charity and desire spiritual gifts, rather that ye may prophesy, **1 Corinthians 14: 1**.

For her, wealth or money afforded these 'better things in life' and given her soul lusted for them she was ruthless in her pursuit. In this second recount we shall look at what shall befall such who hath this lust of soul and spirit even as we continue to listen to 'the voice from heaven' the Spirit of God which is heard above His words or Law:



## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

- 8 Her plagues shall come in one day: death, mourning, famine and she shall be burned with fire for strong is the Lord which judges her.
- 9 The kings of the earth that had an adulterous relationship with her instead of a right relationship with God and lived deliciously shall bewail and lament her when they see the smoke of her burning.
- 10 The lament and wailing is an expression of great disappointment: 'Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour thy judgements is come.
- 11 The weeping and mourning extends to include the merchants for no one buys their merchandise anymore.
- 12 All the merchandise have become worthless too as no one buys them anymore. Babylon had control of the economy of the world and with her destruction the whole economic system and world trade collapses.
- 13 The merchandise includes slaves and the souls or life of men. The city upon 7 mountains had equated the worth of souls to that of possessions and traded in them as merchandise, thus this verse removes her mask and the veil upon her face for all to see her as she truly is having no regard for neither, God nor her fellow man.

**V21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.**

How are the mighty fallen? Three times David asked this question, **2 Samuel 1: 19, 25 & 27**. This is the 3<sup>rd</sup> set of seven verses (unto verse 21) that addresses that question. Behold the Testimony of the **Second or Last Witness**, Messenger or Angel who demonstrates the application of the parable of the millstone that's hung around the one who offends one of these little ones, **Matthew 18: 6**. Babylon is this millstone whose weight of sins when it is thrown or cast will cause it to plunge into the depths of the sea headlong that it should be found no more at all.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

This Last Witness along with the First constitutes the **Two Witnesses**, Messengers or Angels and the two covenants of the Old and the New Testaments. The five Books of the Law or Penta-teuch provides the testimony or witness by which God overthrew and cast down the nations of Canaan with great violence because of the evil which they did. It was also to be used as Witness against Israel if they choose to depart from the living God, **Deuteronomy 31: 26**. Throughout the generations of time God has used the Penta-teuch of Kingdoms (as explained before herein) to execute His judgements in all the earth and this continues unto the end of time.

**Verse 21**, the first and the last verse of the chapter identifies the Second or Last Witness, Messenger or Angel, who personifies, embodies or is an allegory of the first Book of the Penta-tuech, Genesis unto the last or Deuterios Book. Herein too is the voice of God heard above His Law and so we continue to hear the voice from heaven in the things that is said pertaining to this Second or Last Witness in the recount that follows:

15 The Lord is nigh them that are of a broken spirit and save such that be of a contrite heart, **Psalm 34: 18**. **The merchants** that forsake God who keeps mercy to a thousand generations that love Him and keep His commandments, **Deuteronomy 7: 9**, because of impenitence shall surely have a broken spirit one way or the other, they, by choice elect a broken spirit that dries the bone, **Proverbs 17: 22**. They who were **made rich** by her will **stand a far off for fear of Babylon's torment weeping and wailing**. Had the destruction of Babylon lasted for more than an hour in one day, their broken spirit would have dried their bones that it would have killed them. So in this too the just God was merciful to the wicked.

16 The Old Testament Law called for a sanctuary that the Eternal Spirit might dwell among Israel, thus His House was established: let them build Me a Sanctuary that I might dwell among them, **Exodus 25: 8**. Here He says: my House shall be a house of prayer for all nations, **Mark 11: 17**.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

Thus anyone could beseech the mercies of God. And what know you not your body is the Temple of God which ye have of God and that you are not your own, therefore glorify God in your body and your spirit that are his, **1 Corinthians 6: 19**, this is the reality of the New Covenant in Christ, **Matthew 26: 28**. And an outworking is yet to be fulfilled in the New Jerusalem of **Revelation 21**.

However, those who would not heed the warnings: Thou shall have no other gods before me, **Exodus 20: 3**. And thou shall not make any graven image or any likeness of anything in the heaven above, or in the earth below, or in the sea beneath the earth, **Exodus 20: 4**, went and made their city. Now the patrons of this city express their disappointment in its destruction: Alas, alas that great city, Babylon, that was clothed in fine linen, purple and scarlet and decked with gold, precious stones and pearls.

17 Even as for the first king, Nebuchadnezzar, of **the Genesis of Heathen Kingdoms** made the pronouncement: Is not this the great Babylon that I have built for the House of the kingdom by the might of my power for the honour of my majesty or glory? **Daniel 4: 30**. And in the selfsame hour his power (kingdom) was taken away from him, **Daniel 4: 33**, that He may know the Most High rules in the kingdom of men and gives it to whomsoever He wills, **Daniel 4: 32**. Likewise only one hour is needed to **bring to nought the great riches of the Babylon** of the end of our days. Every shipmaster and all the company of ships and sailors and as many that trade by sea shall stand afar off and behold her destruction.

18 The question cried out: **what city is like unto this great city?** Finds it answer in one such city of the Exothos of Heathen Kingdoms of the Medes and Persian, when the children of Israel went out of Babylon and returned to rebuild the city Jerusalem and consecrate the Priesthood to ministry unto the first coming of Messias.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS "CALLED OUT"

Darius I established **Persepolis** (meaning: the city of the Persians or Pars) as a capital city in Persia (modern Iran), in the late 6th century B.C. Persepolis served as **treasury, residence, and burial site for the kings of the Achaemenid Dynasty**. In 331 B.C. Alexander the Great sacked Persepolis (meaning: city of Persians or Pars) and set fire to the palaces. In May 330 B.C., a little over a month before Alexander the Great went after the escaped, last, Great King of the Achaemenid (in its golden era) Persians (Darius III), he burned the king's palaces at Persepolis for reasons we will never know for sure. Especially since Alexander later regretted it, scholars and others have puzzled over what motivated such vandalism. The reasons suggested generally boil down to intoxication, policy, or **revenge** ("perversity") [Borza].

**19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.** And Joshua rent his clothes in token of sorrow and distress (**comp. Leviticus 10:6; Leviticus 21:10**). Verse 6 - And Joshua rent his clothes. A token of grief usual among the Jews (**see Genesis 37:29, 84; 44:13**, etc. Knobel cites **Leviticus 21:10**); and though Joshua was not the high priest, yet from his peculiar position he might be expected to adopt somewhat of the high priest's demeanour, and at least not to display this outward sign of grief without the strongest reason. **This was a common custom among the Greeks.** (See Lucian, De Luetu, 12). Homer mentions the custom (Iliad, 18). Thus this verse is a portrayal of the custom of mourning of the Levi of Heathen Kingdom, Grecia.

Pope's translation runs thus: - "Cast on the ground, with furious hands he spread The scorching ashes o'er his graceful head. His purple garments and his golden hairs, Those he deforms with dust, and these he tears." Lines 26-30.

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

20 Those who have been gathered, sealed or numbered in this penultimate kingdom (of the Heathens) on all four quadrants down in the feet of iron and of clay of the 10 kings who ruled for one hour with the scarlet coloured beast of the people of God, the apostles, the prophets and the inhabitants of heaven are encouraged by the voice from heaven: **‘rejoice over her for God hath avenged you upon her’**.

### CONCLUSION:

**V22** And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

**V23** And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

**V24** And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

Thus by great power and glory God shall bring forth the destruction of Babylon even as He ‘called out’ at creation so it will be done to bring Babylon to its end. In this chapter three times we have examined the subject on how the mighty has fallen, in the first 21 verses, by listening to the views from the perspective of the Two Witnesses and that expressed by the voice from heaven. The latter 3 verses above speak to the finality of its end.

Jonah’s desire to rejoice over the destruction of the great Nineveh, the capital of Assyria, was premature to his time as it seems as if it was confused in his mind with the great Babylon, the great capital city of our time. Somehow, Nineveh prefigured the Babylon of our day, except that by the rebellion of the prophet who took flight to Tarshish, a place on the Mediterranean, from the Presence of

## REVELATION 18: THE POWER AND GLORY OF GOD AND HIS “CALLED OUT”

God, the great tempest of the ‘sea of glass’ before His Throne and the act of throwing him overboard and his miraculous survival and calming of the storm was communicated to the King of Nineveh that gave his kaw-raw, ‘calling out,’ or cry against the city greater power that all its inhabitants repented from their evil deeds. So then Jonah’s flight from the presence of God aided and added to the efficacy of His preaching.

The Babylon of our day despite the miraculous delivery of the woman of Prophecy from the floods that the dragon cast out of his mouth that she be swept away, **Revelation 12: 15**, doesn’t add or aid the efficacy of our preaching. As Babylon is incorrigible and refuses to repent! Therefore rejoice all ye heaven, and ye apostles and prophets for God has avenged you upon her. Glory! Hallelujah!

Cry aloud and spare not lift up your voice like a trumpet and let my people know their sins, the house of Jacob their iniquity, **Isaiah 58:1**. If the preaching of the gospel in our time equates with the ram’s horn blast around the walls of Jericho, the loud cry of Revelation 18 suggests an increase in intensity of preaching which begins on the 7<sup>th</sup> day and climaxes the 7<sup>th</sup> time around at the sounding of the long blast of the ram’s horn, **Joshua 6: 5, 16**, before the pronouncement is made by the great voices in heaven the kingdoms of this world has become the kingdom of our Lord and His Christ, **Revelation 11: 15**. The Laodicean time is the 7<sup>th</sup> time period in our age which suggests the loud cry is for our time.

Click on link for Chapter 19:

[http://biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/Revelation 19 The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven.pdf](http://biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/Revelation%2019%20The%20Glory%20and%20Power%20of%20the%20Union%20in%20Heaven.pdf)

or

[http://biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/ Revelation 19 The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven.pdf](http://biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/Revelation%2019%20The%20Glory%20and%20Power%20of%20the%20Union%20in%20Heaven.pdf)

# Revelation 19

## The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

Introduction:

ALLELUIA ( PRAISE YE JAH)!

I scarcely can find the words that inspire my soul to praise Thee  
I am tongue tied and made as dumb  
Being awed-struck  
When I come before Thee  
Accept I pray this one word:  
Alleluia!

I am told that as a saint I should rejoice  
But I fall prostrate upon my face  
And from the fountain of my eye  
A great river flow called joy  
Please accept this one word I say:  
Alleluia!

Many rivers we have crossed  
Only by Your strength many mountains we ascend  
But the greatest of these is Mount Zion  
When we clasp our hands and lay prostrate upon our face  
To sing to You: Alleluia!

Our Great God!  
The Lord Almighty reigns  
Righteous and true are His judgements  
We shall rejoice and be glad!  
Alleluia!

None can compare to Your Salvation  
To Your glory, honour, praise and worship  
I must Thee extol:  
Alleluia!

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

What I adore most about Thee  
Is Thy gift to me that I'll be  
Clothed in a garb of Linen, fine  
White and clean  
A robe of light to shine as Thou:  
Righteous!  
Alleluia!

Alleluia, Alleluia, Alleluia, Alleluia, Alleluia, Alleluia,  
Alleluia!  
Amen.

We are still in the third set of seven Chapters and thus we continue along the theme of **the Glory and Power**. We have reached the 5<sup>th</sup> Chapter in this set, **Chapter 19**, which accords with the measure of Levi, which means **to be joined or attached as in a Union or Marriage**. Hence this Chapter is dubbed **the Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven**.

Glory in the title also speaks to: dignity, glory, honour, praise and worship. And Power also speaks of the Spirit. So the title substantively speaks also of Praise and Worship in the Spirit and in the Truth in Heaven. All of Heaven's inhabitants are constituted by those who are true and righteous. Only the pure in heart shall see God, **Matthew 5: 8**. As God by His great Glory and Power bring forth or generate all things even so does He cause to come forth, honour, praise and worship when all His glory see. Alleluia!

The Father upon the Throne, The Four Beasts and the Four and Twenty Elders before the Throne, The Myriads of Angels around the Throne and those who follow Him, who is Faithful and True, like Him dressed in white and seated upon White Horses; and the One Hundred and Forty and Four thousands and the countless multitudes who are granted to be arrayed in Fine Linen, white and clean are of the Union of Truth and Righteousness.

The other countless multitudes and generations of the earth including the beast and the false prophet will be separated and destroyed as their great capital city, Babylon was destroyed by fire.



## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

The dignity, glory, praise, honour and worship in Heaven can be traced from the beginning Chapters of Revelation, **first in Chapter 4**, we were introduced to the **Holy and Worthy Song** extolling God as Holy and worthy to receive glory, honour, praise and worship as He is the Creator, the **second in chapter 5**: The Worthy is the Lamb Song extolling Jesus as worthy to take the Book of Seven Seals and to open it because of His great work of redemption by His death, the atoning sacrifice for the sins of man, **the third in Chapter 7**: The Great Multitude Shout of Salvation! Extolling God for His great salvation, the fourth in **Chapter 14**: The Song of the One Hundred and Forty and Four, which they only know and can sing, **the fifth in Chapter 15**: The Song of Moses and the Lamb, adoring Him for who He is, great and marvellous are His works and just and true are His ways; **the sixth in Chapter 16**: The Righteous Judge. And in this Chapter we have the 7<sup>th</sup> Song entitled: **The Alleluia Song** covering 7 stanzas in the first set of seven verses of this Chapter.

Alleluia is from the Greek which means: **Praise Ye Jah!** And the song gives us 7 reasons why we should do just that! The journey of Revelation is a journey described by these 7 Songs of Praise, adoration and worship. The journey or procession culminates in the Praise, adoration and worship of the Father in Heaven and the Lamb! **Laodicea** or *the people of judgement or that are judged like Jehoshaphat or Jehovah-judged* will sing and praise the beauty of Holiness and will stand still and see the salvation of the Lord. They will not need to fight for the battle is not (theirs) ours but is the Lord's.

**PRAISE YE THE NAME OF THE LORD: JAH, ALMIGHTY GOD: ALLELUIA!**

**V1** And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

Alleluia: praise ye Jah! **Jah**, pronounced: **Yaw**, is the abridged version of the Hebrew, national Name for God pronounced **Y'hovah**, meaning: Self-Existent, the Eternal. This is His mark of identity and individuality the means by which He is summoned, which infers supreme authority as **Lord**, and power. He is Divine, **God**, and is not only to be praised, but adored and worshipped. His Name is to be honoured and extolled! Praise ye Jah! That is what is in His Name and appellation.

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

The reasons we should praise Him, continues for:

- 1 **Salvation**, that is to say: safety, security, rescue and redemption.
- 2 **Glory**, that is to say: dignity, honour, praise and worship appertains to Him.
- 3 **Honour**, that is to say: esteem of the highest degree, and dignity itself
- 4 **Power**, that is to say: power, strength, mighty or wonderful work

All these belong to Him as Lord and our God, our Heavenly Father. This was the shout or the great voice of much people in Heaven which followed on from that great shout of salvation in the Song of Revelation Chapter 7!

**V8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.**

The Woman now receives again what she had lost at the beginning when mortality puts on immortality, the garb of the Spirit, fine linen, clean and white, her robe of light. She receives the character that appertains to the Name of the Lord, for the fine linen is the righteousness of the Saints. This is the salvation, the wonderful and mighty work of Jah! Alleluia!

**V15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.**

What's in a Name? It speaks to the person, presence and function as identified before. Now we have the functions of one identified in this verse who:

- 1 smites the nations with a sharp sword that goes out of His mouth,
- 2 rules them with a rod of iron,
- 3 treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of the Almighty God, our Father.

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

Who is He? He goes by the appellation, **The Word of God**, which is sharper than a two-edged sword, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart, **Hebrews 4: 12**. He speaks and it is done, He commands and it stands fast! This is His Sceptre, a Rod of iron! This was the means by which all things had their beginning, **Psalms 33: 3 & 9**. God who at sundry times and in divers manners in time past spoke to us by His prophets hath in these last days spoken unto us by **His Son**, whom He made heir of all things and by whom He made the worlds, **Hebrews 1: 1-2**. He, God has appointed as Judge of the quick and the dead, **Acts 10: 42**, and He treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of the Almighty. He is the author, as the composer, and the finisher as the conductor of our faith, the eternal songs of salvation. Alleluia!

No composer can He be compared to, neither, Chopin, Bach or Handel, for they all copy His harmony from His sheets of nature. From the mighty, wonderful acts of God every line has its construct and composition.

So we are travelling to a **City, the New Jerusalem**, whose construct are the Redeemed, as lively and precious stones, set upon the foundations of the Apostles and Prophets, with Christ being the Head and Chief Corner Stone, with the Twelve Pearl Gates of the Tribes of the Prince of Israel, who had power and wrestled with God and prevailed, through which only those whose faith which is wrought by love as his, can enter, whose height, length and depth are the same measurement, foursquare: perfect. The City's wall was measured as the '144 thousand' with streets of pure gold and every part thereof is of the most precious stones. The wall has 12 foundations of precious stones with the Names of the Twelve Apostles of the Lamb written therein. The City which has no need for the light of the Sun neither of the Moon, or for a Temple, for Jah and the Lamb are the Light and Temple thereof. Alleluia!

So we have the City, the Tabernacle of God with man, and the experiences of the redeemed captured in the 7 Songs of Salvation! Alleluia! As it was in the beginning even so again it shall be. In Him we live and move and have our being, Jesus, say I in Thee and Thou in me and we in them, **John 17: 21**. The union is complete with the marriage ceremony as the first Sabbath at creation.

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

THE JUST I CE! (Pun intended)

**V2** For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

The path of the Just is as a shining light which shines more and more unto the Perfect Day, **Proverbs 4: 18**. The Day Spring from on High shall be visited by His great multitude of people. Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see the Just God, **Matthew 5: 8**. Only The Just can see the Just One: The Just I see! Only the Just knows the Justice of God, the song continues even as the line which was first mentioned in the song of Moses and the Lamb: *'just and true are thy ways, King of Saints.'*

As the Heavens are above the earth so are His thoughts and His ways above ours, **Isaiah 55: 9-11**. And as the snow and the rain comes down from Heaven and waters the earth and cause it to bud and bring forth seed for the sower and bread for the eater, even so shall His Words that goes out of His mouth it shall not return unto Him void but shall accomplish that which He hath sent it to do and prosper therein.

Thy Words are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. Thy Law is the truth, **Psalms 119: 142**, and Thy Commandments are ordained unto life, **Romans 7: 10**. As we progress and experience the goodness of the Lord, following on, by obeying His Words, which goes ahead in the Ark of His Covenant, we fully recognize by them are His servants warned and in the keeping of them is great reward, **Psalms 19: 11**. We understand that those who do evil are slain by evil: for evil shall slay the wicked and them that hate the righteous shall be desolate, **Psalms 34: 21**. We see these things and we understand them as a thousand fall at our side and ten thousand at our right hand but it shall not come nigh unto us nor any plague can visit us, because we have made the Most High our habitation, **Psalms 91: 7 & 10**.

We now see the justice (just i ce: The Just I see) of God in his judgement of the Great Whore, the City, Babylon, the Great, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication for He has judged and avenged the blood of His servants at her hand in her destruction by fire in two previous Chapters of Revelation and the line of

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

the song is now composed by the Lord, who is Supreme in Authority being Sovereign, for He only decides and decrees, we now declare: *'true and righteous are thy judgements!'* Alleluia!

**V9** And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

Even so, John was now told to write: *'Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb!'* The testimonies of the Lord are sure making wise the simple, **Psalms 19: 7**. We can take Him at His words even as the line in the song in the previous verse is composed for these are the true sayings of God, for the judgments of the Lord are true and altogether righteous, **Psalms 19: 9**. Alleluia!

**V16** And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, **KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS**.

Judgements, sayings or decrees that are righteous and true comprises the Justice of God and Him that embodies these, being **the Word of God**, having this Sharp Sword that proceeds out of His mouth to smite and to rule by the strength of this Sceptre or the Rod of Iron the nations and He by prayer (invokes) treads the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of God can only be called by the name on His vesture and on His thigh: **KING of Kings and LORD of Lords**, for He is the Just King and Lord of all. Alleluia! Are you in the procession in the march that follows on to know the Lord?

#### THE PERIOD OF ALLELUIA: ETERNITY! ETERNAL ALLELUIAS

**V3** And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

The judgement of God against the great whore is of everlasting effect, she is destroyed never to rise again. Hence the construct of this line in the song: *'Alleluia! And her smoke rose up forever and ever.'* Thus the praise and worship of Jah is thus defined it is for eternity! Praise ye Jah forever, and ever, and ever!

## **Revelation 19**

### **The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven**

He is the Eternal One, hence His Name: Jah! And He is to be praised and worship for ever for His mighty and wonderful works.

**V10** And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Angels cannot be compared to Him. They are only ministering spirits sent to them who are called to be heirs of salvation, **Hebrews 1: 14**. Jesus sends His Angels to His servants to make them know the things which must shortly come to pass, **Revelation 1: 1**. They bear The Testimony of Jesus which is The Spirit of Prophecy. And of such they will encourage us only to worship Jah, the Eternal Spirit! Alleluia!

**V17** And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

The Angels continually minister in the Presence of God which is a consuming fire as depicted by the Angel standing in the Sun. As there is a Marriage Supper of the Lamb even so there is a Supper of the Great God of Heaven when the wicked shall be consumed and be destroyed for time and eternity by all the fowls that fly in the midst of Heaven. And so both the capital city of the beast and the inhabitants shall be no more forever. Alleluia!

#### **THE SONG OF FAITH: ALLELUIA!**

**V4** And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

None can stand by and not join in the refrain, when the four and twenty elders and four beasts heard and saw much people sing the sweet melodies of Alleluia knowing full well the experience themselves which they sang saying: praise ye Jah! They complied and agreed saying, Amen: so let it be, and sang the refrain: Alleluia: praise ye Jah!

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

Thus, they spoke or sang into being from the depths or fullness of their heart, what they heard the others singing which they knew for themselves. The great multitude and these twenty and eight lifted the roof of the heavenly portals when out of the abundance of their hearts their mouth sang the joyous melodies of salvation's experience: Alleluia! This is the song of faith and of the composer and conductor, who is faithful and true.

**V11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.**

We know that righteous and true are His judgement therefore in righteousness He that is Faithful and True, the same that treads the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of Almighty God, the Lamb, doth judge and make war by the Spirit of His mouth. For out of His mouth from the abundance of His heart goes a Sharp Sword. Alleluia!

**V18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.**

Those that are so destroyed by Him the mouth of birds shall devour their flesh, yea, the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great. Alleluia! Shall not the birds when they are full from such a great feast of all generations join in and sing also, saying: Alleluia!

**ALL DIRECTED TO JOIN IN: PRAISE GOD ALL BOTH SMALL AND GREAT!**

**V5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.**

The Alleluia Song in this Chapter was in response to the first voice that was heard when Babylon was destroyed by fire directing heaven, the saints and prophets to rejoice over her in **Revelation 18: 20** now comes another voice out of the throne with a

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

similar instruction by the conductor for all of God's servants, both great and small to join and sing, *Alleluia!* Saying: 'praise our God, all ye His servants, and ye that fear Him, both small and great.

**V12** His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

The Lamb that was slain was previously described in **Revelation 5: 6** has having 7 eyes which are the Spirit of God sent into all the world, now His eyes are described as a flame of fire and upon his head were many crowns as He is the King of kings and the Lord of lords, but he also had a name written, like the redeemed, **Revelation 2: 17**, known by no man but He himself, in this He is one with them. *Alleluia!*

**V19** And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

Now all the inhabitants of the earth that are not his servants, the beast, the kings of the earth and their armies gather together and join in to make war against Him that sat on the horse and against his army. *Alleluia!*

**THE CLIMAX OF THE GREAT MULTITUDE: ALLELUIA FOR THE LORD GOD OMNIPOTENT!**

**V6** And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, *Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.*

The song now reaches its climax which first began with the voice of much people in verse 1, and then the twenty and eight joined in verse 4, now, all of heaven a hundred trillion or more of God's servants, both great and small, described as the voice of a great multitude as the voice of many waters and mighty thunderings vibrates, rocks heaven's portals, in this line, saying: '*Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth!*' The substance of this line could only be song by such!



## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

**V13** And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

The Word of God, which is Spirit and life, clothed in a vesture of blood, what does that mean? This know vengeance is mine saith the Lord of Host, I will repay, **Romans 12: 19.**

**V20** And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Thus the beast and the false prophet that work the miracles that deceive the great multitude that received the mark of the beast and worshipped his image were taken and cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone.

**THE RECOUNT: BE GLAD, REJOICE AND PRAISE JAH!**

**V7** Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

The voice of the great multitude as that of many waters and a mighty peal of thunder continues the strain: *'let us be glad and rejoice and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come and His wife hath made herself ready.'*  
Alleluia!

**V14** And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

But before the marriage of the Lamb is the supper of the great God when the Word of God clothed in a vesture dipped in blood and seated upon a white horse leads the armies of heaven who follows him upon white horses and clothed in fine linen, white and clean. This of course speaks of the righteousness of the armies. Alleluia!

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

**V21** And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

The Word of God, His Sword that proceeds out of His mouth, shall slay the remnant which has the mark of the beast and who worshipped the image of the beast and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

The charge to be glad, rejoice and praise Jah is done in the recount in three songs now, thereafter, the three songs are combined in one at the end. They are:

#### **ALLEUIA SONG: PRAISE YE JAH (FATHER)**

Alleluia;  
Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power,  
unto the Lord our God:

For true and righteous are his judgments:  
for he hath judged the great whore,  
which did corrupt the earth with her fornication,  
and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

Alleluia.  
And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

Amen;  
Alleluia.  
Praise our God, all ye his servants,  
and ye that fear him, both small and great.

Alleluia:  
for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

Let us be glad and rejoice,  
and give honour to him:  
for the marriage of the Lamb is come,  
and his wife hath made herself ready.

# Revelation 19

## The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

### PRAISE YE THE SPIRIT (verses 8-14)

His Son's wife is arrayed in fine linen  
That's white and clean  
That's the righteousness of the saints  
Alleluia!

Blessed are they  
That attends the marriage supper of the Lamb  
This is the sayings of God that are true  
Say ye  
Alleluia!

And worship at His feet  
With our fellow servant  
Who has Jesus' Testimony  
That's the Spirit of Prophecy  
Yea we'll with them sing eternal Alleluia!

He that judge and make war  
Does so in righteousness  
He's called Faithful and True  
Alleluia!

His eyes are a flame of fire  
Upon His head He wears many crowns  
And has a name written  
Known by no man  
But He himself  
Alleluia!

The Word of God is clothed  
In a vesture dipped in blood  
Sing ye again: Alleluia!

## **Revelation 19**

### **The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven**

Upon horses white,  
Clothed in linen fine,  
White and clean  
Alleluia!

#### **PRAISE YE THE SON (verses 15-21)**

His Word shall smite and break the nations  
His Sceptre is the same Rod of iron  
He treads the winepress of wrath of God Almighty  
Alleluia!

On His Vesture is His Name written  
Down to His thigh  
He is crowned King of Kings  
And Lord of Lords  
Say Ye  
Alleluia!

I saw an angel standing in the sun;  
And he cried with a loud voice,  
Saying to fowls that fly in heaven,  
Come and gather yourselves together  
Unto the supper of the great God  
Alleluia!

A great feast of flesh He gives  
To all the birds  
Who when they are full  
Also say: Alleluia!

## **Revelation 19**

### **The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven**

    Taken is the beast  
    And with him the false prophet  
    Who deceived those  
    The beast mark received  
    And his image worshipped  
    Cast alive together  
    They are thrown in the fire  
    A lake of brimstone  
    Sing ye again, Alleluia!

    The remnant with sword slain  
    By him on the horse who sat thereon,  
    With the sword which came out of his mouth:  
    And all the fowls were filled with their flesh.  
    Alleluia!

#### **ALLELUIA! (verses 1-21)**

    Praise ye Jah!  
    That's the meaning of Alleluia!  
    His Son's wife is arrayed in fine linen  
    That's white and clean  
    That's the righteousness of the saints  
    His Word shall smite and break the nations  
    His Sceptre is the same Rod of iron  
    He treads the winepress of wrath of God Almighty

    The Just I see  
    He is righteous and True!  
    Say ye  
    Alleluia!  
    Blessed are they  
    That attends the marriage supper of the Lamb  
    This is the sayings of God that are true  
    Say ye  
    Alleluia!

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

On His Vesture is His Name written  
Down to His thigh  
He is crowned King of Kings  
And Lord of Lords  
Say Ye  
Alleluia!

His justice is for eternity  
That's equity  
We will sing eternal Alleluia!  
And worship at His feet  
With our fellow servant  
Who has Jesus' Testimony  
That's the Spirit of Prophecy  
Yea we'll with them sing eternal Alleluia!  
I saw an angel standing in the sun;  
And he cried with a loud voice,  
Saying to fowls that fly in heaven,  
Come and gather yourselves together  
Unto the supper of the great God  
Alleluia!

None constrain  
The four and twenty elders  
And the four beasts  
All sing the refrain  
If they but add: Amen,  
Then they say Alleluia!  
He that judge and make war  
Does so in righteousness  
He's called Faithful and True  
A great feast of flesh He gives  
To all the birds  
Who when they are full  
Also say: Alleluia!

## Revelation 19

### The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven

The Conductor's voice is heard out of the throne:

Praise God all ye His servants  
And ye that fear Him small and great!

Alleluia!

His eyes are a flame of fire  
Upon His head He wears many crowns

And has a name written

Known by no man

But He himself

Alleluia!

The beast and the kings of the earth  
Together with their armies are arrayed  
Against Him and His army upon their horses

Alleluia!

The voice of the great multitude is heard

As the sound of rushing waters

And a mighty peal of thunder:

The Lord God omnipotent reigns

Allelulia!

The Word of God is clothed

In a vesture dipped in blood

Sing ye again: Alleluia!

Taken is the beast

And with him the false prophet

Who deceived those

The beast mark received

And his image worshipped

Cast alive together

They are thrown in the fire

A lake of brimstone

Sing ye again, Alleluia!

Let us be glad and rejoice,

Alleluia!

For the marriage of the Lamb is come,

**Revelation 19**  
**The Glory and Power of the Union in Heaven**

And his wife hath made herself ready  
The armies in heaven followed him  
Upon horses white,  
Clothed in linen fine,  
White and clean  
Alleluia!

The remnant with sword slain  
By him on the horse sat thereon,  
With the sword which came out of his mouth:  
And all the fowls were filled with their flesh.  
Alleluia!

**Praise ye the Father, Son and the Holy Ghost!**



REVELATION 20  
THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL

INTRODUCTION:

Our Father who art in heaven  
Hallowed be Thy Name  
Thy Kingdom come  
Thy will be done  
On earth as it is in Heaven  
Give us this day our daily bread  
And forgive us our trespasses  
As we forgive those who trespass against us  
Lead us not into temptation  
But deliver us from evil  
For Thine is the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory  
Forever and ever  
Amen.

How and what we have been taught to pray is fully realized in this Chapter when God brings to an end evil once and for all, forever and ever, Amen. We continue to examine the subject matter of this Chapter along the general theme of **The Glory and Power** of God given we are still in the third set of seven Chapters and this being the 6<sup>th</sup> chapter in this set the contents are measured under the numbers precept: seal, number, fully settled in the truth or otherwise, death or to bring to an end. The Composite Title for Chapter 20 is therefore: **The Glory and Power of God to seal or to bring forth the end.**

In the model prayer above we were taught of Jesus to ascribe praises (hallowed), all praises to our Heavenly Father and that the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory belong to only Him forever and ever, even so we endorse: so let it be. We shall see how our Heavenly Father will by His Great Glory and Power bring forth and number, seal or consummate all things even in accordance with His will.

REVELATION 20  
THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL

**MAHANAIM: DOUBLE ENCAMPMENT AND TWO CAMPS**

**V1** And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

We have seen in the midst of the Camp of the Lord, the Inner Sanctuary, previously from **Genesis 28: 12-13** in Jacob's dream that a ladder ascends to heaven from the earth and atop it is the Lord and the Angels of God ascending and descending that ladder, this is the first encampment or Inner Sanctuary where the Lord's Throne is in Heaven for His Kingdom.

Jesus referring to this, says: hereafter you shall see greater things than this, the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of Man, **John 1: 51**. Thus Israel's Sanctuary which typified the reality had an inner sanctum: the holy and most holy places around which was the courtyard, **Hebrews 9:24** and **Exodus 26: 33**. And around the courtyard encamped Levi, servants of the Sanctuary, and then around them is the second encampment, the other 11 or 12 Tribes of Israel. Thus we have the double encampment or Mahanaim which Jacob spoke of when he returned to the Land of Canaan on meeting and seeing how the Angels of God were arranged or numbered, **Genesis 32: 1-2**.

The Angel in the verse above (as we have seen throughout the Book of Revelation) came down from the First encampment or Presence of the Father in Heaven and was not dissimilar to the Angel who came down with great power and the earth was lightened by his glory in **Revelation 18: 1**, except that his power and glory manifested in **the key and the chain** which were to open the bottomless pit and to bind or seal the enemy.

**V8** And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, **Gog** (name of an Israelite and some northern nation, name or symbol of some future antichrist) and **Magog** (son of Japheth also a barbarious northern region), to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

A similar layout is also presented of the enemy who goes out of the bottomless pit being in the midst to deceive the nations which are numbered in four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog. These are gathered together to battle: numbered as

**REVELATION 20**  
**THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL**

the sand of the sea (understood to be those who bears the mark of the beast and the number of his name). So the portrayal of Jacob being accompanied by the Mahanaim Angels as he re-enters Canaan and being met by his brother the red hairy one, Esau, surrounded by four hundred men is fulfilled in this chapter, **Genesis 32: 6**. So we have the encampment of Ministering spirits and of evil spirits.

**V15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.**

The Camp of God also has a record kept in the **Book of Life** and those that are sealed and belong to this Double Encampment of God's Kingdom that extends from Heaven to the Earth Names are written therein. And whosoever was not found written therein are numbered for destruction or death and is cast into the lake of fire. Thus the Camp is cleansed of sinners and sins as is done on the Day of Atonement on the 10<sup>th</sup> Day of the 7<sup>th</sup> Month each year, **Leviticus 23: 27**, as whosoever did not afflict his soul is cut off from amongst the congregation of Israel.

**THE SCAPEGOAT SEIZED, BOUNDED AND RELEASED AGAIN:**

**V2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,**

The four names of the enemy are mentioned in this verse in reference to him. Please see Chapter 12 for the full explanation of his character as revealed by these four names: dragon, serpent, devil and satan. As the scapegoat is bound by a strong man and led into the wilderness to perish on the Day of Atonement after the sins of the congregation are confessed over its head so he that presents himself as fabulous and is suppose to fascinate, yea the sly cunning, artful, and malicious one; the false accuser, devil, slanderer, even the accuser is seized and bound for a millennium or a thousand years.

**V9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.**

**REVELATION 20**  
**THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL**

The binding of the enemy for a thousand years did not yield any change in his character though he had a thousand years to ponder his sins. Once loosed, thereafter, he continued in his old ways and leads the multitude upon the breadth of the earth to compass the Camp of the Saints round about, the beloved city, but fire came down from God of heaven and devoured them.

**THE MILLENIUM AND ETERNITY: THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND LAKE OF FIRE**

**V3** And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

The time or season has come for the enemy to be bound, imprisoned or sealed for a millennium or thousand years in a special prison termed 'the bottomless pit' after which he must be loosed for a little season or time. The expressed purpose that this fulfils is that he should no more deceive the nations during the thousand years.

**V10** And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

The bottomless pit of the millennium has served its purpose to contain the enemy, thereafter, when he was released he continued to deceive the nations, so he is now cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where is other two companions, the beast and the false prophet are. Their torment is not continuous but of everlasting effect. This is perdition or their destruction, they shall not rise a second time.

**THRONES (INCLUDING THE GREAT WHITE) OF JUDGEMENT:**

**V4** And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

**REVELATION 20**  
**THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL**

With the devil in prison the millennium serves the express purpose also for the judgement by the saints of God who were beheaded for the Testimony of Jesus or the Spirit of Prophecy, the Word of God who sat thereon and lived and reign with Christ a thousand years. The millennium period as applied to the Day of Atonement services and the feast of Israel is therefore that period when the scapegoat is led by the strongman into the wilderness to perish and then from the 15<sup>th</sup> of the 7<sup>th</sup> month unto the 22<sup>nd</sup> the Congregation of Israel recount their wilderness experiences living in booths in the Feast of Tabernacles.

**V11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.**

All is now fulfilled as spoken out by the Word of God, The Testimony of Jesus or Spirit of Prophecy as the reference: 'from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away' is used in the verse above as this was the point made by Jesus, saying: one jot or tittle shall in no wise pass from the law until all is fulfilled, heaven and earth shall pass away but my words shall not pass away, **Matthew 5: 18.**

Thus God has brought forth all things to its climax as He had spoken. The current earth and heaven soon shall be no more but the Great White Throne still stands and Him who sits thereon.

**THE FIRST AND SECOND RESURRECTION:**

**V5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.**

The souls of those that were beheaded for the Testimony of Jesus, the Word of God, who did not worship the beast nor receive his mark in their foreheads or in their right hand were resurrected according to the previous verse and sat upon thrones and unto them were given judgment. This verse now describes these as having taken part in the first resurrection at the start of the millennium.

The rest of the dead were not raised and so did not live again until after the thousand years or millennium.

REVELATION 20  
THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL

**V12** And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Now the rest of the dead, both small and great stand before God who sits on the Great White Throne and **The Books** opened and another Book: **The Book of Life** was also opened and the dead were judged out of those things which were record in the Books according to their works.

**SECOND DEATH:**

**V6** Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

Now we are taught that there are two deaths. Those who have part in the first resurrection on such the second death have no power, but we are priests of God and of Christ and shall reign with him a thousand years. Hence is realized the word of God which says: the wages of sin is death but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord, **Scripture Text**. Those who accept not the gift of eternal life from God the second death have power over them.

**V13** And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

The sentence for those who have part in the second resurrection is the second death but they must be first judged every man according to their works, so then, the sea, death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them that they might be judged according to their works.

**THE RECOUNT: THE END**

**V7** And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

The millennium and the judgement review ends when the accuser once again is loosed out of his prison and as sure as night follows day he will continue in his ways of darkness. Hence he must also be cast into the lake of fire to bring a complete end to him and his ways. We shall now review or recount the millennium or thousand years' period:

- 1 It is authorized by Heaven and executed by the Angel who came down with the key of the bottomless pit and chain in his hand.
- 2 The Angel, or ministering spirit, seized and bind the evil spirit, the dragon, serpent, the devil or satan for a thousand years.
- 3 This is executed by a seal upon the enemy who is cast into the bottomless pit and shut away that he should no more deceive the nations till the thousand years are fulfilled after which he is loosed for a little season.
- 4 Meanwhile the dead in Christ are raised, those who were beheaded for the Witness of Jesus and the word of God and are seen upon thrones as judgement is given unto them and they lived and reign with Christ during the millennium.
- 5 The rest of the dead remains in their grave until after the thousand years are fulfilled. And those who were raised before the millennium have part in the first resurrection.
- 6 The second death has no power over us. We are described as blessed and holy. We are Priests of God and Christ and live and reign with Christ for the thousand years

**V14** And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

Likewise death and hell must also be destroyed in the lake of fire. Yea, Paul had said death is swallowed up in victory, not only in the victory of the first resurrection but also in the victory of the second death whereby there shall be no more death nor hell for these are also destroyed in the lake of fire and eternity

**REVELATION 20**  
**THE GLORY AND THE POWER OF GOD TO SEAL**

reigns supreme. We shall now review how the Eternal Spirit consummated all things by the lake of fire:

- 8 The final deception is wrought by the enemy of souls after the millennium and he is loosed from his prison and he gathers all nations in the four corners of the earth: Gog and Magog whose numbers is as the sand of sea to gather them to battle.
- 9 And they went upon the breadth of the earth and compass the camp of the Saints to seize the City as it descends from God but fire came down from God out of heaven and devoured them.
- 10 The devil which deceived the nations is now taken and cast into the lake of fire which was kindled where the beast and the false prophet were also cast and they are destroyed forever.
- 11 The Great White Throne is now seen and Him that sat thereon before whose face the earth and the heaven fled away.
- 12 The judgement begins in which both the great and small that were dead is now seen before The Throne and The Books of their Works are opened and The Book of Life and they are judged according to their works written therein.
- 13 These were resurrected after the sea, death and hell gave up the dead that were in them.

**CONCLUSION: THE BOOK OF LIFE (GENESIS)**

**V 15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.**

These are they who obeyed the counsel of Paul: let us labour to enter that rest lest any of us should fall after the same pattern of unbelief, **Hebrew 4: 11.**



## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

### INTRODUCTION:

Joshua had spoken by an adjuration (that means he seavened himself or affirm the statement by repeating it 7 times (like Namaan who prayed: calling upon the Name or appellation of the Lord; and did not know when he went down into the Jordan water 7 times that he was calling on Him who is Sheh-bah, 7, Perfect, or the Holy One), saying: Cursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest (last) *son* shall he set up the gates of it, **Joshua 6: 26**. Certainly, this man who does this act is the Alpha & Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last! Two sons for One City!

‘Joshua’ (Yehoshua) had spoken in behalf of the Y’hovah who saves; ‘the son of Nun’, had spoken as the Son of Perpetuity or the Eternal One and so in the fullness of time what he had said came to past: in his days did Hiel (**Living of God**) the Bethelite (**House of God**) build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram (**Father of Height or Lofty**) his **firstborn**, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest (**Last**) *son* Segub (Aloft: safe, too strong, high, excellent), according to **the word of the LORD**, which he spake by ‘Joshua the son of Nun’, **1 Kings 16: 34**. But there was yet another application fulfilled by the **Son of God**, who is the First and the Last, **Revelation 1:11**.

God who had sundry times and in divers manners spoken to fathers in times past (or at **first**) by the Prophets hath in these **last** days spoken unto us (children) by His Son, Jesus Christ, whom He had appointed heir, **at the last**, of all things, by whom He made all things, **at the start or beginning**, **Hebrews 1: first and second verses**.

Jesus proclaims: I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End in the **first chapter** of Revelation, **Chapter 1: 11** and in this penultimate chapter **21: 6**, the Father, He that sits on the Throne, said the same of Himself, and again Jesus repeats the same in the **final and last Chapter 22: 13**.

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

Yeshua (He will save His people), called Jesus, is the only begotten of the Father, and is the **First and Last Son** to whom Joshua (Y'hovah saves) referred to as the one along with His Father, who is also **the First and Last**, as 'cursed' in the eschatology, but for our sakes. As it is written cursed is everyone who hangs on a tree, **Galations 3: 13**. But His death was for our redemption and a propitiation for our sins that He might rebuild and make again all things new as the Rebuilder of Jericho.

Thus He is the eschatological antitype who fulfills the type in the account of the adjuration of rebuilding Jericho which symbolizes the earth made new. Truly He is **the Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, First and the Last, of all things**.

Israel had laid hold on to eternity and its habitation when the Jordan's waters stacked up as a heap depicting the lower territory or region of hades that were smitten or dried up to allow them to enter into its depths and to come out or up over on the other side of Canaan's land beside Jericho. This also spoke to their baptism: if any man be in Christ he is a new creature, behold old (or first) things have passed away all things have become new (or second, last), **2 Corinthians 5: 17**. And, know ye not that so many of you that are baptized in Christ are joined into His death that as Christ was raised from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so should we walk in the newness of life, **Romans 6: 4**.

Therefore by faith in Yeshua, the Promised Messiah, we take possession and lay hold on to eternity and its possessions (New Jerusalem and the Earth made new) and so then, they by faith consumed the Passover on the 14<sup>th</sup> of the First Month, **1 Timothy 6: 12**. They pass over the Jordan waters: the laver, (**the second step in the sanctuary**) was only made possible by the Passover Lamb's sacrifice upon the Altar of Burnt Sacrifice, (**the first step in the sanctuary**).

Now they must take the **continuous or perfect steps** understood as 'the 7 (complete, whole or perfect Holy One which never ends) days' **Feast of unleavened Bread**' of following on to know the Lord by celebrating the Feast not

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

with leaven, but with the unleavened bread of truth and sincerity, **1 Corinthians 5: 7-8**, which was typified or dramatized in the march around Jericho: Month or so, with the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord and 7 Priests with 7 ram horns going on ahead of them. They did prove that His going forth was as prepared as the Morning and He did come upon them as the early and later rain comes upon the earth, **Hosea 6: 3**. This was evident in the long blast and the shout that brought down the Wall of Jericho to the ground. Oh, that we would lay hold on and take possession of eternity and its habitations dispossessing all aliens!

By prayer at the Door of the Tabernacle or the Tent of Meeting, **the third step in the sanctuary**, we take continuous steps as Jesus in the Garden of Gethsemane. We like Him pray not our will, but Thy will be done in our lives, that we might accomplish or obey the Word of God, the living bread which we are fed from the Table of Shewbread by the Holy Ghost, **the fourth and fifth steps in the sanctuary**. We pray without ceasing as advised by Paul, **1 Thessalonians 5: 17**, and our Advocate intercedes with our Heavenly Father, via the golden altar, **the sixth step in the sanctuary**, before the Ark of the Covenant, The Throne of God, our Father, Who is at the **7<sup>th</sup> and final step** which we purpose to reach.

Rahab, the Harlot, unlike the Mother of Harlots and all the abomination of the earth was spared in the destruction of Jericho. Once we obey and follow these steps we will take possession that we can dispossess The Harlot and those with the Mark of the Beast who refuse to heed the Gospel Summon that was served, they either absent themselves and will eventually run and hide in the mountains and the dens of the earth as fugitives and criminals, saying to the mountains to fall upon us for the great day of the wrath of God has come, **Revelation 6**.

As the walls of Jericho came tumbling down at the 7<sup>th</sup> blast of the Ram's Horn on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day and the Army of the Living God entered in and destroyed its inhabitants, both man and beast, even so, after the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal is opened and the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet Voice is sounded the 7 last plagues will come down through the gaping

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

hole to destroy the earth and those with the Mark of the Beast so that all things are made New as at The Beginning.

Yea, the Alpha and Omega, the First and the Last (Second): The Beginning and the End, The Father and Son, have power to bring forth glory: order and fullness **DEPICTED BY THE OBJECTS CREATED ON DAY 3: SEA, DRY LAND, HERB BEARING SEED & TREES BEARING FRUIT.** He has also the power to destroy as will be seen from the seven last plagues that are poured out in this third set of 7 Chapters and Jericho's destruction.

**Chapter 21** is the last, final, second, recount or Deuterios of this the third set of Seven Chapters hence the combined measures of Deuterios and Genesis. Genesis because it falls in the third Set of Seven Chapters which accords to that precept on the **Measuring Reed or Rod from Revelation 11**; this precept speaks to beginning, age, period, generation, nature, nativity or birth, pre-eminence or first and the Deuterios precept speaks to review, recount, memorial or remember, second, rest, final or last. Hence we have the **combined Title of First and Last or Alpha and Omega: Beginning and the End.**

John was told in **Revelation 11** to arise and measure the Temple, Altar and Worshippers and now we see that these are 'the components' used by **the Alpha and Omega** to build a **New City, The Holy and New Jerusalem, the Great City.** We have been examining the component parts of the New Jerusalem now they are put together as they truly are: **a City, a defense dwelling place where the Lord God Almighty, The Father, and the Lamb, Yeshua, called Jesus the Christ are the Temple thereof.** The Tabernacle of God has once again become one with man; therefore, man is also a part of that Temple. This is the depiction that Joshua had spoken, saying: Cursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest (last) *son* shall he set up the gates of it, **Joshua 6: 26. God, the Alpha and Omega,** builds the New Jerusalem, by laying the foundation and setting up the gates thereof by the sacrifice of His **First and Last Son,** Yeshua, the Christ.

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

Now the application of precious stones: ye as lively stones are built up a spiritual house, a holy priesthood to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. Yea, little children, little children who love their Redeemer are the jewels, precious jewels, His loved and his own.

We will begin this Recount Chapter as such:

### DEUTEROS: THE FIRST AND THE LAST SON: THE ALTAR AND WORSHIPPERS

And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel *is* my son, *even* my **firstborn (or Alpha Son)**: And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn, **Exodus 4: 22-23**.

Remember, God who had sundry times and in divers manners spoken to the fathers in times past (or at **first**) by the Prophets hath in these **last** days spoken unto us (children) by His Son, Jesus Christ, whom He had appointed heir, **at the last**, of all things, by whom He made the worlds, **at the start or beginning**, **Hebrews 1: first and second verse**.

**V7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.**

Yeshua, qualifies as the **Omega Son** as He said: These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world, **John 16: 33**. For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith, **1 John 5: 4**. All Nations that overcomes the world shall be like Jesus, heir of all things and be as He is: the **First and the Last** Son of God. These are the **True Worshippers** of God.

As the **Alpha & Omega Son of God** and Joint-heirs with Christ in the recount we shall review our inheritance: dwelling in the Presence of God:

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

- 1 **A new Heaven and a new Earth**, the second, deuterous, Omega or last, for the first or alpha, Heaven and Earth had passed away and there was no more sea.
- 2 **The Holy City, New or second Jerusalem coming down from God out of Heaven prepared as a Bride adorned for her Husband**, the first was Jerusalem in Palestine, the Capital City of Judea.
- 3 **Yea, the tabernacle of God shall** again the second time be with men and He will dwell with them and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. Remember at the first time when He had said let them make me a Sanctuary that I might dwell among them, **Exodus 25: 8**, depicting at the start at Creation. That which He had proposed in the wilderness is now fulfilled again at last. As it is said: God is in the generation of the righteous, **Psalms 14: 5**, He will dwell among them.
- 4 **And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes**, this is accomplished at last; **and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former or first things are passed away.**
- 5 The First Heaven and Earth are now passed away. **And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new**, the second time. **And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.**
- 6 **And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.** Now we see that we have received of the legacy and heritage of our God and Father, who, indeed, as Yeshua, His Son, is **the Alpha and the Omega**. We are numbered and sealed as He is.

**V14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.**

The Twelve foundations of the Wall of the City represent the Twelve Apostles, Ambassadors of the Gospel, Commissioners, with miraculous powers, Messengers. These are the Apostles of **the Lamb of the Altar of burnt sacrifices**. As Sons of God and joint-heirs with the Lamb their **names are written** in the

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

twelve foundations of **the Wall of the City**. They are as foundation members and the first defence as **The Wall**, against all opponents and railing accusers, blasphemers of God.

If ye be Christ then are ye Abraham seed and heirs according to the promise, **Galations 3: 29**. In this recount we shall look at the **last Son, the (Twelve) Apostles of the Lamb**, and the **first son, (the Twelve Tribes of) Israel**: The Twelve foundations of the Wall of the City and its Twelve Gates are of One Pearl each. Remember as lively stones we are built up a **Spiritual House**, **1 Peter 2: 5**:

- 8 These (Apostles and Tribes of Israel) all died in faith, **the first death**, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth, **Hebrews 11: 13**. **But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death**. But upon those who believe in God and His Christ the second death hath no power upon them, **Revelation 20: 6**.
- 9 As Egypt was plagued at first to let go Israel, God first born, **Exodus 11: 1**, even so Babylon, spiritually, which is Sodom and Egypt, **Revelation 11: 8**, shall be plagued with 7 last plagues: **And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife**. Afterwards, the City, New Jerusalem prepared as a Bride adorned for her husband shall descend.
- 10 Only **by the Spirit** can we be **carried away**, firstly, to a great and high mountain, to see secondly, that great city, the holy Jerusalem, **descending out of heaven from God**, the City as a Son born out of the womb of heaven.
- 11 As we firstly, glory in tribulations knowing that the trial of our faith has great recompense of reward, even so the second City bears **the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;**

**REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,**

The jasper stone is the **first precious stone in the foundation of the City Wall** which speaks to the Apostle that was most akin to the glory of God, seeing that the foundation stones of the city wall were twelve precious stones each representing one of the twelve Apostles.

**12 And had, first, a wall great and high, and, second, had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:**

The Twelve Apostles and believers in Christ are as **The Great and High Wall** of the City for a defence against the accusers, who rail against and blaspheme God. The Twelve Tribes of Israel are as **The Gates** of the City as to them were committed the Oracles of God which they believed and all who would enter must do likewise.

**13 As the Children of Israel were first, numbered on the four quadrants (camps) around the Sanctuary in the Book of Numbers, Chapter 2, Even so now, the second time, On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.**

Plot or trace the imaginary lines from the centre most position on each quadrant in the order of the numbering of the gates above starting at the east, then north, then south and then west and you have the Number **7** mirrored on the right and the left via the midpoint running from north to south when viewed from standing on the eastern or the western quadrants. Others have said that the symbol formed by the two 7s on their side and joint at the middle looks like a lightning bolt when viewed as a whole from the quadrants. Within these Gates is the City where These Two dwell: God Almighty and His Son, The Lamb, who are **Sheh-bah: 7** or the Holy One of Israel and the Holy Ghost who descends upon those who are sealed with Lighting (and fire), **Mathew 3: 16.**

**V21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.**

The Twelve Gates are Twelve Pearls each gate is of One Pearl and **the names** written thereon, which are the **names of the twelve tribes of the children of**



## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

Israel those who have overcome the world as seen by those of the Twelve Tribes that were sealed in **Revelation 7:5-8**, in this order: Juda, Reuben, Gad, then, Asser, Nephthalim, Manasses, then, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, then, Zabulon, Joseph, and Benjamin. The Twelve Tribes are as **The Gates to the City** as all who will enter therein has to enter by **the Oracles of God** that was committed unto the Children of Israel, **Romans 3: 1-2**.

Those who are obedient or golden are worthy to walk on streets of pure gold as transparent glass; they agree that it is better or golden to obey than to sacrifice and to hearken than the fat of rams and bullocks, **1 Samuels 15: 22**.

Note that in this set of 7 verses the **Twelve Tribes of Israel as the Gates of the City, the firstborn**, was mentioned at **the last** in the Deuteros verse of **21**, , fulfilling the first shall be last and the last shall be first, **Matthew 20: 16**. And so in this recount we shall look at the **Twelve Apostles as the Twelve foundations of the Wall** first, after we have examined the measurement of the City, in this third set of seven of the generation of the upright in whose midst is God:

**15 And he that talked with me**, viz.: one of the 7 Angels with the 7 last plagues, according to **verse 9**, had a **golden reed** to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof, this is the last time.

The first time was in **Revelation 11** when John was given a Measuring Reed or Rod and told to rise and measure these three: **the Temple, altar and the worshipper**. Now we realise that the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are now the Temple (including the altar) of the City and **the Gates and Wall** thereof and those that enter the city are the worshippers.

**16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs (1,500 miles and 5.2684 yards). The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.**

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

The city as foursquare is perfect, **first**, the length is as large as, **second**, its breadth which is as the 12 Apostles expressed in thousands, the length times the 12 Tribes of Israel expressed in thousands, the breadth which covers an area of **144** thousand of thousands square furlongs (2,250,008.9945 square miles) of those who are sealed of the twelve tribes of Israel in **Revelation 7**. And what of its height (of the stature of Christ) which is also equal to the length and breadth? This says whatever the height is it is supplied of the Spirit by these (Apostles and Israel) for us to grow up in (Christ) Him in all things, **Ephesians 4:8-15**. This, I believe, are the gifts of the Spirit which will be manifested in the Prophets after the order of Elias which was also seen in Christ.

**17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.**

So **firstly**, the area of the city is as 144 thousand of thousands (covered on any of its six sides or areas: top, bottom, east, north, south or west, being a square) of those sealed of the 12 Tribes of Israel, then **secondly**, the height of the wall is expressed in terms of these 144K sealed in their foreheads, being 144 cubits (216 feet) according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

**18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.**

Where as the foundation of the wall was garnished with 12 precious stones representing the twelve apostles. The building of the wall is **first**, of **jasper**, and the city was of **pure gold**, this **second**, precious stone, like unto clear glass.

**19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;**

The **first**, four foundations of the wall of the city are of these precious stones: jasper (usually red, yellow, brown or green in colour, rarely blue), sapphire (many shades of blue from light to dark), chalcedony

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

(solid, lighter colour, typically ranging from blue to light gray) and emerald (shade of green light and bright). These are like the four leading Tribes of the four quadrants. Who were these Apostles? Perhaps, Peter, James, John and Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

**20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.**

The **second**, eight foundations of the wall of the city are of these precious stones: sardonyx (in quartz family wavy band of colours that can be from purple to black to white), sardius (also called ruby it is deep red in colour), chrysolite (deep olive green colour or yellowish-green in colour), beryl (green, bluish green and yellow), topaz (can be found in any colour), chrysoprasus (colour of leeks juice, greenish golden), jacinth (believed to be orange or red), amethyst (moderate transparent purple, also known as a deep shade of lavender). These are like the rest of the Tribes of Israel.

### CONCLUSION: THE TEMPLE: ALMIGHTY GOD AND THE LAMB

**V22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.**

The greatest revelation is now made that the **Alpha & Omega**, The Father: Lord God Almighty, **firstly**, and the Lamb, the Son, **secondly**, is the Temple of the City. And we are his offspring for in him we live and move and have our being, **Acts 17: 28**. What know ye not that ye are the Temple of the Holy Ghost which ye have of God and that ye are not your own? **1 Corinthians 6: 19**. Hence he shall give us the desires of our heart, **Psalms 37: 4**. So as we call he shall answer, while we are yet speaking He shall say here am I, **Isaiah 65: 24**.

Now put the design obtained from the naming of the three gates, east, north, south and west, **verse 13**, together with the City being foursquare, whose length, and breadth and height are equal being 12, 000 furlongs each, **verse 16**, so we

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

understand that the area covered by **the six sides** of the City: top, bottom, east, north, south and west are equal, being 144 thousand of thousands furlongs.

Now these **six areas** speaks to the measure of a man: his mark, name and number of the Twelve Apostles, The Twelve Tribes of Israel, and all those of the great multitude from every nations, kindred, tongues and peoples who will enter the City, but being six, we are made whole, perfect, Sheh-bah or 7 by these Three, who are One: the Father, The Son and the Holy Ghost, in whose Name we were baptized as depicted by the Two 7s that mirror each other at the midpoint running from north to south and the Holy Ghost Lighting bolt who dwell in the midst of the City as Temple. Glory, hallelujah to our God! Know ye not that we are the Temple of the Holy Ghost!

**V23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.**

God is Light and in Him there is no darkness at all, so that the Shekinah glory which shun for the first 3 ½ times in the first week of creation shall lighten the City that there is no need for firstly, the sun, or secondly, the moon.

**V24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.**

The Nations of them that are saved, the generation of the upright including the great multitude which no man could number from every nation, kindred, tongue and people in **Revelation 7: 9**, the 153 Big Fishes of **John 21** of the 17 Nations and people groups of **Acts 2** shall walk in the light of it as He is in the light, therefore, we have fellowship one with another and the blood of the Lamb cleanses all of us from all unrighteousness. Being obedient to His will our kings, **firstly**, bring their glory, and **secondly**, their honour into the City of God.

**V25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.**

There is no more two divisions firstly, evening and secondly, morning for a day but there is continuous day there, evil as depicted by the darkness of 3 ½ times of

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

the creation week is eradicated from our memories and knowledge, therefore, the gates are not shut at all by day as there is no night.

**V26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.**

Now the nations bring first, their glory, and second, also their honour into the city of God.

**V27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.**

Remember the two groups that were spiritually sealed only those of the group that are written in the Lamb's Book of Life can enter into the City, those who have the mark of the beast: that defiles, abomination workers, and liars can not enter therein.

Now we shall measure the Chapter by the other 6 precepts:

### **NAME OF THE LORD: THE NEW (SECOND OR LAST) HEAVEN AND NEW (SECOND) EARTH**

The place where God has chosen to put His Name where He now dwells is the New Heaven and the New Earth. God is Light and in Him there is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. Where there is Light darkness flees!

**V1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.**

The knowledge of the glory of the Lord now fills the earth as the water once filled the sea, **Isaiah 11:9 and Habakkuk 2: 14**. What was written in the Heaven's scroll of glory of the Lord: the heavens declare the glory of the Lord and firmament shows is handiwork; now fills the whole earth. None therefore shall hurt nor destroy in all of His Holy Mountain as the Law of God is no longer weak in the flesh but mighty in works and deeds. God reigns in righteousness in every being that lives.

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

The first heaven and the first earth were passed away; therefore, John now saw the second, or a new heaven and a new earth.

**V8** But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Therefore the fearful, unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars (all blasphemers), shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is the **second death** as the **first death** passed with the first heaven and first earth: it is appointed unto man once (first) to die afterwards comes the judgement (second death), **Hebrews 9: 27**.

**V15** And he that talked with me had a **golden reed** to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

A new (second) reed is needed this time, **golden**, typifying obedience that is better than sacrifice to measure these three: the City, the Gates and the Wall thereof which symbolizes those, the generation of the righteous, who are a Holy Habitation of the Spirit as the Temple, Altar and the Worshipers, these three, which John at first was told to rise and measure in **Revelation 11**.

**V22** And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

These Two: Father and Son, the Alpha & Omega, Beginning and the End, the First and the Last, **Revelation 21:6, 1:8 & 11 and 22: 13**, the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the second or new Temple (and the altar and we as their offspring (out of them), in them we live and move and have our being). The first Temple was passed away.

### THE HOLY CITY: NEW (SECOND) JERUSALEM, THE LAMB'S BRIDE

**V2** And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

Anyone or anything filled with the Spirit of God is nothing but fresh, new or second: deuterios. So is the Holy City, New Jerusalem which is as prepared as a Bride adorned for her husband. Yea, she bears the Name of Her Husband even as the first, Jerusalem, a city set upon the 7 hills.

**V9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.**

The concept of the City as the Tabernacle of God where He dwells with man has been expressed in this chapter now we shall explore this concept from the perspective of the institution of marriage. The Holy City as expressed before or at **first** in the preceding progressive **verse 2** is prepared as bride adorned for her husband, now, **second** time, one of the 7 Angels with the vial of the 7 last plagues invites John to see **The Bride, the Lamb's wife**. Now remember the component parts of the City, the Wall and the Gates are the people of God and given the City is referred to as the Lamb's wife that means the City also depicts the perfect Character of Christ. Remember, so shall a man leave father and mother and cleave unto his wife and they being two shall become one, **Genesis 2: 24**. This is made possible as He dwells by His Spirit in our hearts by faith, **1 John 3: 24 & Romans 8: 11**.

**V16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.**

The Spirit imparts His Gifts (12 Gifts?) for us to attain unto the height or measure of the stature of Christ by those, firstly, of Israel (12 Tribes) unto whom were committed the Oracles of God, and secondly, the workers of the Gospel, Commissioners, Messengers, with miraculous powers (12 Apostles and others after who build upon their foundation as the wall). Hence the length, breadth and height are equal but to One who is Christ of the generation of the upright.

**V23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.**

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

First, the glory of God did lighten the City and, second, the Lamb is the light thereof and the component parts, His people do reflect also their glory as the precious stones that shine in the light that streams. They that turn many to righteousness shall shine as the stars forever, **Daniel 12: 3.**

### THE TABERNACLE OF GOD AGAIN WITH MAN:

**V3** And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

As it was at first at the beginning, now again the second time the Tabernacle of God is with men as He now dwells among us and we are His people and He is our God. The announcement of this new beginning was done by a great voice out of heaven.

**V10** And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

As the great voice came out of heaven even so now, the second time, the Great City, the Holy Jerusalem is delivered as a child is delivered of her mother out of the womb of Heaven from God. Only by the work and revelation of the Spirit was John **firstly** carried away to a great and high mountain to be able to see the Great and Holy Jerusalem. Except ye be born of the water and of the Spirit you cannot enter nor see the kingdom of God, **John 3: 3 & 5.**

**V17** And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

The height of the wall is measured as 144 cubits as the 144K of the generation of the Tribes of Israel that were sealed in **Revelation 7**. These of course are the Watchmen on the Walls of Zion who will usher in this new age. The measurement of one, man, is what two the angel uses. This function of watchman on the walls of Zion is committed unto man; will you rise to the occasion?



## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

**V24** And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

The nations of them which are saved are those who are described as many that received (believed) Him to them gave He power to become sons of God, even to those who believed on His Name, **John 1: 12**. You must be born again **first**, to **secondly** walk in the light of the City. Yea, the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

**FORMER (FIRST) THINGS PASSED AWAY ALL THINGS (SECOND) NEW: THE PERFECT DAY**

**V4** And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

The experience of the born again is what is captured in the construct and design of the new city, (and the new heaven and the new earth): if any man be in Christ Jesus old or **first** things are passed away, behold all (**second**) things are become new, **2 Corinthians 5: 17**. These have taken on the name of the Lord they have begun the walk (and fight) of faith, for without faith it is impossible to please God for those who come to him must believe that He is and that He reward those who diligently seek Him, **Hebrews 11: 6**. In this former or first life many have proven the value of faith to wipe away tears, sorrows, crying, and pain as God comforted them when they cried unto Him in faith He answered their prayers. O for a heart that believes in Thee, My God.

**V11** Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

Faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the Word of God, **Romans 10: 17**. Do what He (Lord) says, **John 2: 5**. This is the First Miracle that Jesus did and showed forth His Glory and His disciples believed on Him, **John 2: 11**. We receive the Spirit by the hearing of faith, **Galations 3: 2-3**. And the just shall live by faith, **Romans 1: 17**. The path of the just is like a shining Light which shines more and more unto the perfect day.

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

The perfect day has now come as the New Jerusalem, **first**, has the glory of God and, **secondly**, her light is likened unto a stone most precious, yeah, like that of the first foundation member of the Apostle, John's and James' mother desired that position for them next to Christ, **Matthew 20: 20-21**, to sit on His right and on His left in the kingdom, a jasper stone, clear as crystal. In the glory and light of the New Jerusalem we shall see what the Prophet meant when he said: whose going forth is as prepared as the Morning, **Hosea 6: 3**. The sun also shall shine 7, sheh-bah (perfect) times brighter, **Isaiah 30: 26**, and by extension the moon in the new Heaven and the new earth when the perfect day has dawn.

**V18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.**

**First** the Wall is of Jasper, the first of the twelve foundation stones which is understood to represent the chief or first foundation member of The Twelve Apostles, each represented by a precious stone in the foundation of the wall; the Twelve Tribes of Israel, represented by the three gates on each of the four quadrants: east, north, south and west, that hung from the wall; and the 144K represented by the height of the wall being 144 cubits. These all spoke the truth in love and grew up in Christ, unto the measure of the stature and the fullness of Christ unto a perfect man. This is the message of the Wall of the City, that we should possess the nature of Christ. For, Christ Jesus, dwelt in their hearts by faith, that, they were rooted and grounded in love, **Ephesians 3: 17**.

Yea, these along with others **secondly**, went through and thought it not strange of the fiery trials which tried their faith they came forth as pure gold, **1 Peter 1: 7 & 4: 12**. So now God hath prepared for them a city which is of pure gold and clear as glass.

**V25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.**

And so now these two, first: evening, and second morning, becomes as the perfect day as there is no night there so the Gates shall not be shut at all, yea, the path of the just is as a shining light that shines more and more unto this perfect day!

**REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,**

**THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE:**

**V5** And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

I and my Father are One, **John 10:30**, Two: that are One! And He that sat on the white horse is called: Faithful and True and all the armies of Heaven followed Him upon white horses, **Revelation 19: 11 & 14**. The Father and the Son are both True and Faithful and by extension they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful, **Revelation 17: 14**. Remember, him whom He calls He also justifies, and he that is justified, He also sanctifies, and he who is sanctified He also glorifies, **Romans 8: 30**. Yea, but many are called but few are chosen, **Matthew 22: 14**.

**V12** And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker *is* God, **Hebrews 11: 10**. Those that are like Abraham all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them* and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country, **Hebrews 11: 13-14**.

Now the promise is realised: the City which God had prepared as these two, **first** a Wall, great and High, **second**, Twelve Gates with Twelve Angels and the Names of the Twelve Tribes of Children of Israel written thereon. Those that are chosen and true of the Twelve Tribes of Israel have their names written upon the gates of the City, see **Revelation 7** for the Names of the Children of Israel written on the Gates.

**V19** And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

## REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, BEGINNING AND THE END, FIRST AND THE LAST,

The precious, chosen and faithful of the Twelve Apostles are represented by the Twelve precious stones which garnish the foundations of the Wall. This verse speaks of the **first** four foundations like the four leading families on each of the quadrant: east, north, south, and west. The verse that follows speaks of the **second** set of eight precious stones. Note the enemy at first had some of these precious stone for covering too: ten are listed in **Ezekiel 28: 13**.

**V26** And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

They that are chosen and the faithful of 17 nations and people groups shall bring, first their glory, and second, their honour into the City. Oh, what a glory that'll be when my Lord with my eyes I'll see, when we reach Beulah Land and with thousands we'll sing, Oh, what a glory that'll be!

### NUMBERED AS ALPHA & OMEGA:

**V6** And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Both, **first or alpha**: the Father and, **second or deuterios**: the Son, are numbered as **Alpha & Omega**. We know these numbers according to the ranking of the days in the week to be numbers: **1, first and number 7 last**; in the Hebrew alphabet it is: **alpha, the first letter and omega, the last letter**. In **Chapter 1 verses 8 and 11** Jesus introduces Himself as such and now He that sits on the Throne repeats the same of Himself.

Those who are athirst he promises at **last** to seal or give of the Water of Life: The Spirit, freely.

**V13** On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

#### INTRODUCTION:

We have reached the final Chapter, **22**, of Revelation, a Book in which we saw the fulfillment of the strategy in apocalyptic or symbolic terms of the Captain of the Lord's Host as revealed from the Old Testament by Joshua, Y'hovah saves, the Son of Nun, or Son of Perpetuity or Eternity, which means whatever he does, is of everlasting application, consequence and effect. So, Y'hovah reveals from the destruction of Jericho what He would do in the final destruction of the Earth, the Heathen Circle. Thus Jericho was a living parable whose fulfillment is for our time. Not only did He reveal what He would do from its destruction but also pronounced: cursed is He who would rebuild it in the blood of His first born He will lay again its foundation and set up its gate in the blood of His youngest son. We know that to be the Alpha, First and the Omega, Last, Son who is Yeshua, from **Chapter 1**, who is the basis or Lamb slain for the construction of the **New Jerusalem and the setting up of its gates**.

Thus the **Exodus** (synonym for faith: going or calling out) for our time will be by **the Name of the Lord: Sheh-bah**, an adjuration or calling 'out' or upon the Name of the Lord as detailed in the adjurations of Jericho, **Joshua 6:4, 15 & 26; 1 Kings 16: 34**. This adjuration is led by He who treads (or invokes) the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of Almighty God, the Lamb, firstly, and now or lastly, the Lion, Yeshua, who is called Jesus. He does this by the Opening of the Book with the Seven Seals which He first received in **Revelation 4 (the fourth chapter in its set)**.

So **'The Two Spies'** of **Joshua 2** is a living parable of **The Two Witnesses** of **Revelation 11 and 18 (both the fourth chapter in each set)**. These Two like **'The Two'** that constitute the Old and the New Covenants: **The Penta-tuech and The Decalogue** are sent in to Jericho or the Earth to see if there is any that will covenant with them that they would not be destroyed when the inhabitants are visited with judgement from God.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

As it turned out only one of the harlots of the City or Mother of Harlots, Jericho, believed and covenanted for the salvation of herself and her household and came out alive, the same was established to be the great, great, etc. grandmother of Yeshua, according to His lineage, **Matthew 1: 5**.

In the time of Christ with John as His fore-runner, these 'Two' led the invasion and were treated as the 'Two Spies' in Jericho who were placed on Rahab's roof under the material as an offering upon the altar and thereafter spent 3 days in the Mountains being pursued of the enemy's army before returning to the Camp of Israel. Thus John and Christ, in the first instance, and Two Spies, in the second, completed the time, times and half of time or  $3 \frac{1}{2}$  times which **Revelation 11 and 12** spoke of in verses 2, 3, 9 and 6, respectively. The Woman, the Church of God, will and have gone through a similar times period. The Prophet Jonah, who fulfilled the roll of crying out against Nineveh, the Capital City, that whosoever will may come out from the imminent destruction, went through a similar period of times in his journey (the first  $\frac{1}{2}$  time) and then the whale's belly described as 'three nights and three days,' **Jonah 1: 17**. This also holds true for Elijah during the  $3 \frac{1}{2}$  years or times it did not rain in Ahab's time. This period holds true and was defined from Creation's week as the period of time when the Two Great Lights (The Sun, symbol of the Heavenly Bridegroom, and the Moon, the Bride or Church) and the stars, the lesser lights, give light in the firmament and upon the earth that all may see God's work and be led to glorify Him. This period is defined thereafter each week as half of the 7 days weekly cycle when it is night or dark, this equates with  $3 \frac{1}{2}$  times or days.

Thus all who will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution, **2 Timothy 3:12**, and those who are assigned in the end of time to give the call: 'come out of her my people that ye be not partakers of her sins and that ye receive not of her plagues,' **Revelation 18: 4**, like Jonah after a day's journey and entering the city was told to say: 'yet forty days and Nineveh shall be destroyed,' **Jonah 3: 3-4**, during his three days journey ( $\frac{1}{2} + 3 + 1 + 3 = 7 \frac{1}{2}$ ) through this great city, will be tried

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

severely during the tenure of the Scarlet Coloured Beast and the Lamb with the two horns that spake as a Dragon. So the Covenant with the **Two Witnesses** like the **Spies of Jericho** will be the basis that delivers all who are saved from the wrath of God's judgement that is to come upon Babylon, the Mother of Harlots, the Great City, and its inhabitants, who will come out of her and be separate.

The strategy to possess Jericho is outlined in **Joshua 6** which applies to the end time possession of the Earth as detailed in Revelation. Sheh-bah or Seven Priests were to bare 7 Ram's Horns and go before those (thought to be four like the four Beasts in Heaven in front of the throne) who bare the Ark of the Covenant followed by the Army of Israel. They were to circle the City or Jericho once for six days and on the seventh day seven times. While in the procession the army that followed was to keep silent and no words were to proceed out of the mouth of anyone but they were only to follow the 7 Priests and the procession as they led on blowing the Rams' Horns. On the Sheh-bah Day at the 7<sup>th</sup> time at the 7<sup>th</sup> or last long blast they were to lift up their voices and shout aloud and the walls of the City came tumbling down and they ascended each man and totally destroyed all and burned the city with fire but only Rahab, the Harlot, and her family were saved. Thus Jericho was destroyed!

What's with the 7s or Sheh-bah which means: perfect, complete or whole and as an appellation: Sacred Full One or Holy One? In the above battle strategy the 7s are prominent: They are 7<sup>1</sup> Priests having 7<sup>2</sup> Rams Horns before the Holy One or Sheh-bah<sup>3</sup> and they were to march around the City of Jericho for 7<sup>4</sup> days and on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day they were to march 7<sup>5</sup> times sounding the 7<sup>6</sup> Rams Horns each time they went around and at the 7<sup>7th</sup> time when they gave the long blast the people were also to shout aloud and the walls came tumbling down. Sheh-bah, 7 or the Holy One fully captures perfectly or wholesomely all God is being the Holy One of Israel in whom is the fullness or 7 measures of the Characteristics of Divinity: the 7 precepts which are measured in the Word of God on this website. The 7s are used as an adjuration, that is to say: anything done or repeated 7 times is a call on

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

the appellation or Name of Him who is Sheh-bah, Holy One, to bring to past that which was adjured: said or done 7 times. This practice was first mentioned in Joshua and made popular by Elijah's counsel to Naaman who was instructed to wash 7 times in the Jordan River to be cleansed of his leprosy without ever uttering a word in prayer. By this practice none need to utter a word to invoke or call upon the Name of the Lord for deliverance and salvation.

The practice is especially relevant in our time given the Blasphemers vilify themselves speaking against God's Law (7 Precepts or Statutes) in all they do and say. So God's response to the Blasphemers is to demonstrate to them the power and glory of His Name which they blaspheme or speak harshly against. So let us now look at the application to our day. John was in the Spirit on the Lords Day, understood to be the 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath, **Revelation 1: 10**, when he received the vision and the messages as recorded in the Book of Revelation. He was on Isle of Patmos, which was said before in **Chapter 1** is a reference to the Lamb's killing or death, the Altar of Burnt Offering in Courtyard of the Sanctuary. The Messages he received was to be sent to the 7 Churches which were above the Mediterranean (which means: in the middle of the land) Sea, which is also a reference to the Laver in the Courtyard of the sanctuary. The position of the 7 Churches above the Mediterranean places them at the Door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation of the Sanctuary in Asia, where prayers are made in the Sanctuary by the congregation of Israel. Church historians have designated 7 periods of history by assigning the names of the 7 Churches to these time periods which equates with or parallel the 7 days that Joshua and the army marched around Jericho's City's wall. In this 7 time periods is the 3 ½ times which has been identified to be the dark ages lasting from 538 AD to 1798AD. Each of the 7 time periods is designated by opening of the 7 Seals by the Lamb and the Lion (from **Chapter 5** onwards) first seen before the Throne in **Chapter 4**. **Chapter 6** identifies the opening of 6<sup>th</sup> Seal which equates with the 6<sup>th</sup> Church which is Philadelphia (Brotherly Love) *every Island and Mountains are yet to be moved out of their places as the heavens have not departed (separated) as a scroll that is rolled up* so we know we are



## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

still under the 6<sup>th</sup> seal up to today. The Army of Israel and the congregation which no man can number is sealed in **Chapter 7**.

And the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal is opened in **Chapter 8** (this equates with the march around Jericho on the 7<sup>th</sup> day) where there is silence in Heaven for ½ hour (understood to be prophetic which translates to 7 ½ literal days) and then 7 Angels with the 7 Trumpets prepare to sound. The sounding of each of the 7 Angels after the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal is opened equates with the march around Jericho's wall for 7 times around the City on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day.

Hence when the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet is sounded there are loud voices that are heard in Heaven, saying the Kingdoms of this world have become the kingdom of our Lord and His Christ, **Revelation 11: 15**, much the same way that Israel shouted out on the 7<sup>th</sup> Day at the 7<sup>th</sup> long trumpet blast and the walls came tumbling down. Israel's army then entered into Jericho and destroyed all, burning the city, this equates to the 7 Last Plagues which are poured out in **Chapter 16**. Given Jesus, the Alpha and Omega, the Lamb, was slain, behold, as John said all things, heaven and earth and Jerusalem are made new, **Chapter 21 and 22**.

As the 7 Priests sounded the 7 Rams' Horns Trumpets as they compass Jericho's City Walls for the 7 days even so the 7 Churches of Asia as used to designate the 7 time periods blew the gospel trumpet, throughout their tenure, lifting up their voices as a trumpet that all might know their sins and repent accordingly. Likewise as the Army of Israel went ahead of the 7 Priests and re-reward followed or came after the Ark of Covenant (which is the repository of **the Decalogue and the Penta-teuch** or His words) even so we are today to follow on to know the Lord by planting our feet in the steps of His Word that we might know Him whose going forth is as prepared as the morning and He shall come upon us (seal or baptize us with His Spirit that we be fully settled in His Words) like the former and latter rain comes upon the earth. The Army or procession was partaking in an adjuration or calling upon the Name of the Lord or praying even so we today must 'cry out' to God invoking His Presence in our world affairs today.

## REVELATION 22

'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OF FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

The meaning of the Names of each Church is explained in **Chapters 2 and 3** and their relevance to prayer in this regard. In the journey of Revelation not only does the intercessor's life become the prayer as captured in the meaning of the Names of the 7 Churches but we become the worshippers of the God of Heaven pouring forth continuous praise as those in Heaven and captured in **Revelation 7 songs: Chapter 4: The Holy Song; Chapter 5: The Worthy Song; Chapter 7: The Great Multitude Shout of Salvation!; Chapter 14: The New Song of the One Hundred and Forty Four; Chapter 15: The Song of Moses and the Lamb; Chapter 16: The Righteous Judge and Chapter 19: The Alleluia Song.**

<http://www.biblesermonsbythepreacher.com/books/Songs of Revelation.ppsx>

Thus the journey or trail is one of conversion and transformation! Only when we become our prayer will they be answered: when we become the will of God then and only then will we ask according to His will. This is how we adjure today! What we become is what we inherit in the House of the New Jerusalem which is a House of Prayer and Praise or Hosanna! This is where the trail leads home.

Finally, the journey of Revelation is one of fulfillment of the Law and the Prophets: think not that I have come to destroy the Law or the Prophets. For I have not come to destroy but to fulfill. For verily, verily, I say unto you until heaven and earth pass one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the Law till all be fulfilled. Heaven and Earth shall pass away but my words shall not pass away, **Matthew 24: 35**. After the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal is opened one of the manifestations or fulfillment to follow is that *the heaven (sky, atmosphere, by extension heaven) departs (separates) as a scroll is rolled up and every Island and mountains are moved out of their places*. Three other manifestations preceded, these were: the great (Lisbon) earthquake (and Tsunami); the falling of the Stars and the darkening of the Sun and the Moon turning into Blood all occurred as noted herein. But the Heaven (sky, atmosphere, by extension heaven) departing as a Scroll Rolled up and every Island and Mountains moved out of their places is yet to occur.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

I had thought previously as noted in earlier Chapters of Revelation that the departing (separating) by the Rolling of the Living Scroll (the Heaven) meant that all the messages in The Signs (Constellations) would have been fulfilled hence the rolling of the Scroll of Heaven causing a gaping hole, however, this could not be the case, given for example, at this point the Little Dipper or Seven Angels with their vials of the wrath of God were not poured out even up to this time. Hence, this rolling, departing or separating of the Scroll seems to suggest otherwise.

What then does this suggest? The answer can be gleaned from this passage: Whatever things were written (The Law and the Prophets as symbolized in the Constellations of the Stars and their signs and messages from Creation) aforetime were written for our learning that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope, **Romans 15: 4**. The Closing of the Heavenly or Living Scroll suggests therefore that the counsels of the messages recorded therein though substantially fulfilled to this point those that remain unfulfilled is of no further benefit given their counsels were not heeded up to this point by Earth's inhabitants. Therefore the benefits or merit of these messages as recorded in the Heavenly Scroll has now become closed so the Scroll is Rolled-up awaiting to be set on fire at the return of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ, and will eventually pass away, 2 Peter 3: 10 & 12 and 2 Thessalonians 1: 7-8.

What are the messages recorded in the Law and the Prophets that are likewise written in the Heavenly Constellation Scroll that are fulfilled by Revelation's journey?

- 1 The Sun with its Nine Planets that are lights in the Firmament to give light upon the earth parallels the Decalogue or Ten Commandments within the Ark, **2 Chronicles 5: 10 and Isaiah 40: 22**. These testify of the works that are approved of God.
- 2 The Starry hosts on the outer-side of the planets with their messages in signs parallel the Penta-teuch placed in the side of the Ark of the Covenant which was a witness against Israel, **Deuteronomy 31: 26**

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

Thus we have these Two that constitute the Old and New Testaments, the Two Witnesses that are used as an allegory in Revelation.

3 It is also thought that in Creation's week that the evening had past in the fourth day before God called out the Stars all by their Names to set the division of the 3 ½ times the period of the Two Witnesses spoken of in **Revelation 11 and 12** which runs from the morning of the fourth day unto the 7<sup>th</sup> day of Creation's week.

4 Pleiades-7 Stars Constellation that appears to be the shape of a hand: Jesus is the one that has the 7 Stars in His Right-hand, **Revelation 1: 16 & 20 & 2:1**. There are also several references to these 7 Stars or Angels in Revelation: example: 7 Angels of the 7 Churches, **1: 20**, and also the four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, **7: 1** plus 3 Angels with their messages, **14: 6-12**.

5 The Twelve Signs of the Mazzeroth is considered to be fulfilled by the Twelve Tribes of Israel with their ensigns that were spoken of by Deborah the Prophetess who referred to the Tribes of Israel as the stars fought in their courses, **Judges 5:20**. Even so when Jesus was born the three wise men came from the east following a star which spoke of His birth, **Matthew 2: 1-2**. The Sun travelling through its course among the Twelve or Mazzeroth was the record in the heavenly scroll of the Son of God who would dwell among the Twelve Tribes of Israel upon the earth. Thus it was written from Creation that the Heavenly Bride groom, **Psalms 19: 5**, would have His dwelling among the Twelve Tribes of Israel.

6 The fall of the woman and the enmity that was put between the woman and the serpent (dragon), and her seed that would bruise its head and the serpent's seed that would bruise his heel, **Genesis 3: 15**, was written before the controversy was fulfilled from the morning of the fourth day of creation's week in the constellations of Virgo: the Woman clothed with the sun and the moon under her feet

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

and a crown of twelve stars upon her head and Draco: the great red dragon who stood before the woman to devour her male child and whose tail drew one third of the stars of heaven and trample them to the ground, **Revelation 12.**

- 7 The Little dipper and the big dipper symbolize the 7 Angels having the 7 vials of the last plagues which have filled up the wrath of God Almighty, **Revelation 15: 1.**

These are the major Constellations noted throughout Revelation however other messages are in the signs of other constellations in the planetary heaven.

(The open firmament of Heaven in which the birds fly above the earth and the wind drives the clouds though not mentioned above bear likewise the message written in the Law and the Prophets. This has been shown on this website to equate with the Holy Place of the Sanctuary. The departing or separating of the Heaven as a scroll being rolled up is thought to include this (suggesting the High Priestly Ministry by Yeshua in the Holies has come to an end at this point) and then the sun, moon and some stars remain and will be destroyed progressively under subsequent judgements under the sounding of the 7 Trumpets and eventually the whole heaven, having been set on fire, and the earth will eventually pass away.) **Psalms 19** captures adequately the Testimony of these signs when it records the Heaven declares the glory of God and the firmament shows His handiwork. Day after day utters speech and night after night shows knowledge. Their speech is gone out in all the world and their line to the ends of the earth. There is no speech nor language where their voices are not heard. Then there is the message of the sign of the darkening of the sun and the moon turning to blood which speaks of the woman in her bloody role as the Mother of Harlots and of the abomination of the earth, snuffing out the light of the sun of righteousness.

The journey of Revelation continues with the judgement of God after the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal is broken and 7 Angels each is given and sound their trumpets followed by the attendant and progressive devastations in Creation's Sanctuary (the natural and

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

physical realm including the men with the mark of the beast) and at the last trumpet loud voices were heard in Heaven proclaiming that the kingdoms of the world have become the Kingdom of our Lord and His Christ and then the 7 last plagues are poured out by the 7 Angels to make complete the destruction which began under the sounding of the 7 Trumpets.

After the 7<sup>th</sup> plague is poured out which results in Babylon, the great city, being split in three by a great earthquake then what begun under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal with every Island and mountain being moved out of their places will result now in every Island fleeing away and the mountains also were not found, **Revelation 16: 20**. Thus leaving only the 7 Continents and the seas (7 oceans).

Then, finally the rolled up heaven (given previously the heaven departed or separated as a scroll rolled up under the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal) and earth, the 7 Continents, the 7 oceans, fled or passed away from the face of our Heavenly Father who sits on the Great White Throne, **Revelation 20: 11**, and John saw a New Heaven and a New Earth and the New Jerusalem and there was no more sea (oceans), **Revelation 21: 1 & 10**.

Who would have thought it would have required so much?

The trail is almost at an end... 3 and a half times to the telling of the Stars and the calling out of them all by their Names: these are the Names that were written in the Book of Life (the Scroll of Heaven being its parallel) from the foundation of the world. We have gone through 21 Chapters of the Book of Revelation in which we have seen **an exposition of the word of God, which is, was and is to come**. Now we know (the One who says: I am that I am) the Testimony of Jesus Christ, is the Spirit of Prophecy. He is **the Creator Prophet, the Lamb High Priest and the Lion King** that will rule forever and ever with God our Heavenly Father along with all those whose names were written in His Book of Life even from the foundation of the world.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

But just to recap according to the overview of the 22 Chapters: in the 3 sets of 7 chapters we look at: the first set of Sheh-bah or 7: Patmos (means my killing or death), the Altar of the Lamb in Chapter 1, Chapters 2-3: the 7 Times Period to understand Prophecy and how to Pray (Praise and worship), Chapters 4-7: Prophecy, Praise and Prostrate (Worship) in Heaven; the second set of Sheh-bah: the Lofty Spirit: ½ of an hour journey (by the worshippers) to Mount Zion through the lofty Scroll of Heaven to The Temple in Heaven (The House of Hosanna), the same Scroll (bible) which the worshippers journey through during their sojourn upon earth while Creation's Sanctuary and everything beneath is destroyed covered by Chapters 8-11, and then Draco and Virgo constellations, great and marvelous signs are seen upon the Scroll of Heaven, depicting the controversy between Christ and satan and covered in Chapters 12-14; and finally the third set of Sheh-bah: the glory and power of God to bring forth covered in Chapters 15-20 under the caption of the Big Dipper (including the little dipper) another great and marvelous sign seen upon the Scroll of Heaven, depicting the 7 angels with the 7 last plagues and smoke from the glory and power of God filled the temple as God pours out His wrath in the 7 last plagues in judgement upon the devil, his angels, the beast, false prophet, Babylon and all sinners to consummate and bring all things to its end and then Chapter 21 under the caption of the Former (or first) Heaven and Earth; and the New (second or last) Heaven and Earth: the New (second or last) Jerusalem, God the Father, and the Son and the redeemed.

We did the journey of the 7's: learning of Sheh-bah (7, Sacred Full One: Holy One or Most Holy One) and His 7<sup>th</sup> Day Sabbath, Jesus, the Christ; 7 (Angels) Churches: the Body of Christ; the journey was made possible by the Blood of the Lamb (having 7 horns and 7 eyes) who is given the Book with 7 Seals; the Opening of the 7 Seals of the Book of the Lamb; 7<sup>th</sup> Seal & 7 Trumpets; those who keep the Commandments of God are marked or sealed bearing witness of the 7 Precepts embedded in the 10 Commandments (The message of the Two Witnesses: Penta-tuech and Decalogue); 7 Angels having 7 Vials of the Last

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

Plagues; 7 Mountains, Heads or Dominions (like the precepts of the Law) of the Scarlet Beast and 10 kings or powers (like the 10 Commandments) by which Babylon rules; 7 Songs, the 7<sup>th</sup> being the Alleluia Song having 7 stanzas; and 7<sup>th</sup> Month 10<sup>th</sup> Day of Judgement to destroy all sinners: The Scapegoat, his angels and accomplices which climaxed into the Alpha & Omega: First and the Last: Father & Son- from the Former Heaven & Earth to the New Heaven and New Earth and the New Jerusalem.

Revelation 22 will demonstrate the eclipse of Faith and the Presence of God or the duality of both, being mutually inclusive. I can't shake the Faithful is our God song from memory when I consider how to capture the 1<sup>st</sup> (and last) Chapter, (equating with the measure of Name of the Lord on the Rod) in the 4<sup>th</sup> set (equating with the measure of exothos or faith on the Rod) of 7 Chapters: 22. But then, if any of you been following the measuring of the Precepts you would know the subject of the Chapter is both Faith and the Name of the Lord: His Presence.

Without Faith it is impossible to please God for those who come to Him must believe that He is and He rewards those who diligently seek Him, **Hebrews 11: 6**, thus is captured the duality of faith and the Presence of God. None can enter His Presence without Faith! Thus is captured on the fourth day of Creation by the Creator Prophet in the symbols of the Sun (the planets and the moon) and the Stars, these signs, the faithful in the Presence of God and all the hosts of heaven, earth and the sea: their light, however, is eclipsed by the glory of God as it is in the day.

The Hosts of Heaven, the servants of God, shall dwell upon the earth as outlined in **Chapter 22** and enter the City called New Jerusalem (Hebrew pronounced: Yaw-raw, Yaw-raw Salem)! The Presence of the Eternal Spirit in glory and power shall tabernacle with men upon the earth. Welcome to the New Jerusalem! The Heavenly Scroll is realized and all that is unholy, filthy, and unrighteous are without the city: the dogs, whoremongers, sorcerers, murderers, and liars.



## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

And only the righteous, the holy, and faithful servants of God dwell upon the earth and enters the City.

In Him was life and the life was the light of man, **John 1: 4**, and they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars forever and ever, **Daniel 12: 3**.

This was the portrayal from the fourth day of Creation when all the hosts of Heaven were 'called out' by their names and numbers. Not all who received of His fullness as portrayed in the Stars desired to be like God hence the fallen stars light will and must go out so that those who desire the righteousness of God may continue to reflect His Glory. These are they that believed who will dwell in the Presence of God forever and ever upon the earth, the fourth object from the Sun, the symbol of God's Sanctuary in time, the Sabbath. The New Earth, the eternal habitation of God, is made holy perpetually by His Presence. Welcome to the New Heaven and Earth and the New Jerusalem, the Most Holy and Holy Places of the Father and His Son.

The Woman is now clothed in the Sun of righteousness and stands on the sure foundation of the word of God and for a diadem she has a crown of 12 stars of the Apostles placed upon her head, this is the Bride of the Son of God, who now lives and reign with him forever. The dragon and his tail of one third of the hosts of heaven, the beasts, the false prophet and the myriads of their followers who have the mark of the beast are all fallen, banished and destroyed in the lake of fire which is the second death without and no longer exist.

#### **THE THRONE OF GOD AND THE LAMB: THE NEW JERUSALEM:**

**V1 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.**

The portrayal as existed in the former heaven and the former earth and captured in the Name of Jerusalem is yet again renewed but in substance and reality in the (latter or second) New Jerusalem or the Hebrew pronounced Yaw-raw, Yaw-raw

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

Salem which means: to flow as water or rain peace and or to point out or teach peace. This had existed in Eden from whence its river flowed. Jerusalem is the place where God placed His Name, **Deuteronomy 12: 5 & 1 Kings 11: 36**, or where His Presence abode upon the Throne of the Ark of the Covenant.

Now we see the substance and reality of His Throne and that of the Lamb which has beneath the Mercy Seat in the ark the Covenant of the Ten Commandments, Decalogue or Greek pronounced Mar-too-ree-on and the Penta-teuch in its side making up the Law or Torah which is from the root the Hebrew pronounced Yaw-raw, Yaw-raw, which means to flow as water or to rain. This vision or view was first captured in the former Heaven and the former earth where from the windows of heaven and the clouds of witnesses from the holy places poured out upon the earth during the flood and when it rains. Now the pure river of water of Life flows from out of the Throne of God and the Lamb from whence His Law of the Ten Commandments is placed.

As the river of the pure water of life flows from the Throne even so those who believe upon the Lamb out of their bellies flow rivers of living waters, **John 7: 38**.

**V 8 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.**

John is eclipsed by the vision having seen and heard these things being awestruck he fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed him these things. The Testimony of Jesus Christ, the Spirit of Prophecy, tends to worship. We shall all worship at the feet of the Throne of God and of the Lamb. We shall worship in Spirit and in truth, **John 4: 24**. Never again will any among the angels of God desire worship notwithstanding how glorious in power and beauty they each might be as ministering spirits of His Kingdom.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

**V15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.**

None that defiles shall enter there within the Holy City before the Throne of God and of the Lamb which possesses the holy tenets of God but the generation of the righteous, for without are the unholy: dogs, sorcerers, whoremongers, murderers, idolaters, and whosoever loves and makes a lie. These are the breakers of God's holy law which is the foundation of His Throne and His Government.

#### **PURE RIVER OF WATER AND TREE OF LIFE: THE FAMILY TREE**

**V2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.**

In former earth we know of two trees in the midst of the garden of Eden, however, in the new, latter or second earth there is no longer the Tree of the knowledge of good and evil, and there is not just one Tree of Life but two, glory alleluia, one on either side of the pure river of the water of life that flows in the midst of the golden street of the City that waters their roots. The Trees of life bears twelve types of fruits and yielded her fruit every month: understood as a different fruit, one for each of the twelve months of the year thus twelve fruits. Not only do the inhabitants partake of her fruit but the leaves sustain health and wholesomeness of all the nations' inhabitants of the new earth.

We have outlined the interdependence and interconnectivity of the whole realm and kingdom throughout the new cosmos in this verse where all nations partake of one spiritual, natural and physical food from the Throne of God and the Lamb: the pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, which proceeds there from flows in the midst of the street and waters the Tree of Life on either side which brings forth twelve manner of fruits, one type, for each month of the year as the fruit of the New Jerusalem, and the whole Tree including its leaves sustains the nations of the new earth inhabitants.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

We have also a recording of the family tree of the new earth's inhabitants who all drink or partake of the One Spirit that flows from The Father and His Son through the Twelve Tribes of Israel to all nations of the former earth who now, in the latter end, are the adopted sons and daughters of God, the redeemed, who now call God, Abba, Father.

We all know that Jacob renamed Israel, his wives and 12 Children names were used by God to demonstrate the substance of charity (**1 Corinthians 12**), fruit of the Spirit, as explained in **Genesis 29 & 30** and from these twelve tribes we have a reckoning or numbering of Israel and the redeemed and that the Twelve Gates of the City bears the Names of the twelve Tribes which speaks of the qualification of all who will enter therein: we must love one another and God to enter and walk in by these gates. Those of the twelve tribes who did not qualify were banished from entering and even so will we if meet not the condition of the wedding garment, the righteousness of Christ, the Bridegroom.

**V9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.**

In addition to the latter: the redeemed or ransomed of the former earth who are engrafted into the family tree of the Kingdom of God there are those who we know from former time, as angels, ministering spirits, sent to all who are to be heirs of salvation one such being reveals in this verse how they are to be construed, saying: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren, the Prophets and of them which keep the sayings of this Book: the Spirit of Prophecy or the Testimony of Jesus Christ.

We all belong to the Family Tree of Angels and the Prophets who along with us all worship God in Spirit and truth keeping the sayings of the Spirit of Prophecy.  
Amen!

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

**V16** I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

Yeshua or Jesus now makes the pronouncement to John that He is the one who has sent His angel, ministering spirit or servant, to testify unto him these things in the seven churches.

He also identifies Himself as the Root of the family Tree and the offspring of the generation of the King, David, and check this: the Bright and Morning Star, yes the Sun of Righteousness, whom David declared in **Psalms 19** is as the Bridegroom going out of his chambers and rejoices as a strongman to run a race; whose going forth is from one end of the heavens and his circuit is to the other end.

Now if the root and offspring of the tree is the Bright and Morning Star: the Sun, what of the other family members: we know of the angels who are frequently referred to as stars: 7 stars or angels in his right hand, **Revelation 1: 16**. And what of the others who are redeemed? Well the Prophetess Deborah referred to Israel as the stars fought in the courses above, **Judges 5: 20**.

And the Prophet Daniel refers to them as they that are righteous shall shine as the stars and they that turn many to righteousness as the firmament, **Matthew 13: 43** & **Daniel 12: 3**. Thus if God is Light and in Him there is no darkness we as His children are all children of light, **1 John 1: 5** & **Ephesians 5: 8**. Glory, alleluia!

Jesus being the root speaks to His Divinity as member of the Godhead first, and then second, being the offspring of David, His humanity, coming in the flesh as a man.

**BLESSED SERVANTS: THE GENERATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS!**

**V3** And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

The curse pronounced back in Genesis when Adam and Eve sinned has now come to an end as the Throne of God and the Lamb is now in the City and his servants shall serve him. These are they who were pronounced as blessed are they who hear the sayings of this book and blessed are they who read and keep the prophecy of this book for the time is at hand, **Revelation 1: 3**.

This is fully realized: God is now in the generation of the righteous, **Psalm 14: 5**.

**V 10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.**

Whereas Daniel was told to seal up the prophecy, **Daniel 9: 24 & 12: 4**, John is told not do so for the time is now or at hand which means from his time to our day the Prophecy is being fulfilled. Are you ready for the curse to end? Are you prepared for Jesus to come? We must stand ready as those who afflicted their souls in Day of Atonement confessing their faults and sins and seeking cleansing from all such maladies and ills. We are given this assurance: if we confess our sins He is faithful and just to forgive us and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness, **1 John 1: 9**.

**V 17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.**

Blessed are they who yield themselves servants to obey God, His servants are we whom we yield to obey, **Romans 6: 16 & 19**. The disciples were first given the gospel commission in **Mathew 28: 19-20**, second or now it is repeated for those whom the Lord will find faithful when He returns. The Spirit and the Bride, Christ's wife, the Church, first extends the invitation to all, saying: come. And those who accept this invitation, hearing it must again or secondly extend it to others, saying: come. And all who is athirst let him come and whosoever will let him take the water of life freely. Glory, Alleluia!

**REVELATION 22**  
**'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD**

**GOD'S FACE SEEN AS HIS WORDS WERE HEARD:**

**V4 And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.**

The path of the just is like a shining light that shines more and more unto the perfect day, **Proverbs 4: 18**. Thus we are now into His Presence and we shall see His Face: by beholding we are change, **2 Corinthians 3: 18**, and reflect His Glory as His Name is written in our foreheads.

As **the pure river of water flows from the Throne of God and the Lamb even so flows** Light from their Presence such that the City has no need for the light of the sun nor of the moon for God and the Lamb are the Light and the Temple thereof, **Revelation 21: 22-23**. As the sun eclipses the light of the stars in the day such will the Light of God the inhabitants that His glory far exceeds any other before His Presence.

God is Light and in Him there is no darkness at all, **1 John 1: 5**. We have this example from the Scriptures when Jesus before His Disciples was transfigured in the mount such that His face shun as the sun in all its brilliance and His clothes became as it rays such it will be again when the Day Spring from on High and His Father shall tabernacle with man upon the new earth in the New Jerusalem.

**V11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.**

Choose ye this day whom will you serve, as for me and my House we will serve the Lord, **Joshua 24: 15**. So then he that is unjust let him be unjust still and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still. But the just shall live by faith, **Hebrews 10: 38**.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

The word of faith is nigh thee, even in thy mouth. If thou shall call on the Lord Jesus and in thy heart believe that God raised Him from the dead thou shall be saved; for with the heart a man believe unto righteousness and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation, **Romans 10: 10**. Therefore and evil heart is one of unbelief, **Hebrews 3: 12**. None can change my heart but me who give it, surrendering to the Lord.

**V18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:**

Faith only comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God, **Romans 10: 17**. For by the words of the Lord were the heavens made and the host thereof by the breath of His mouth; for He spoke and it was done; He commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**.

Yet except man submits his will to God He cannot will in him His glorious will to do. Such will add unto the words of the prophecy of this Book and God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this Book. Thus faith leads home.

#### THE PERFECT DAY: THE LIGHT OF GOD

**V 5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign forever and ever.**

He who 'the day' testifies of shall eclipse its light! The Day Spring from on high makes the day of the new earth and heaven in the New Jerusalem perfect that there is no need for the moon, a candle nor the light of the sun, so then there is no night in the City where He and His Father dwells.

Notwithstanding this the sun shall shine seven times brighter in the new heaven and new earth, **Isaiah 30: 26**.



## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

Remember, He had declared I am the Light of the World, **John 9: 5**. Thus the Lord gives His servants light and they shall reign forever and ever.

**V12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.**

Are they not twelve hours in a day? Jesus says I must work while it is day the night comes when no man can work, **John 11: 9 & 9: 4**. We are children of the day we are not children of the night, **1 Thessalonians 5: 5**. The Day shall eventually eclipse the Night forever and ever that there will be no more night in the new Jerusalem when the Day Star from high comes with his reward and shall give to every man according as his work shall be.

**V19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.**

To the Law and the Testimony if they speak not according it is because there is no light in them, **Isaiah 8: 20**, they are of the darkness or of the night, therefore they shall take away from the words of the prophecy of this book. Thus God shall take away their part out of the book of life and light and out of the holy city of light and certainly from the things that are written in this book. They are plunged into utter darkness of night!

#### **FAITHFUL AND TRUE: THE WORDS OF THE PROPHECY OF THIS BOOK**

**V6 And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.**

To be numbered or fully settled in the truth the words of the prophecy of the Book of Revelation, the Spirit of Prophecy, the Testimony of Jesus Christ must be read, heard, understood and obeyed as they constitute the sayings that are faithful and true.

**REVELATION 22**  
**'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD**

The Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to show unto his servants the things which he had begun to do from John days unto now our time.

**V13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.**

As the duality of God being the Alpha and Omega even so are His Words, they are firstly faithful, you can trust or rely upon them, and they are lastly true, surely they shall come to pass, as the words He speaks are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. Remember as a man thinks even so is He, **Proverbs 23: 7**, and out of the abundance the heart the mouth speaks its words, **Luke 6: 45**, even so His God.

Remember, at the beginning He spoke and it was done, He commanded and it stood fast, **Psalms 33: 6 & 9**, even so now in the end He has spoken and it has begun, and He commanded and it is coming to pass. Behold, the glory of the Lord is upon us!

**V20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.**

For the testimonies of the Lord is sure making the wise the simple, the commandments of the Lord are pure enlightening the eyes, **Psalms 19: 8**. Yea for sure the Lord Jesus comes for He is Faithful and True, **Revelation 19: 11**.

**THE DUALITY AND PLURALITY OF THE BLESSINGS OF GOD:**

**V7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.**

The blessings of God are two-fold and done by the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. We shall now do the recount of the 21 verses dubbed the alpha and omega blessings of the Triune Godhead: faith to abide in the Presence of the Lord.

Remember, Jesus says: I am the Alpha & Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last, **Revelation 1: 8 & 11**. And the Father says likewise, **Revelation 21: 6**.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you and lo, I am with you, always, even unto the end of the world, **Matthew 28: 19-20**. Obedience to the alpha teachings or commands of Jesus, guarantees the blessing of His Presence unto the end of the world.

In addition to the teachings prior and up to Jesus' departure **the Book of Revelation** was given by God, the Father, for Jesus to show to His servants the things which must shortly come to past which He made known by sending His angel to His servant John who testified to everything he saw, **Revelation 1: 1**.

Therefore, we are called to also obey or keep the sayings of the prophecy of this book. An omega blessing or joy attends to those who obey its prophecy as Jesus comes quickly. We first were baptized in the Name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Ghost, the Triune God and obedience to His commands guarantee His Presence up to the time of the end of the world, but then, what about afterwards? Those who keep the sayings of the prophecy of this Book will abide evermore in the Presence of the Lord as outlined by Lord God, **the Father**, in the recount of the first set of 7 verses, rejoicing in the duality: the alpha and omega blessings:

- 1 There is **one**, 'a' pure River of Water of Life, clear as crystal, flowing out of 'the' Throne of these **two**: God, the Father and the Lamb, who both referred to themselves as: Alpha and Omega. Thus we have one plus two equals these three: Father, Son and the Holy Ghost present in the New Jerusalem.
- 2 This **one** River which is in the midst of 'the' street, made of gold, and on either side is the Tree of Life watered thereby, which means there are **Two** of them yielding alpha: fruits which are twelve, and omega: leaves for the healing of the nations. Remember **one** plus **two** equals **three**.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

- 3 In that there is no more curse; there is but this **one**: blessing of the presence of Throne of these two: the Lord God and the Lamb in the city and **two**: His servants that serve Him. Didn't you know that it is a blessing for a servant to serve his master? Ye are servants to him whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, whether of sin unto death or obedience unto righteousness, **Romans 6: 16**. The Spirit of God is now both in the congregation and the generation of the righteous. He that loves me will keep my commandments. And he that loves me will be loved of my Father and we will come and make our abode with him, **John 14: 23**. Remember, **one plus two equals three**.
- 4 Thus now these little **ones** can do these **two**: alpha, behold His face that likewise their faces shine as Moses, **Exodus 34: 20** and omega: bear His Name in their forehead. Remember, one plus two equals three: they that are righteous shall shine as the firmament and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars in heaven, **Daniel 12: 3**.
- 5 In that there is no more night there is but this **One** which I call **the Perfect Day** there in the city whose light is provided by the Lord God, these **two**: the Father and the Lamb, **Revelation 21: 23**, that **three**: we shall reign forever and ever.
- 6 The omega of the Spirit of Prophecy, its sayings, has the alpha and omega quality of being Faithful and True, **Revelations 21: 5**, even as the alpha Word of Prophecy by the Holy Prophets for they both are from the Lord God who sends His angel unto His servants. They all speak by one Spirit by which they were sealed: for prophecy of old or former day came not by the will of man but holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the Holy Ghost, **2 Peter 1: 21**. And in the latter day we have been promised that God shall pour out of His Spirit upon all flesh and our sons and daughters they shall prophesy, **Joel 2: 28**. Remember one plus two equals three.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

**V14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.**

When the Law came sin revived and it slew me. And the commandment which was ordained unto life I found unto death, **Romans 7: 10**. But the Law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus had made me free from the Law of sin and death, **Romans 8: 2**. Thus Jesus says, he that believes on me out of his belly shall flow rivers of living waters, **John 7: 38**.

The Law is holy, just and good, **Romans 7: 12**. Thy Law is truth, **Psalms 119: 142**. Therefore, sin is a transgression of the Law, **1 John 3: 4**. But in me (man) is no good thing, **Romans 7: 18**.

The Law is spiritual but I am carnal sold under sin, **Romans 7: 14**. But, if we follow after the Spirit the flesh shall have no dominion over us; those that are in the spirit do mind the things of the spirit and those that are in the flesh do mind the things of the flesh, **Romans 8: 5**.

The Law was our school master to bring us unto Christ that we might be saved, **Galations 3: 24**. Thus Jesus is the way, the truth and the life, **John 14: 6**. And when He the Spirit of truth is come He will guide us into all truth, **John 16: 13**. He will testify of me (Jesus), **John 15: 26**. And this is life eternal that they might know Thee the only true God and Jesus Christ whom Thou has sent, **John 17: 3**.

Thus we have this symbolized in the New Jerusalem where out of the one throne of God the Father and the Lamb, from beneath the mercy seat where the Ten Commandments are kept, flows the pure river of water of life, like Ahava, clear as crystal in the midst of the street that waters the Tree of life on either side. And we know that the great commandment in the Law is to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, mind and strength and to love thy neighbor as thyself which is the foundation upon which all the Law and Prophets hangs.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

Thus the pronouncement: a dual blessing for they that do His Commandments (Words which are Spirit and life, **John 6: 63**) that they have, the alpha blessing, entrance through the gates (because they love or have charity) of the city, and omega, the right to the Tree of Life, as they choose life. What says the Spirit in the recount?

- 8 The **alpha** blessing: blessed are they who read and hear the words of this prophecy, **Revelation 1: 3**, as John who having seen and heard, was awed to receive the **omega** blessing of worship, but not at the feet of an angel or fellow servant.
- 9 God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in Truth, **John 4: 24**. Correctly understood none but God is to be worshipped. We must understand these two: **alpha**, angels are ministering spirits and are our fellow servants and of our brethren the prophets, and **omega**, they also keep the sayings of the prophecy of the Book of Revelation in worshipping only God.
- 10 The two blessings in this verse are presented as **alpha**, the sayings of the prophecy of revelation are not sealed, and **omega**, for the time is at hand and began in John's day. So we are still living in the time of the fulfillment of the sayings of the prophecy of revelation which is presented as an open book.
- 11 Each person has the blessing of either of two choices, **alpha**: being and remaining unjust and filthy and **omega**: being and remaining righteous and holy. Whether you know it or not it is a blessing to choose as you so decide whether or not it results in a blessing or a curse; self determination is an unalienable blessing and right.
- 12 The song says: it will be soon be done all the troubles and trials when I get over on the other side... the **alpha** blessing in this verse is: Jesus is coming quickly with His reward; and the **omega** blessing is that every man will be rewarded as he deserves or as his works have been. Thus justice will be done.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

13 The pronouncement is made yet again by the Judge to confirm the foregoing of being these two: I am He says, the **Alpha** and **Omega**, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last. Thus the Spirit has borne testimony of Jesus.

**V21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.**

Where sin abound grace did much more abound. That has sin had reigned unto death grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord, **Romans 5:20-21**. The Angel made two pronouncements in this final verse, alpha or first: the blessing of the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ!

Whose genesis Paul identified begun in righteousness and it will end or continues throughout eternal life. And the omega or second: Amen! or so let it be! Thus he reinforces emphatically his first pronouncement of the blessing of the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. What does the recount says about the Lord Jesus Christ and His grace:

15 Those who nullifies grace are a disgrace, these are **first**: transgressors of the holy Law of God and are without the city being destroyed they are rightly called: dogs, sorcerers, whoremongers, murderers and idolaters, and second or **last**: they hate the truth as they have no love for God or their neighbours rather they love and make a lie, this generation is lost forever. Remember, we are not to make void the Law through faith as we are saved by grace through faith but rather we establish the law, **Romans 3: 31**.

16 Jesus goes by the appellation of the Bright and Morning Star, He is the **First or from the beginning**, being the Root of David and the **Last or the end**, being also his offspring. He became flesh and of the generation of mankind by the Spirit.

17 The Spirit and the Bride, the generation of the righteous, **first** extends the invitation to come, and **last** all who hears in return also gives or extends the invitation saying, come.

## REVELATION 22

### 'CALLED OUT' ALL THE HOSTS OR FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD

It is a matter of choice so that whosoever will may come. Thus we are made into the image of Christ in reverse. He was Divine and became a man, we are fallen man and born again into the image of God and after His likeness in answering the call to come. Thus the grace of God has efficacy through faith to transform.

18 Remember whosoever will may come; a man has the blessing and right to self determination (faith doesn't usurp this privilege) and must choose what he will do having heard hence these two goes together: **alpha**, faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the words of this prophecy (word of God) and **omega**, faith without works is dead as the body without the Spirit is dead so then if having heard and then the hearer add to the prophecy then God will add the plagues written herein to that hearer.

19 All the words of the prophecy of the book of Revelation from the **Alpha** to the **Omega** of it sayings makes the whole therefore, similarly, none is to take away from its contents instead we must become one or obedient to its messages that **alpha**, our names remain in the Book of Life and **omega**, we enter into the holy city.

20 Jesus states emphatically that the one who gives testimony of Revelation's prophecy will cement it with, **alpha**, stating He comes quickly and **omega**, He endorses this position by an Amen: so let it be pronouncement.



**REVELATION 1: THOSE OF THE CHURCH (BODY) OF JESUS CHRIST, THE ALPHA AND OMEGA**

Jesus the Christ is revealed as the Alpha and Omega: the beginning and the ending, which is and was and is to come, the Almighty. He is the Word of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ is the basis of the Prophetic Ministry. Out of His mouth goes a sharp twoedged sword. There is a blessing for those who read, hears and keeps the words of His Prophecy which was given on the Lord's Day or Seventh-Day Sabbath when He made himself available to strenghten and encourage John and His Church(es). The messages of the Prophecy sent out to the 7 Churches in the Asia with His blessings and that of the 7 Spirits before His Throne. He is identified as the one who is alive, was dead, and lives forevermore: of the present, past, and future: Alpha and Omega, hence he has the keys of death and hell. This tripartite title also given: faithful witness, firstborn from the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth who reveals the things that are seen, which are, and which shall be hereafter: present, past, and future who has reconciled us unto God. And has made us priests and kings unto God his father and He ministers in the midst of the 7 Candlesticks having the 7 Messengers in His righthand. Behold, He comes again the Second time. Those who reads, hears and keep the words of the prophecy of this book are blessed and will be able to stand up, still, continue or remain during the great day of the wrath of God and beyond. The Church is the body of Christ of which He is the Head: the Alpha and Omega. Those who are apart of the body of Christ, the Church shall stand or remain during the great day of God's wrath as Jesus is the Alpha, First or Head and He is also the Omega, the Last or end, with burnished feet as Chief Corner Stone, the Christ or Messias: upon this rock I shall build my Church and the gates of hell shall not prevailed.

1	Name of God: Jesus, the Christ	<p><b>THE REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST:</b> The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:</p>	<p><b>THE ALMIGHTY: ALPHA &amp; OMEGA:</b> I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.</p>	<p><b>HIS FEET AND VOICE:</b> And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.</p>	Name of God: Jesus, the Christ	1
2	Spirit: The Word of God and Testimony of Jesus Christ	<p><b>THE WORD OF GOD: TESTIMONY OF JESUS CHRIST:</b> Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.</p>	<p><b>BROTHER &amp; COMPANION IN TRIBULATION:</b> I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.</p>	<p><b>HIS RIGHT HAND, MOUTH AND COUNTEenance:</b> And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.</p>	Spirit: The Word of God and Testimony of Jesus Christ	2
3	Genesis: Those who are Blessed: The Prophecy on the Lord's Day is to be read, heard and kept	<p><b>BLESSED ARE THE READERS, HEARERS &amp; KEEPERS OF THIS PROPHECY:</b> Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.</p>	<p><b>IN THE SPIRIT ON THE LORD'S DAY:</b> I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,</p>	<p><b>HE LAID HIS RIGHT HAND UPON ME:</b> And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:</p>	Genesis: Those who are Blessed: The Prophecy on the Lord's Day is to be read, heard and kept	3
4	Exodus: The Prophecy sent out to the 7 Churches	<p><b>THE SEVEN CHURCHES IN ASIA:</b> Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;</p>	<p><b>THE NAMES OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES:</b> Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.</p>	<p><b>THE KEYS OF HELL AND DEATH:</b> I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.</p>	Exodus: The Prophecy sent out to the 7 Churches	4
5	Leviticus: Joined unto man	<p><b>WHO IS JESUS CHRIST:</b> And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,</p>	<p><b>THE SEVEN CANDLESTICKS BEFORE HIS THRONE:</b> I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;</p>	<p><b>THINGS WHICH ARE PRESENT, PAST &amp; FUTURE:</b> Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;</p>	Leviticus: Joined unto man	5
6	Numbers: Made Kings and Priests	<p><b>MADE US KINGS &amp; PRIESTS UNTO GOD:</b> And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.</p>	<p><b>SON OF MAN IN MIDST OF THE CANDLESTICKS:</b> And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.</p>	<p><b>THE 7 MESSENGERS OF THE 7 CHURCHES:</b> The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.</p>	Numbers: Made Kings and Priests	6
7	Deuterios: Second Coming	<p><b>HIS SECOND COMING:</b> Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.</p>	<p><b>THESE TWO:</b> His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;</p>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 100%;"></div>	Deuterios: Second Coming	7



**REVELATION 3: Those who are as He who is the beginning of the creation of God**

Yea, these like him are holy and true, having the key of David whatever they bind upon earth is bound in heaven and whatever they loose upon earth is loose in heaven. They like him are the Amen or Last, faithful and true Witnesses or Messengers who overcome and will sit down with Him on His Throne as He overcame and sat down with His Father on His Throne. These are they among those who are in the Churches. They are the Omega or Last, that which remains or remnant: they shall stand up or still, continue or remain, being the remnant in the great day of the wrath of God. They speak the truth in love and have grown up in Christ in all things, they have come unto the measure of Christ or the good Samaritan unto the fullness of His stature unto a perfect or Sheh-bah Man. 6 verses in this Chapter addresses Sardis; 7 verses Philadelphia and 9 verses Laodicea. It will be done on the Deuterios (second or last) or recount basis.

**Sardis:**the metropolis of Lydia in Asia Minor. It stood on the river Pactolus, at the foot of mount Tmolus. Here was one of the seven Asiatic churches It is now a ruin called Sert-Kalesi. Sardis or Sardes (Lydian: Sfard; Greek: Σάρδεις, Sardeis; Persian: سارد, Sârd) was an ancient city at the location of modern Sart (Sartmahmut before 19 October 2005) in Turkey's Manisa Province. Sardis was the capital of the ancient kingdom of Lydia,[1] one of the important cities of the Persian Empire, the seat of a proconsul under the Roman Empire, and the metropolis of the province Lydia in later Roman and Byzantine times. As one of the Seven churches of Asia, it was addressed by the author of the Book of Revelation in terms which seem to imply that its population was notoriously soft and fainthearted. Its importance was due, first to its military strength, secondly to its situation on an important highway leading from the interior to the Aegean coast, and thirdly to its commanding the wide and fertile plain of the Hermus.

**Philadelphia:** As an ancient city, Philadelphia was not as ancient as many of the other cities of Asia Minor. It was founded in 189 BC along one of the roads that led to the east toward Pisidia. The city has had a number of names through its existence: "Philadelphia", to honor Attalus II who was honored for his loyalty with the nickname Philadelphos, literally one who loves his brother, by his elder brother, Eumenes II, king of Lydia; "Decapolis", as it was considered one of the ten cities of the plain of Lydia; "Neo-kaisaria", during the first century; and "Flavia", during the reign of the Roman emperor Vespasian. Its modern name is "Alashehir". In 133 BC, the city passed into the control of the Romans. It was during the few centuries before Christ that Jewish families settled in the cities of western Asia Minor and among whom the apostles, notably St. Paul and John the Theologian, visited, labored, and established the first Christian churches. Their efforts are reflected in mention of Philadelphia among the Seven Churches in John's Book of Revelation. The renown of Philadelphia is further attested as the place that St. Ignatius of Antioch visited on his trip to his martyrdom in Rome and to which he sent a letter. However, being located in the area of the Anatolian fault, Philadelphia suffered greatly through the ages from earthquakes. An earthquake in the year 17 was so devastating that the Roman emperor Tiberius relieved the city of having to pay taxes. Philadelphia remained a prosperous city into Byzantine times. About the year 600, the domed Basilica of St. John was built. But, by the eleventh century, the city had been captured by the Seljuk Turks and, although recovered by Eastern Roman emperor Alexius I, the city would continue as a prize among the warring forces until finally taken by the Turks in 1338, and became Alashehir.

**Laodicea** is the name of a city in Asia Minor that wasn't too far from Colosse. The name of the city is a compound Greek word: laos means people, nation, or crowd; dike means custom, law, judgment, penalty, or punishment, depending on the context. From that, most conclude that the founders of Laodicea saw themselves as a people of justice or law-abiding people. Since Laodicea was one of the seven churches of Asia selected to be mentioned in Jesus' letters in Revelation 2 and 3, you will find people who try to make a case that there were hidden meanings behind the names of the cities. It is more a problem of what comes first. People sometimes name their towns to reflect what is important to them. Sometimes the name of a place shapes the values of the people living there. But sometimes the two are just not connected at all. You have to be careful not to stretch a meaning too far. It is clear to me that each letter uses what a city is noted for as an illustration of the problems that exist in that particular church. In Laodicea's case, it was a banking and financial center, which meant was was quite wealthy. When an earthquake destroyed parts of the city in 61 A. D., it refused aid from Rome and used its own resources to rebuild. It had a large clothing industry. The sheep in the area were noted for their soft, violet-black, glossy wool. It also had a famous medical center noted for its treatments of the eyes and ears. It was a popular retirement area for the wealthy. Because these people had retired, they concluded they had served their purpose and had reached their goal. As a result, they were indifferent to social issues of their day. One historian, Ramsay, describes Laodicea as a city of no extremes; a city that had no peculiar characteristics unless this lack of character was its character. One other factor that Jesus uses is that the water supply for the city came from hot mineral springs about five miles from the city. By the time the water reached the city, it was only slightly warm. The warm sulphur water was unpleasant to the taste and smell. Knowing this, the illustrations Jesus picked while talking about the problems in the church at Laodicea were particularly memorial to the people living there. There were these among them that hath an ear to hear what the Spirit saith unto the Churches, these shall stand up, still, continue or remain in the day of the wrath of God. Notice that the 6 precepts within the border is common to all three Churches in this Chapter hence the Deuterios (last) or recount is used to review the chapter. A similar situation existed for the first four Churches as the 3rd precept: Genesis (Birth, Beginning or Pre-eminence: First), was common in Chapter 2 to the four Churches in that chapter. Hence the appellation: First and Last will also be applicable to the Remnant as their Lord. Also notice that Chapters 2 and 3 ends with the same verse: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the Churches.

1	Name of God: The Minister that has the 7 Spirits and 7 Stars (Messengers)	<p><b>MESSENGER OF CHURCH OF SARDIS:</b> And unto the angel of the church in Sardis (from the word sard, meaning come out or that remains; sard: A clear or translucent, deep orange-red to brownish-red variety of chalcodony. Also called sardius) write; <b>These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.</b></p>	<p><b>AN OPEN DOOR:</b> I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.</p>	<p><b>NEITHER COLD NOR HOT:</b> I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.</p>	<p><b>HEAR THE SPIRIT:</b> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.</p>	1	Name of God: The Minister that has the 7 Spirits and 7 Stars (Messengers)
2	Spirit of Truth: Take from me and learn of me	<p><b>BE WATCHFUL &amp; STRONG:</b> Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.</p>	<p><b>SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN:</b> Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.</p>	<p><b>SPUED OUT OF MY MOUTH:</b> So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.</p>		2	Spirit of Truth: Take from me and learn of me
3	Genesis: The Time of the Second Coming	<p><b>BEHOLD, I COME AS A THIEF:</b> Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.</p>	<p><b>KEPT FROM THE HOUR OF TEMPTATION:</b> Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.</p>	<p><b>DECEIVED:</b> Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:</p>		3	Genesis: The Time of the Second Coming
4	Exodus: The Faithful	<p><b>THE FAITHFUL FEW:</b> Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.</p>	<p><b>I COME QUICKLY:</b> Behold, I come quickly; hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.</p>	<p><b>BUY GOLD, WHITE RAIMENT &amp; ANOINT THINE EYES:</b> I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.</p>		4	Exodus: The Faithful
5	Leviticus: The Work of the High Priest	<p><b>CLOTHED AND CONFESSED BEFORE THE THRONE:</b> He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.</p>	<p><b>PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE UPON WHOM THREE NAMES ARE WRITTEN: THE NAME OF GOD, THE NEW JERUSALEM &amp; JESUS' NEW NAME</b> Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.</p>	<p><b>REBUKED AND CHASTENED:</b> As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.</p>		5	Leviticus: The Work of the High Priest
6	Numbers: Those who are sealed	<p><b>HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS:</b> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.</p>	<p><b>HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS:</b> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.</p>	<p><b>HEAR MY VOICE &amp; OPEN THE DOOR:</b> Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.</p>		6	Numbers: Those who are sealed
7	Deuterios: Ille Sheh-bah (Last)	<p><b>MESSENGER OF THE CHURCH OF PHILADELPHIA:</b> And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia (Philadelphia comes from the Greek words 'phila' and 'delphia'. Phila means love and delphia means brother. Together it means the country of brotherly love) write; <b>These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;</b></p>	<p><b>MESSENGER OF THE CHURCH OF LAODICEA:</b> And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans ( laos means people, nation, or crowd; dike means custom, law, judgment, penalty, or punishment) write; <b>These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;</b></p>	<p><b>OVERCOMER SITS WITH ME ON MY THRONE:</b> To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcome, and am set down with my Father in his throne.</p>		7	Deuterios: Ille Sheh-bah (Last)

## REVELATION 4: Those who receive the Spirit by the hearing of faith

John heard the first voice as of a Trumpet and immediately he was in the Spirit and was caused to ride upon "the high places of the earth": he was in Heaven and received the vision of that which was to come afterwards, the Prophecy. We are told also to lift up our voices like a trumpet and let my people know their sins that those who will hear will do so and live. Remember, faith comes by hearing and hearing by the word of God. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given unto us,...he that prophesy let him prophesy according to the proportion of faith...Tell me O foolish Galatians receive ye the Spirit by the Law or the hearing of faith? John entered the Sanctuary in Heaven by its door upon the earth the Sabbath or the Lord's day, which I call the Sanctuary in time: I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day and I heard a voice (the first) behind me saying: write in a book and send it to the 7 Churches which are in the province of Asia, Revelation 1. So he as 'the Rest' which stood by the cross of Jesus saying: 'let be' or stand still, obeyed the condition as he entered 'the rest or Sabbath' that these typified and he saw the vision of Elijah or Elias of those who are to come as the Messengers or Witnesses, the 144,000 and the consummation of all things even unto the great day of the wrath of God.

1	Name of God: Out of the Door in Heaven came forth First Voice of a Trumpet	<p><b>FIRST VOICE OF A TRUMPET:</b> After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.</p>	<p><b>FOUR BEASTS PRAISE CONTINUAL:</b> And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.</p>	Name of God: Out of the Door in Heaven came forth First Voice of a Trumpet	1
2	Spirit: The Throne and Him who sits thereon	<p><b>IN THE SPIRIT:</b> And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.</p>	<p><b>BEASTS GIVE GLORY:</b> And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,</p>	Spirit: The Throne and Him who sits thereon	2
3	Genesis: God the Father appearance	<p><b>THE APPEARANCE OF JASPER, SARDINE &amp; EMERALD ROUND ABOUT THE THRONE:</b> And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.</p>	<p><b>24 ELDER'S WORSHIP GOD:</b> The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,</p>	Genesis: God the Father appearance	3
4	Exodus: Round about the Throne are 24 Seats for the Elders	<p><b>24 SEATS ROUND ABOUT THE THRONE:</b> And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.</p>	<p><b>ELDERS CONCUR WITH THE BEASTS GLORIFYING GOD:</b> Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.</p>	Exodus: Round about the Throne are 24 Seats for the Elders	4
5	Leviticus: Out of and Before: Lightnings, Thunderings, Voices and 7 Spirits	<p><b>OUT OF &amp; BEFORE THE THRONE:</b> And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.</p>		Leviticus: Out of and Before: Lightnings, Thunderings, Voices and 7 Spirits	5
6	Numbers: Before & in the Midst of the Throne	<p><b>FOUR BEASTS FULL WITH EYES BEFORE &amp; BEHIND:</b> And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.</p>		Numbers: Before & in the Midst of the Throne	6
7	Deuterios: The Beasts	<p><b>THESE FOUR: LION, CALF, MAN FACE &amp; FLYING EAGLE:</b> And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.</p>		Deuterios: The Beasts	7

## REVELATION 5: Those who are redeemed by the blood of the Lamb

The Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the world is a whole burnt offering for sin, peace, fellowship and thanksgiving to God.

He is the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the root of David, who hath prevailed and overcome the enemy. His offering is accepted by the Father as the atoning sacrifice and by His blood we have been redeemed from every nation, kindred, tongue and people.

Therefore, He is worthy to take (receive) the Book with the 7 Seals to open, read, look thereon and loose the 7 Seals: 1 power, 2 riches 3 wisdom, 4 strength, 5 honour, 6 glory, and 7 blessing. The Book with the 7 Seals was in the Right Hand of the Father stating the the position or role of the Lamb in this matter of man's redemption. He is on the 'strong side' being the chief corner stone of the Temple of God. His position facing the throne of the Father is on the right side at the Table of Shewbread from which He feeds His servants. His position is therefore as the Levitical High Priest, he offered himself as the ransom sacrifice, now He receives praises, and the prayers offered by the saints in the midst of the myriads of Angels, the four Beasts and four and twenty Elders that worship God and Him.

1	Name of God: The Father's Right Hand: The Book with 7 Seals	<p><b>BOOK WITH 7 SEALS IN RIGHT HAND:</b> And I saw in the <b>right hand of him</b> that sat on the throne a <b>book written</b> within and on the backside, <b>sealed with seven seals.</b></p>	<p><b>THE LAMB TOOK THE BOOK:</b> And when he <b>had taken the book</b>, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before <b>the Lamb</b>, having every one of them <b>harps, and golden vials</b> full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.</p>		Name of God: The Father's Right Hand: The Book with 7 Seals	1
2	Spirit: The Lamb is worthy!	<p><b>WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN &amp; LOOSE THE 7 SEALS:</b> And I saw a <b>strong angel</b> proclaiming with a loud voice, <b>Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?</b></p>	<p><b>THE NEW SONG:</b> And they sung a <b>new song</b>, saying, <b>Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof:</b> for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;</p>		Spirit: The Lamb is worthy!	2
3	Genesis: Man worthy to be made Kings & Priests	<p><b>NO MAN IN HEAVEN, NOR EARTH NOR UNDER THE EARTH:</b> And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.</p>	<p><b>MADE KINGS &amp; PRIESTS:</b> And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.</p>		Genesis: Man worthy to be made Kings & Priests	3
4	Exodus: The voice of weeping and many Angels	<p><b>JOHN WEPT MUCH:</b> And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.</p>	<p><b>VOICE OF MANY ANGELS: 100,000,000,000,000</b> And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;</p>		Exodus: The voice of weeping and many Angels	4
5	Leviticus: The Lion and the Lamb	<p><b>THE LION OF TRIBE OF JUDA, THE ROOT OF DAVID:</b> And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, <b>the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David</b>, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.</p>	<p><b>THE LAMB:</b> Saying with a loud voice, <b>Worthy is the Lamb</b> that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.</p>		Leviticus: The Lion and the Lamb	5
6	Numbers: The Lamb slain and the acceptance of His salvation	<p><b>THE LAMB SLAIN WITH 7 HORNS &amp; 7 EYES:</b> And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, <b>stood a Lamb as it had been slain</b>, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.</p>	<p><b>JOHN'S GLORY HEARD BY ALL:</b> And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, <b>Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.</b></p>		Numbers: The Lamb slain and the acceptance of His salvation	6
7	Deuterios:	<p><b>THE LAMB TOOK THE BOOK OUT OF THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER:</b> And he came and <b>took the book out of the right hand</b> of him that sat upon the throne.</p>	<p><b>BEASTS &amp; ELDERS WORSHIPPED:</b> And the four beasts said, <b>Amen.</b> And the four and twenty elders <b>fell down and worshipped</b> him that liveth for ever and ever.</p>		Deuterios:	7

**REVELATION 6: THOSE THAT DIED IN THE LORD SHALL STAND IN THEIR LOT (Dan 12: 13)**  
 In Heaven the **BOOK SEALED WITH 7 SEALS** is being open. At the opening of each of first four seals each of the **four Beasts or Living Thing, animals (they were as angels having wings)** announced to John to come and see. John heard and saw the effects or results occurring in the earth as a each of the four horses went out of heaven into the earth. Each horse went apparently into different parts of the earth but only the fourth part was named. The opening of the first six seals results in wars, death, economic hardship, earthquake & destruction. The Lamb as well as the four Beasts in this Chapter were all slain according to Revelation 5: 8-9 but they now in this Chapter were 'standing up' (resurrected) together with the four and twenty elders and the Lamb who had redeemed them as well as us all. They bowed in worship of the Lamb and sang praises for His great sacrifice for their salvation. They worshipped the Lamb even as they worshipped our Heavenly Father. They have a special role to play with the Lamb in the consummation of all things. We get a glimpse in this chapter as to their functions along with the Lamb in the opening of the first 6 Seals of the **BOOK SEALED WITH 7 SEALS**. Bear in mind that the features of each of these four Beasts equate with that of the ensign or banner of the former leading Tribes of Israel for each of the four quadrant east, south, north and west. But two of these tribes Ephraim and Dan were not mentioned among those who were sealed in the 144K in Revelation 7 instead two other was mentioned being: Levi and Joseph. Remember Levi previously did not rank on any of the quadrants as they kept the charge of the Lord and the Sanctuary but in Chapter 7 they are listed among 12 Tribes. Since Joseph was Ephraim's father he takes over that position and Levi takes over Dan's position. To my mind the four Beasts and four and twenty Elders were among those who were resurrected after the rocks and the graves were opened at Jesus' death. This chapter will be examined along with Matthew 24 and Zechariah 1 & 6 for parallels and correlations as well: (Four Winds of Heaven or Spirits in the first four horses)

1	Names of God: The Lamb and the Lion of Juda (Head of Eastern Quadrant)	<p><b>THE LAMB OPEN SEAL 1 (AND BEAST 1: LION):</b>          And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, <b>one of the four beasts</b> : living thing (<b>Lion</b>) saying, Come and see.</p>	<p><b>DEATH RIDER OF THE PALE HORSE:</b>          And I looked, and beheld a pale (greenish, verdant, dun-coloured (dark or dull) horse: and his name that sat on him was <b>Death</b>, and Hell followed with him. And <b>power was given unto them over the fourth</b> (northern quadrant) <b>part of the earth</b>, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.</p>	<p><b>MANKIND HIDING IN THE ROCKS:</b>          And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, <b>hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;</b></p>	Names of God: The Lamb and the Lion of Juda (Head of Eastern Quadrant)	1
2	Spirit: Conqueror upon the Horse of Light	<p><b>RIDER OF THE WHITE HORSE WAS GIVEN A BOW AND CROWN:</b>          And I saw, and beheld a white (light) horse: and he that sat on him had a <b>bow</b> (as the simplest fabric); and a <b>crown</b> (badge of royalty or honour as a chaplet: wreath or garland for the head, a crown) <b>was given unto him</b>: and he went forth conquering (to subdue, overcome or get the victory), and to conquer.</p>	<p><b>SEAL 5 OPENED:</b>          And when he had <b>opened the fifth seal</b>, I saw <b>under the altar</b> (place of sacrifice, literally or figuratively) <b>the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony</b> which they held:</p>	<p><b>HIDING FROM THE WRATH OF GOD:</b> And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of <b>him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:</b></p>	Spirit: Conqueror upon the Horse of Light	2
3	Genesis: Lamb and Calf of Ephraim now Joseph (Head of Western Quadrant), a whole burnt offering	<p><b>SEAL 2 OPENED (AND BEAST 2: CALF):</b>          And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the <b>second beast</b> say, Come and see.</p>	<p><b>THE CRY OF THE SOULS UNDER THE ALTAR:</b>          And they cried with a loud voice, saying, <b>How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and <u>avenge our blood</u></b> on them that dwell on the earth?</p>	<p><b>WHO SHALL STAND THE GREAT DAY OF WRATH:</b>          For the <b>great day of his wrath is come</b>; and who shall be able to stand ( abide, appoint, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, lay, present, set (up), stanch, <b>stand</b> (by, forth, still, up))?</p>	Genesis: Lamb and Calf of Ephraim now Joseph (Head of Western Quadrant, a whole burnt offering	3
4	Exodus: Out went the fiery flame, lightning horse ridden by a Warrior/Killer	<p><b>THE RIDER OF THE RED HORSE:</b>          And there <b>went out</b> another horse that was <b>red</b> (fiery flame coloured or lightning): and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, <b>and that they should kill one another</b>: and there was given unto him a <b>great sword</b> (figuratively controversy, a sword).</p>	<p><b>WHITE ROBES GIVEN TO THE SLAIN:</b>          And <b>white robes were given unto every one of them</b>; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.</p>		Exodus: Out went the fiery flame, lightning horse ridden by a Warrior/Killer	4
5	Leviticus: Lamb and the Man of Ruben (Head of the Southern Quadrant)	<p><b>SEAL 3 OPENED (AND BEAST 3: FACE OF A MAN): BLACK HORSE WITH A RIDER WITH A PAIR OF BALANCES</b>          And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and <b>lo a black horse</b>; and he that sat on him had a <b>pair of balances</b> (to join especially by a yoke; figuratively: servitude-a law or obligation, also, literally the beam of balances of a scale), in his hand.</p>	<p><b>SEAL 6 OPENED: EARTHQUAKE, SUN BLACKEN &amp; MOON RED:</b> And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a <b>great earthquake</b>; and <b>the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;</b></p>		Leviticus: Lamb and the Man of Ruben (Head of the Southern Quadrant)	5
6	Numbers: a voice or declaration of unjust food prices	<p><b>A VOICE IN THE MIDST OF 4 BEASTS:</b>          And I heard a <b>voice</b> in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure (usual daily allowance for slaves) of <b>wheat</b> for a penny (denarius-a days wages or ten asses), and three measures of <b>barley</b> for a penny; and see thou hurt (to be unjust) not the <b>oil</b> (olive) and the <b>wine</b>.</p>	<p><b>FALLING STARS FROM HEAVEN:</b>          And <b>the stars of heaven fell unto the earth</b>, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely (unripe) figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.</p>		Numbers: a voice or declaration of unjust food prices	6
7	Deuterios: the Lamb & the Flying Eagle of Dan now Levi (Head of the Northern Quadrant)	<p><b>SEAL 4 OPENED (AND BEAST 4: FLYING EAGLE)</b>          And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the <b>fourth beast</b> say, Come and see.</p>	<p><b>HEAVEN DEPARTED AS A SCROLL:</b>          And the <b>heaven departed as a scroll</b> when it is rolled together; and <b>every mountain and island were moved out of their places.</b></p>		Deuterios: the Lamb & the Flying Eagle of Dan now Levi (Head of the Northern Quadrant)	7

## REVELATION 7: WHO SHALL BE ABLE TO STAND (REMAIN)?

Those who are sealed while the Four Angels stand and hold the four winds of the earth that they should not blow on the earth, sea or trees. And those who are of the great multitude from every nation, kindreds, people and tongues which stood before the throne. Those who were of the great multitude could not be numbered, however, 144K was from the 12 Tribes of Israel being 12,000. from each tribe.

1	Name of God: Standing on the Four Corners of the Earth and before the throne (sealing east to west)	<p><b>4 ANGELS STANDING ON 4 CORNERS HOLDING 4 WINDS:</b></p> <p>And after these things I saw <b>four angels</b> ( a messenger; especially an "angel"; by implication a pastor: - angel, messenger) <b>standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds (air) of the earth</b>, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.</p> <p><b>ZABULON(E), JOSEPH(W) &amp; BENJAMIN(W):</b> Of the tribe of <b>Zabulon</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of <b>Joseph</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of <b>Benjamin</b> were sealed twelve thousand.</p> <p><b>BEFORE THE THRONE:</b> Therefore are they <b>before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple</b>: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.</p>	Name of God: Standing on the Four Corners of the Earth and before the throne (sealing east to west)	1
2	Spirit: Angel ascending from the East with the Seal of God and a great multitude stand before the Throne	<p><b>ANGEL OF THE EAST-THE SEAL OF THE LIVING GOD:</b> And I saw <b>another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God</b>: and he cried with a <b>loud voice</b> to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,</p> <p><b>GREAT MULTITUDE STAND BEFORE THE THRONE:</b> After this I beheld, and, lo, a <b>great multitude</b>, which no man could number, of <b>all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne</b>, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;</p> <p><b>NO MORE HUNGER, THIRST, NOR HEAT:</b> They shall <b>hunger no more, neither thirst any more</b>; neither shall the sun light on them, <b>nor any heat</b>.</p>	Spirit: Angel ascending from the East with the Seal of God and a great multitude stand before the Throne	2
3	Genesis: Sealed in the foreheads	<p><b>HURT NOTHING TILL WE HAVE SEALED THE SERVANTS:</b> Saying, <b>Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees</b>, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.</p> <p><b>CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE:</b> And <b>cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God</b> which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.</p> <p><b>THE LAMB IN THE MIDST OF THRONE:</b> For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne <b>shall feed them, and shall lead them</b> unto living fountains of waters: and <b>God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes</b>.</p>	Genesis: Sealed in the foreheads	3
4	Exodus: 144k of Tribe of Israel Sealed	<p><b>144K OF ALL TRIBES OF ISRAEL SEALED:</b> And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.</p> <p><b>ALL ANGELS WORSHIPPED GOD UPON THEIR FACES:</b> And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,</p>	Exodus: 144k of Tribe of Israel Sealed	4
5	Leviticus: 12k sealed of each tribe & the Angels Amen (sealing from east to east to south)	<p><b>JUDA (E), REUBEN (S) &amp; GAD (S):</b> Of the <b>tribe of Juda</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the <b>tribe of Reuben</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the <b>tribe of Gad</b> were sealed twelve thousand.</p> <p><b>WHATS BETWEEN THE TWO AMENS:</b> Saying, <b>Amen</b>: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. <b>Amen</b>.</p>	Leviticus: 12k sealed of each tribe & the Angels Amen (sealing from east to east to south)	5
6	Numbers: Who are these and from whence came they? (sealing north to west)	<p><b>ASER (N), NEPTHALIM (N) &amp; MANASSES (W):</b> Of the <b>tribe of Aser</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the <b>tribe of Nephtalim</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the <b>tribe of Manasses</b> were sealed twelve thousand.</p> <p><b>WHO ARE THESE IN WHITE ROBES:</b> And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, <b>What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?</b></p>	Numbers: Who are these and from whence came they? (sealing north to west)	6
7	Deuterios: (sealing south to north to east)	<p><b>SIMEON (S), LEVI (N), ISSACHAR (E):</b> Of the tribe of <b>Simeon</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of <b>Levi</b> were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of <b>Issachar</b> were sealed twelve thousand.</p> <p><b>CAME OUT OF GREAT TRIBULATION:</b> And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, <b>These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb</b>.</p>	Deuterios: (sealing south to north to east)	7

REVELATION 8: THE SEVENTH SEAL BROKEN AND FIRST FOUR TRUMPETS ARE SOUNDED

<p>Name of the Lord: 7 th Seal opened</p>	<p><b>1</b></p> <p><b>7th SEAL: SILENCE 1/2 HR:</b> And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was <b>silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.</b></p>	<p><b>2ND TRUMPET-ANGEL SOUNDED:</b> And the second angel sounded, and as it were <b>a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea:</b> and the third part of the sea became blood;</p>
<p>Spirit: 7 Angels given 7 Trumpets</p>	<p><b>2</b></p> <p><b>7 ANGELS GIVEN 7 TRUMPETS:</b> And I saw <b>the seven angels</b> which stood before God; and to them were <b>given seven trumpets.</b></p>	<p><b>THIRD PART CREATURES DIED &amp; THIRD PART SHIPS DESTROYED:</b> And the <b>third part of the creatures</b> which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the <b>third part of the ships were destroyed.</b></p>
<p>Genesis: Angel with golden censer to offer up prayers</p>	<p><b>3</b></p> <p><b>ANGEL BY GOLDEN ALTAR WITH GOLDEN CENSER</b> And another angel came and stood at the altar, having <b>a golden censer;</b> and there was given unto him <b>much incense,</b> that he <b>should offer it with the prayers of all saints</b> upon the <b>golden altar</b> which was before the throne.</p>	<p><b>3RD TRUMPET-ANGEL SOUNDED:</b> And the third angel sounded, and <b>there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;</b></p>
<p>Exodus: Smoke of incense ascend with prayers before God</p>	<p><b>4</b></p> <p><b>SMOKE OF INCENSE &amp; PRAYERS ASCENDS:</b> And the <b>smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God</b> out of the angel's hand.</p>	<p><b>STAR WORMWOOD: THIRD PART OF WATERS BECAME BITTER</b> And the <b>name of the star is called Wormwood:</b> and the <b>third part of the waters became wormwood;</b> and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.</p>
<p>Levi: Censer filled with fire &amp; cast in the earth</p>	<p><b>5</b></p> <p><b>CENSER FILLED WITH FIRE OF THE ALTAR:</b> And the <b>angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth:</b> and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.</p>	<p><b>4TH TRUMPET-ANGEL SOUNDED:</b> And the <b>fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars;</b> so as the <b>third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.</b></p>
<p>Numbers: 7 Angels prepare to sound</p>	<p><b>6</b></p> <p><b>7 ANGELS PREPARED TO SOUND:</b> And the <b>seven angels which had the seven trumpets</b> prepared themselves to sound.</p>	<p><b>3 WOES: 3 ANGELS YET TO SOUND:</b> And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, <b>Woe, woe, woe,</b> to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of <b>the three angels, which are yet to sound!</b></p>
<p>Deuterios: 1st Trumpet Voice sounded</p>	<p><b>7</b></p> <p><b>1ST TRUMPET-ANGEL SOUNDED:</b> The first angel sounded, and there followed <b>hail and fire mingled with blood,</b> and they were cast upon the earth: and the <b>third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.</b></p>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 80px; width: 100%;"></div>



**REVELATION 9: FIRST & SECOND WOES OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH TRUMPETS' VOICES**

No man can say Jesus is Lord but by the Spirit of God and no man can say: praise the Lord but by the Spirit of God, **Scripture Text**. Even so the Spirit of a man is heard above his words as the Spirit of God is heard above the voices of His Trumpets. It is the time to reprove of Judgement! For the prince of this world and his hosts are now judged. **Chi xi stigma (khee xee stig'-ma) or the mark of the beast** which is the number of a man: **666** shall now receive what he sows: dust thou art and unto dust shall thou now return for out of the ground was thou taken on the 6th. day, **Scripture Text**. But he that have **the Seal of God: Sheh-bah** holy art thou for you have been washed in the blood of the Lamb: no plague shall come nigh thy dwelling nor any evil befall thee only with thine eyes shall thou behold and see the reward of the wicked: a thousand shall fall at thy side and ten thousand at thy right hand, **Scripture Text**. As the tail of the dragon drew 1/3rd of the stars and cast them to the ground, **Scripture Text**, even so the plagues under the Trumpets 1 to 6 have been largely directed at destroying 1/3rd objects: 1st Trumpet directed at 1/3rd of the trees but the whole of the green grass was burnt up; 2nd Trumpet at 1/3rd of the seas turned to blood and 1/3 creatures in the water died and 1/3rd part of the ships were destroyed: 3rd Trumpet at 1/3rd part of the rivers and fountains which became as wormwood or bitter but many men died from this plague; 4th Trumpet at 1/3rd of the sun, moon & stars which were smitten that they did not shine for 1/3rd of day and night; but the 5th Trumpet is directed to torture and hurt men for 5 months; and the 6th Trumpet at slaying or killing 1/3rd of men who have the mark of the beast. This is the second of the four chapters of the second set of seven chapters which does not uses the appellation of the Lamb it is clear why this is the case as they concern themselves with the judgement that is meted out to those who despises God's love. We had started the fullness and the hosts of heaven from the sounding of the 4th Trumpet whose voice was directed at those objects: sun, moon and stars that established the cut off point of time, times and half of time or 3 1/2 times or days in Creation and now we move on to the fullness and the hosts of earth. A special host is called forth out of the smoke of the great furnace of the abyss when the Angel King Apollyon or Abaddon opens that pit and Scorpion like Locusts came upon the earth; even as God said let the waters bring forth fowls to fly in the open firmament over the earth and moving creatures in which there is life Locusts came forth from the smoke as birds or fowls came forth from the vapour of the sea water on day 5 of creation. As the body of water is the sea that covers the earth even so there is an abyss, a bottomless pit of a great furnace, whose smoke like water vapours will cover the atmosphere to form a cloud that darkens the sun and the air when King Abaddon or Apollyon opens that pit. There is yet another host of the Four Angels of the Great River Euphrates that shall be loosed whose army numbers 200,000,000 to slay the 1/3rd part of men, those who have the number of a man, the mark of the beast. And yet even after this 2/3rd of man that shall remain still are unrepentant and continues to bear the mark of the beast who got his seat and great authority from the dragon.

NAME OF THE LORD: THE KEY AND POWER TO LOOSE  SPIRIT: DARK SMOKE & A GREAT ARMY  GENESIS: LOCUSTS LIKE SCORPIONS & RIDERS & HORSES WITH HEADS OF LIONS  EXODUS: THOSE MARKED ARE HURT & 1/3 KILLED  LEVITICUS: 5 MONTHS OF TORMENT BY SCORPIONS & THEN DEATH BY SERPENTS  NUMBERS: DEATH & REPENTANCE FILED  DEUTEROS: THE HOSTS OF 5TH & 6TH TRUMPETS & THE 2/3 HOSTS THAT REMAINS	<p><b>5TH TRUMPET-ANGEL SOUNDED-1ST WOE:</b> And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless (abyss) pit.</p>	<p><b>WOMEN'S HAIR &amp; LION'S TEETH:</b> And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.</p>	<p><b>4 ANGELS LOOSED:</b> And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.</p>
	<p><b>BOTTOMLESS PIT OPENED:</b> And he opened the bottomless (abyss) pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.</p>	<p><b>BREASTPLATES OF IRON &amp; WINGS OF CHARIOT &amp; HORSES:</b> And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.</p>	<p><b>ARMY NUMBERED-200,000,000:</b> And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.</p>
	<p><b>LOCUSTS WITH POWER OF SCORPIONS:</b> And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.</p>	<p><b>TAILS LIKE SCORPIONS WITH STINGS:</b> And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.</p>	<p><b>THE DESCRIPTION OF HORSES &amp; RIDERS:</b> And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.</p>
	<p><b>HURT THE MEN WITH MARK OF THE BEAST: COMMANDMENT # 4 BROKEN</b> And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.</p>	<p><b>KING ABADDON OR APOLLYON:</b> And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon (destroying angel), but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon (destroyer that is satan).</p>	<p><b>THIRD PART OF MEN KILLED BY FIRE, SMOKE &amp; BRIMSTONE:</b> By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.</p>
	<p><b>LOCUSTS TORMENT MEN FOR 5 MONTHS:</b> And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented (torture) five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.</p>	<p><b>FIRST WOE PAST TWO MORE TO COME:</b> One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.</p>	<p><b>POWER IN MOUTH &amp; TAILS (SERPENTS):</b> For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.</p>
	<p><b>MEN CANNOT FIND DEATH:</b> And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.</p>	<p><b>6TH TRUMPET-ANGEL SOUNDED (2nd WOE)</b> And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,</p>	<p><b>MEN LIVING STILL UNREPENTANT OF DEVIL &amp; IDOL WORSHIP, COMMANDMENT #1, 2 &amp; 3 STILL BROKEN:</b> And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:</p>
	<p><b>THE HORSE SHAPED LOCUSTS WITH MEN FACES AND CROWNS OF GOLD:</b> And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.</p>	<p><b>4 ANGELS IN GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES LOOSED:</b> Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates (river of asia).</p>	<p><b>COMMANDMENT #6,7 &amp; 8 REMAINS BROKEN:</b> Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries (medication: pharmacy; witchcraft, that is magic, sorcery, witchcraft), nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.</p>

**REVELATION 10: THE PERIOD OF THE MIGHTY WITNESS-ELIJAH SENT**

Man shall not live by bread alone but by every word which proceeds out of the mouth of God. Thy word have I esteemed more than my necessary food. And thy word have I hid in my heart so that I might not sin against Thee. More are they to be desired than gold, sweeter than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them is your servants warned and in the keeping of them is great reward. And as many that receives the Word of God to them gave He power to become the sons of God even to them that believe on His Name which were born not of the flesh nor the will of man but of God. And of His fullness have we all received and grace for grace. For the Law came by Moses but grace and truth came by Yeshua. Give me 'the Bible' holy message shining thy Light shall guide me in the narrow way, precepts and promises, Law and love combining till night shall vanish into eternal day! And, oh yes we have heard a joyful sound; Yeshua saves, Yeshua saves; spread the gladness all around; bear the news to every land; climb the steeps and cross the waes, Onward, 'tis our Lord's command; Yeshua saves, Yeshua saves. The mighty angel, witness or messenger of this chapter has many similarities to Yeshua. When Jesus ascended to heaven a cloud received him out of the sight of his disciples who were gazing steadfastly up into the heaven, **Scripture Text.** He was clothed or covered by the cloud then as John saw the mighty angel clothed with a cloud. A rainbow upon the head of the angel conveys the idea of a halo over his head that is coloured as that of rainbow which is to be expected since his face was it were the sun. Remember, Jesus when He was transfigured in the Mount His face did shine as the sun in all its brilliance, **Scripture Text.** Jesus' feet are described as burnished bronze in a furnace, the mighty angel or witness feet are described as pillars of fire. Paul advises us to have our feet shod with the preparation of the gospel, **Scripture Text.** And oh yes, how beautiful are the feet of they that publish glad tidings of great joy, **Scripture Text.** The mighty angel or witness bare in his hand an open little book to all who will ask of him as direct by the voice from heaven: ask and ye shall receive, seek and ye find, knock and it shall be open unto you; for he that ask receives and he that seeks find and to him that knock it is open, **Scripture Text.** Jesus taught in parables to them who were without the kingdom, but those that were within, his disciples could approach Him and ask, seek and knock and He would open their understanding to the message, **Scripture Text.** As the Spirit leads brothers and sisters please, I plead with thee, follow. Jesus is the Lion of the Tribe of Judah, **Scripture Text.** John saw both a Lion and Lamb as it had been slain. The mighty angel or witness had a **loud voice** like that of a lion roar that the thunders of the cloud by which he was clothed uttered their voices: 7 voices. Seeing then we have such cloud of witness let us cast aside the sin which so easily beset us and run the race that is set before us looking unto Jesus who is the author and finisher of our faith, **Scripture Text.** The Mighty Angel is none other than the Witness or Messenger of the Covenant who is clothed as such with a cloud, he is after the same order as Yeshua, who is after the order of the Prophet Elijah. His ministry as shown in the Loud Cry: Lion Roar will turn the heart of the Fathers, Mothers, and Children back again to God such that they will adjure as demonstrated in the 7 voices of Thunder which uttered. This is the principle that is revealed herein. Stand still and see if Elias will come! Just one we need to set the path ablaze with the glory of Heaven. Just one who believe with all his heart as Yeshua, just one Lord, we plead! Send us one again Lord to finish the work in glory! That the clouds make speak with the voices of 7 thunders! We shall prophesy again! Go and tell forth, go and foretell! To every land, climb the steeps and cross the waves earth shall keep her jubilee! Yes Jesus saves, Jesus saves. Hence the angel's feet was on the sea and on the land, speaking to the universality of His message. And this ministry is sure hence the mighty witness took an oath by the Eternal Creator of the sea, the earth and of Heaven and all therein by his stance: his feet upon the sea and the earth and his hand lifted towards heaven that time shall no longer be and the mystery of God shall be finished in the days of the voice of the 7th Angel when he begins to sound.

<p>NAME OF THE LORD: THE MIGHTY WITNESS WHO BARES THE LITTLE BOOK &amp; THE VOICE FROM HEAVEN</p>	<p><b>1</b></p> <p><b>MIGHTY ANGEL CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD:</b> And I saw another <b>mighty angel</b> come down from heaven, <b>clothed with a cloud</b>: and a <b>rainbow</b> was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:</p>	<p><b>THE VOICE: GO TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK THAT IS OPEN IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL:</b> And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, <b>Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.</b></p>	<p>NAME OF THE LORD: THE MIGHTY WITNESS WHO BARES THE LITTLE BOOK &amp; THE VOICE FROM HEAVEN</p>
<p>SPIRIT: THE LITTLE BOOK GIVE ME</p>	<p><b>2</b></p> <p><b>IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK OPEN:</b> And he had in his hand a <b>little book open</b>: and he set his <b>right foot upon the sea</b>, and his <b>left foot on the earth</b>,</p>	<p><b>GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK: MAKE THY BELLY BITTER BUT SWEET IN THY MOUTH AS HONEY:</b> And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, <b>Give me the little book.</b> And he said unto me, <b>Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter</b>, but it shall be in thy <b>mouth sweet as honey.</b></p>	<p>SPIRIT: THE LITTLE BOOK GIVE ME</p>
<p>GENESIS: A LOUD VOICE (A LION ROAR) THAT 7 THUNDERS ALSO UTTERED THEIR VOICES</p>	<p><b>3</b></p> <p><b>A LOUD VOICE AS A LION ROAR THAT 7 THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES:</b> And cried with a <b>loud voice</b>, as when a <b>lion roareth</b>: and when he had cried, <b>seven thunders uttered their voices.</b></p>	<p><b>JOHN TOOK AND ATE THE LITTLE BOOK:</b> And I took the <b>little book out of the angel's hand</b>, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth <b>sweet as honey</b>: and as soon as I had eaten it, <b>my belly was bitter.</b></p>	<p>GENESIS: A LOUD VOICE (A LION ROAR) THAT 7 THUNDERS ALSO UTTERED THEIR VOICES</p>
<p>EXODUS: VOICE FROM HEAVEN COMMANDS ASSEAL TO BE PLACED ON THE UTTERANCE OF 7 THUNDERS</p>	<p><b>4</b></p> <p><b>THE VOICE FROM HEAVEN: SEAL UP THOSE THINGS THE 7 THUNDERS UTTERED:</b> And when the <b>seven thunders</b> had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, <b>Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered</b>, and write them not.</p>	<p><b>PROPHESY AGAIN BEFORE MANY:</b> And he said unto me, <b>Thou must prophesy again</b> before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.</p>	<p>EXODUS: VOICE FROM HEAVEN COMMANDS ASSEAL TO BE PLACED ON THE UTTERANCE OF 7 THUNDERS</p>
<p>LEVIT: ALL THREE JOINED THE SEA, EARTH &amp; HEAVEN BY THE MIGHTY ANGEL STANCE</p>	<p><b>5</b></p> <p><b>ANGEL STAND UPON SEA &amp; LAND &amp; HAND LIFTED TO HEAVEN:</b> And the angel which I saw <b>stand upon the sea and upon the earth</b> lifted up his hand to heaven,</p>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 50px; width: 100%;"></div>	<p>LEVIT: ALL THREE JOINED THE SEA, EARTH &amp; HEAVEN BY THE MIGHTY ANGEL STANCE</p>
<p>NUMBERS: TIME NUMBERED BY AN OATH OF SEA, EARTH &amp; HEAVEN BY THE MIGHTY ANGEL</p>	<p><b>6</b></p> <p><b>ANGEL SWARE BY THE ETERNAL CREATOR OF HEAVEN, EARTH, SEA &amp; ALL THINGS THEREIN:</b> And <b>sware by him that liveth for ever and ever</b>, who <b>created heaven</b>, and the things that therein are, and the <b>earth</b>, and the things that therein are, and the <b>sea</b>, and the things which are therein, <b>that there should be time no longer:</b></p>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 50px; width: 100%;"></div>	<p>NUMBERS: TIME NUMBERED BY AN OATH OF SEA, EARTH &amp; HEAVEN BY THE MIGHTY ANGEL</p>
<p>DEUTEROS: DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE 7TH ANGEL</p>	<p><b>7</b></p> <p><b>DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE 7TH ANGEL:</b> But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the <b>mystery of God should be finished</b>, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.</p>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 50px; width: 100%;"></div>	<p>DEUTEROS: DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE 7TH ANGEL</p>

**REVELATION 11: SPIRIT OF FAITH (LIFE)**

The Mighty Angel or Witness of the previous Chapter continues his testimony in Chapter 11. Apart from the Little Book which was opened in his hand which John was told by the voice from Heaven to ask for; which he did and ate. After that bitter sweet communion the Mighty Angel or Witness which stood said unto John: arise and measure the Temple of God and the Altar and them that worship therein after he gave him yet another gift: the Measuring Reed or Rod. John who played the role of one of the Cloud of Witnesses was told expressly not to measure the outer court as it was given unto the Gentiles who shall tread it and the holy city down under foot for forty and two months. I have discovered as I have recorded in the First Miracle that Jesus did in turning Water, the object, into Wine, the subject or doctrine that this is an allusion to His First Miracle or Work at Creation. The Miracle was wrought at Cana, which means: a reed or rod for measuring, or to erect, create or to redeem or bought back, the name of a place or stream in Palestine, in Galilee, which means: the heathen circle and or by extension the earth, given the earth is a circle. So then this First Miracle speaks to the Place where He creates or redeems the Heathen Circle or Earth. I have dubbed that work The 6 Stone Water Pots & the Wedding Feast in John 2 on this website. You may read this at this point so you can understand thoroughly what we are about to do. The Measuring Reed or Rod is therefore these 7 measures as revealed by the First Miracle on each of the 7 days of that First Week of Creation. The Book of John is the only synoptic gospel that has Jesus' First Miracle recorded. Remember He is the only one unto whom it is also recorded that the Mighty Angel or Witness had given this Reed or Rod to measure the Temple, the Altar and the Worshipers therein. The measurement will authenticate or prove the truth thereof as that of the Creator belonging to Him as He has time and time again professed. So then brothers and sisters after the great disappointment we should now be involved as our forerunner John in measuring the Temple, the Altar and the worshippers therein to authenticate our profession and to prove the truths as they are. I confess to every man that if we master this exercise we will experience how it is that Adam and his early descendants did not need the handwritten Oracle as we have in our day for all the doctrines within these handwritten pages are inscribed in every exercise and in every law and in every event that manifest in our world and existence: words I speak are Spirit and they are life, **John 6: 63**. Welcome to the realm of the Spirit of Faith or Life! So then when the Bible is taken away again though we are in darkness our Light or Oil faileth not for we understand and have the Spirit of faith. So then having the Spirit of faith, I have believed therefore have I spoken, we have believed therefore have we spoken, **Scripture Text**. Thus the 7 thunders are uttered from the Cloud of Witnesses because of the testimony and the ministry of the Mighty Angel or Witness. God purpose that we should from the manifestation of His Word understand and know His doctrine that we should believe. So then faith is not as blind as many say, but the path of the just is as a shining Light which shines more and more unto the perfect day. We shall therefore measure the Temple, and the Altar and the worshippers therein by the Reed or Rod so that we may understand and grasp the Spirit of faith and be as a true worshipper who worship God in Spirit and in truth, **Scripture Text**. The Spirit of Faith is the Spirit of Life as the Words Jesus speaks are Spirit and they life. Of what advantage or benefit is that to us? The Law of Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has made us free from the Law of sin and death, **Scripture Text**. How is that possible. If you know and understand the precepts or statutes the subject of each day of Creation's object lesson and you study accordingly day by day, and with each passing moment then you will discover how to prosper and have good success as Joshua, David, Daniel and all of the Prophets and Servants of God. God is a Man of order, happily we will find that in Him we live and move and have our being. You will discover the Sabbath truly to be a day of Rest, Worship, Praise and Prayer and that is why Jesus rested in the Tomb on that Day, for the 7th Day was made to be Deuteros, Day of Recount or Review of the Holiness or Sacredness of God. You will discover the 1st Day as the Day dedicated to the Name of the Lord when Light came forth: God is Light and in Him is no darkness at all, **Scripture Text**, hence His resurrection occurred on that Day which speaks to this Precept. You will discover again why Jesus had stooped on the 6th Day to form man of the dust of the ground and breathe into his nostrils the breath or Spirit of Life when instead He could have spoken him into existence as He did all other creatures made. He actually recorded that He would stoop from His lofty position being formed in the fashion of a man humbling himself unto death to re-create man in His image. This is why He died on the 6th Day it was recorded from the Beginning, remember: behold, the Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the World, **Scripture Text**. Day 6 pertains to the sealing, being fully settled in the truth, death or the Precept: Numbers. If your walk with the Lord is so ordered by His Precepts that each day it is a walk in holiness, in the fear of the Lord, that like Daniel you are given unto prayer continuously, and like Joshua and David, your meditation is in the Law of God, then by Day 7 when you begin to review or adjure what things God has wrought in praise, thanksgiving and worship, then behold, you will discover that He is in our midst as we enter His Sanctuary above! Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little: But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken, **Isaiah 28: 9-10, 13**. But we are not as those who will be snared and broken as we will be weaned from the breast and from milk as we go unto the knowledge and doctrine of our God. For this is Life eternal that we know Thee the only true God and Jesus Christ whom Thou has sent, **Scripture Text**.

NAME OF THE LORD: THE PLACE WHERE GOD PLACES HIS NAME	1	<b>REED LIKE A ROD:</b> And there was given me a reed (plant or its stem, reed) like unto a rod (stick, rod, sceptre, staff): and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple (sacred place, the entire precincts of the Temple) of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.	<b>THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY: SODOM &amp; EGYPT:</b> And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.	<b>7th ANGEL SOUNDED:</b> And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.
	2	<b>OUTERCOURT &amp; HOLY CITY TRODDEN FOR 42:</b> But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.	<b>31/2 DAYS BODIES SEEN:</b> And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.	<b>4 &amp; 20 ELDERS PROSTRATE IN WORSHIP:</b> And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,
SPIRIT: WORSHIPPERS OF THE COURT, THE HOLY CITY AND THE TEMPLE	3	<b>2 WITNESSES-PROPHESY 1260:</b> And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.	<b>2 PROPHETS OF TORMENT:</b> And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.	<b>THANKSGIVING:</b> Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.
	4	<b>TWO OLIVE TREES OR CANDLESTICKS:</b> These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.	<b>AFTER 31/2 SPIRIT OF LIFE ENTERED:</b> And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.	<b>THY WRATH IS COME:</b> And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that they should give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth.
GENESIS: THE TWO WITNESSES (PROPHETS) OF THE SANCTUARY	5	<b>FIRE OUT THEIR MOUTHS:</b> And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.	<b>A GREAT VOICE SAYING COME UP HITHER:</b> And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.	<b>TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN OPENED:</b> And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.
	6	<b>POWER OVER HEAVEN, WATERS &amp; EARTH:</b> These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.	<b>A GREAT EARTHQUAKE:</b> And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.	
EXODUS: SPIRIT OF FAITH	7	<b>THE BEAST OF THE ABYSS:</b> And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.	<b>SECOND WOE IS PAST:</b> The second woe is past; and behold, the third woe cometh quickly.	
	8			
LEVI: CONSUMING FIRE				
NUMBERS: POWER OF HEAVEN, WATERS AND EARTH				
DEUTEROS: TESTIMONY FINISHED & WITNESSES SLAIN BY THE BEAST OF THE ABYSS				

**REVELATION 12: THE SPIRIT: MICHAEL, THE PRINCE, ONE LIKE GOD**

NAME OF THE LORD	1	<p><b>A GREAT WONDER OR SIGN IN HEAVEN: A WOMAN</b> And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:</p>	1	NAME OF THE LORD
SPIRIT	2	<p><b>WOMAN WITH CHILD TRAVAILING IN BIRTH AND PAIN:</b> And she being with child cried, <b>travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.</b></p>	2	SPIRIT
GENESIS	3	<p><b>ANOTHER WONDER OR SIGN IN HEAVEN:</b> And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and <b>behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.</b></p>	3	GENESIS
EXODUS	4	<p>And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.</p>	4	EXODUS
LEVI	5	<p><b>THE PRINCE (MICHAEL) IS BORN:</b> And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.</p>	5	LEVI
NUMBERS	6	<p><b>THE WOMAN IN THE WILDERNESS FOR 1,260 DAYS:</b> And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.</p>	6	NUMBERS
DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	7	<p><b>WAR IN HEAVEN:</b> And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,</p>	7	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT
		<p><b>NO MORE PLACE IN HEAVEN:</b> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.</p>		
		<p><b>THE DRAGON OR SERPENT AND HIS ANGELS CAST OUT OF HEAVEN:</b> And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.</p>		
		<p><b>A LOUD VOICE PROCLAIMING:</b> And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.</p>		
		<p><b>OVERCAME HIM BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB &amp; WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY:</b> And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.</p>		
		<p><b>HEAVENS REJOICE BUT WOE TO THE EARTH:</b> Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.</p>		
		<p><b>DRAGON PERSECUTE THE WOMAN:</b> And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.</p>		
		<p><b>WOMAN NOURISHED FOR 3 1/2 TIMES IN THE WILDERNESS FROM THE FACE OF THE SERPENT:</b> And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.</p>		
		<p><b>WATER OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE SERPENT:</b> And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.</p>		
		<p><b>THE EARTH HELPED THE WOMAN:</b> And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.</p>		
		<p><b>DRAGON WRATH WITH THE WOMAN:</b> And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.</p>		

# REVELATION 13: SPIRITUALLY SEALED

## THE FIRST BEAST OUT OF THE SEA, THE DRAGON, AND THE SECOND BEAST OUT OF THE EARTH

NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>1</b></p> <p><b>JOHN LIKE THEMIGHTY ANGEL (Chp 10) STOOD ON THE SAND AND SEA:</b>                  And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a <b>beast</b> (dangerous, venomous wild beast, animal) <b>rise up out of the sea</b>, having <b>seven heads and ten horns</b>, and upon his horns ten crowns, and <b>upon his heads the name of blasphemy</b> (vilification, railing, speaking against God).</p> <p><b>EARTH OR COURTYARD WORSHIP THE BEAST:</b>                  And all that <b>dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb</b> slain from the foundation of the world.</p> <p><b>POWER TO GIVE LIFE UNTO THE IMAGE OF THE BEAST:</b>                  And he had <b>power to give life unto the image of the beast</b>, that <b>the image of the beast</b> should both speak, and <b>cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY
NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>2</b></p> <p><b>LEOPARD LIKE, BEAR FEET, LION MOUTH BEAST THAT HAS THE DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY:</b>                  And the <b>beast</b> which I saw was <b>like unto a leopard</b>, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the <b>dragon</b> gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.</p> <p><b>HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS:</b>                  If any man have an ear, <b>let him hear.</b></p> <p><b>THE MARK IN RIGHTHAND OR FOREHEAD:</b>                  And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a <b>mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY
NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>3</b></p> <p><b>HEAD WOUNDED UNTO DEATH HEALED:</b>                  And I saw <b>one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed:</b> and all the world wondered after the <b>beast.</b></p> <p><b>CAPTIVITY, DEATH AND PATIENCE OF SAINTS:</b>                  He that <b>leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword.</b> Here is the <b>patience and the faith of the saints.</b></p> <p><b>TRADE RESTRICTED ONLY TO THOSE WHO HAVE THE MARK, NAME &amp; NUMBER OF HIS NAME:</b> And that <b>no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY
NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>4</b></p> <p><b>DRAGON &amp; BEAST WORSHIPPED:</b>                  And they worshipped the <b>dragon which gave power unto the beast:</b> and they worshipped the <b>beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?</b></p> <p><b>LAMBLIKE BEAST COMING UP OUT OF THE EARTH:</b> And I beheld <b>another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.</b></p> <p><b>X ξ Ϛ :</b>                  Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the <b>beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY
NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>5</b></p> <p><b>MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES &amp; TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS:</b> And there was given unto him a <b>mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.</b></p> <p><b>EXERCISE ALL POWER OF THE FIRST BEAST WHOSE DEADLY WOUND WAS HEALED:</b> And he exerciseth all the power of the first <b>beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY
NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>6</b></p> <p><b>BLASPHEMED GOD'S NAME, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS IN HEAVEN:</b> And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, <b>to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.</b></p> <p><b>GREAT WONDERS WROUGHT BY THE BREAST EVEN FIRE COMETH DOWN FROM HEAVEN:</b> And he doeth <b>great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY
NUMBERS: NAME OF GOD BLASPHEMED, HIS TABERNACLE AND DWELLERS THEREIN	DEUTEROS: SECOND OR RECOUNT	LEVI: MOUTH OF BLASPHEMIES & POWER TO CONTINUE 42 MONTHS	EXODUS: WORSHIP OF THE BEAST(S) & DRAGON	GENESIS: DEADLY WOUND TO ONE OF THE HEADS	SPIRIT: DRAGON'S POWER, SEAT AND AUTHORITY	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY	<p><b>7</b></p> <p><b>MAKE WAR WITH THE SAINTS AND TO OVERCOME THEM AND POWER OVER ALL THE EARTH:</b>                  And it was given unto him <b>to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.</b></p> <p><b>MIRACLES OF DECEPTION &amp; A IMAGE TO THE FIRST BEAST:</b>                  And <b>deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles</b> which he had power to do in the sight of the <b>beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.</b></p>	NAME OF THE LORD & 7 HEADS WITH THE NAME OF BLASPHEMY

REVELATION 14: SPIRITUAL REST AND THE SABBATH DAY'S JOURNEY, A TALE OF TWO CITIES: MOUNT ZION & BABYLON, THE GREAT

	MOUNT ZION	BABYLON FALLEN	THE TEMPLE
1	<p><b>LAMB &amp; 144K ON MOUNT ZION:</b> And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having <b>his Father's name written in their foreheads.</b></p>	<p><b>GREAT CITY-BABYLON IS FALLEN:</b> And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.</p>	<p><b>ANGEL FROM TEMPLE:</b> And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.</p>
2	<p><b>VOICE OF MANY WATERS, THUNDER &amp; HARPERS HARPING:</b> And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:</p>	<p><b>THE THIRD ANGEL'S LOUD VOICE:</b> And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,</p>	<p><b>THE SICKLE THURST IN:</b> And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.</p>
3	<p><b>A NEW SONG:</b> And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.</p>	<p><b>DRINKING THE WINE OF THE WRATH OF GOD:</b> The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:</p>	<p><b>ANGEL WITH SHARP SICKLE:</b> And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.</p>
4	<p><b>VIRGINS FOR THE LAMB:</b> These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being <b>the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.</b></p>	<p><b>THOSE DEFILED WITH WOMAN AND WORSHIP BEAST &amp; HIS IMAGE:</b> And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, <b>who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.</b></p>	<p><b>ANGEL OUT FROM THE ALTAR (POWER OF FIRE):</b> And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.</p>
5	<p><b>WITHOUT FAULT BEFORE THE THRONE:</b> And <b>in their mouth was found no guile:</b> for they are without fault before the throne of God.</p>	<p><b>PATIENCE OF THE SAINTS:</b> Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that <b>keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.</b></p>	<p><b>VINE OF THE EARTH GATHERED INTO THE WINEPRESS OF GOD'S WRATH:</b> And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered <b>the vine of the earth,</b> and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.</p>
6	<p><b>ANGEL WITH THE EVERLASTING GOSPEL:</b> And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and <b>to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,</b></p>	<p><b>SPIRIT SAYS: BLESSED ARE THEY THAT DIE IN THE LORD:</b> And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, <b>Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord</b> from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.</p>	<p><b>THE WINEPRESS TRODDEN WITHOUT:</b> And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.</p>
7	<p><b>FEAR, GLORY &amp; WORSHIP OF GOD, THE CREATOR:</b> Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.</p>	<p><b>SON OF MAN ON WHITE CLOUD FOR A THRONE:</b> And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.</p>	<div style="border: 2px solid black; height: 80px; width: 100%;"></div>

Name of the Lord  
 Genesis: THE SONG OF THE Spirit IS HEARD ABOVE  
 THE VOICE  
 REDEEMED  
 Exodus: POWER OVER FIRE  
 Levi: EFFICACY OF GRACE  
 Numbers: DESTINED TO DIE (BAPTIZE)  
 Deuterios: FEAR, GLORY & WORSHIP

## REVELATION 15

Who knows the power of thy wrath? Even as thy fear so is thy wrath so teach us to number our days and apply our hearts unto wisdom. The limit of God's wrath (third and final woe) will now be revealed in the 7 Last Plagues for in them is filled up the wrath of God. By the adjuration of the 7 Trumpet Voices the Wrath of God is again invoked upon all those who have the mark of the Beast and refuses to repent.

NAME OF THE LORD: GLORY AND POWER OF HIS PRESENCE	1	<p><b>GREAT &amp; MARVELLOUS SIGN IN HEAVEN:</b> And I saw <b>another sign in heaven</b>, great and marvellous, <b>seven angels having the seven last plagues</b>; for in them is <b>filled up the wrath of God</b>.</p>	1	<p><b>TEMPLE FILLED WITH SMOKE FROM THE GLORY &amp; POWER OF GOD:</b> And <b>the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God</b>, and from his <b>power</b>; and no man was able to enter into the temple, <b>till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled</b>.</p>	NAME OF THE LORD: GLORY AND POWER OF HIS PRESENCE
SPIRIT: TRUE WORSHIP	2	<p><b>THE VICTORIOUS STAND ON THE SEA OF GLASS MINGLED WITH FIRE:</b> And I saw as it were a <b>sea of glass mingled with fire</b>: and them that had gotten <b>the victory over the beast</b>, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, <b>stand on the sea of glass</b>, having the harps of God.</p>	2		SPIRIT: TRUE WORSHIP
GENESIS: WORKS OF CREATION	3	<p><b>SONG OF MOSES AND SONG OF THE LAMB:</b> And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, <b>Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints</b>.</p>	3		GENESIS: WORKS OF CREATION
EXODUS: PRAISE AND WORSHIP	4	<p><b>WHO SHALL NOT FEAR &amp; WORSHIP THEE?</b> <b>Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name?</b> for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.</p>	4		EXODUS: PRAISE AND WORSHIP
LEVI	5	<p><b>TEMPLE OF TABERNACLE OF THE TESTIMONY OPENED IN HEAVEN:</b> And after that I looked, and, behold, <b>the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened</b>:</p>	5		LEVI
NUMBERS	6	<p><b>7 ANGELS CAME OUT OF THE TEMPLE:</b> And the <b>seven angels came out of the temple</b>, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.</p>	6		NUMBERS
DEUTEROS	7	<p><b>ONE OF THE FOUR BEAST GAVE THE 7 VIALS UNTO THE 7 ANGELS:</b> And <b>one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials</b> full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.</p>	7		DEUTEROS

**REVELATION 16: THE POWER AND GLORY OF THE SPIRIT**

God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship in Spirit and in truth. 7 Ministering Spirit are given the work to pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth or the whole world that the Judgment of the Eternal Spirit is made manifest. Who knows the power of Thy Wrath? Even as Thy fear so is Thy wrath so teach us to number our days and apply our hearts unto wisdom. The complete wrath of the Lord is manifest in the judgments of the 7 Last Plagues climaxing unto the battle of Armageddon: His Coming. And these Plagues are directed at destroying all things that can be destroyed. Only the faithful and wise servant who the Lord as appointed over His house shall the Lord come and find giving meat in due season: encouraging the Lord's House to watch unto prayer that they be not tempted and to keep their garments lest any should walk naked and their shame be seen.

NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH	SPIRIT: THE PLACE OR CONDITION CALLED ARMAGEDDON (THE MOST HIGH HABITATION)	GENESIS: THE PLACE OF HIS REST (SEA OF GLASS BEFORE THE THRONE MIRRORED)	EXOTOS: THE PLACE FROM WHENCE FLOWS (CREATION'S SANCTUARY, THE HEART AND THE THRONE)	LEVI: ONE WHO OCCUPIES EVERY SPACE, PLACE AND TIME (PRESENT, PAST, FUTURE)	NUMBERS: NO HIDING PLACE	DEUTEROS: THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY
1	<p><b>A GREAT VOICE FROM THE TEMPLE:</b> And I heard a <b>great voice</b> out of the temple saying to the seven angels, <b>Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.</b></p>	<p><b>2ND ANGEL Poured VIAL UPON THE SEA:</b> And the <b>second angel poured out his vial upon the sea</b>; and it became as the <b>blood of a dead man</b>: and every living soul died in the sea.</p>	<p><b>3RD ANGEL Poured OUT VIAL UPON RIVERS AND FOUNTAINS OF WATERS:</b> And the <b>third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters</b>; and they became blood.</p>	<p><b>ANGEL OF WATERS:</b> And I heard the angel of the waters say, <b>Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.</b></p>	<p><b>ANGEL OF WATERS TESTIMONY:</b> For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.</p>	<p><b>TRUE &amp; RIGHTEOUS ARE THY JUDGEMENTS:</b> And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, <b>Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.</b></p>
2	<p><b>1ST ANGEL Poured OUT VIAL UPON THE EARTH:</b> And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there <b>fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.</b></p>	<p><b>5TH ANGEL Poured OUT VIAL UPON SEAT OF THE BEAST:</b> And the <b>fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast</b>; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,</p>	<p><b>BLASPHEME GOD OF HEAVEN:</b> And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.</p>	<p><b>6TH ANGEL Poured OUT HIS VIAL UPON THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES:</b> And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon <b>the great river Euphrates</b>; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.</p>	<p><b>THREE UNCLEAN SPIRITS:</b> And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the <b>dragon</b>, and out of the mouth of the <b>beast</b>, and out of the mouth of the <b>false prophet</b>.</p>	<p><b>SPIRITS OF DEVILS:</b> For they are the <b>spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world</b>, to gather them to the battle of <b>that great day of God Almighty.</b></p>
3	<p><b>4TH ANGEL Poured OUT VIAL UPON THE SUN</b> And the <b>fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun</b>; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.</p>	<p><b>7TH ANGEL Poured OUT HIS VIAL INTO THE AIR:</b> And the <b>seventh angel poured out his vial into the air</b>; and there came a <b>great voice out of the temple of heaven</b>, from the throne, saying, <b>It is done.</b></p>	<p><b>VOICES, THUNDERS, LIGHTNINGS &amp; A GREAT EARTHQUAKE:</b> And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a <b>great earthquake</b>, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.</p>	<p><b>THE GREAT CITY DIVIDED INTO 3 PARTS:</b> And <b>the great city was divided into three parts</b>, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her <b>the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.</b></p>	<p><b>EVERY ISLAND FLED AWAY &amp; MOUNTAINS WEREN'T FOUND:</b> And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.</p>	<p><b>GREAT HAIL STONE WEIGHT OF A TALENT FELL UPON MEN FROM HEAVEN:</b> And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, <b>every stone about the weight of a talent</b> (How much a talent weighs depends on the origin of the talent. An Egyptian talent weighed 60 pounds and a Roman talent weighed 71 pounds. A Greek talent was 56 pounds and a Babylonian talent was 67 pounds. ); and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was <b>exceeding great.</b></p>
4	<p><b>BEHOLD I COME AS A THIEF:</b> <b>Behold, I come as a thief.</b> Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.</p>	<p><b>ARMAGEDDON:</b> And he gathered them together into a place called in the <b>Hebrew tongue Armageddon</b> (symbolic name composite of Har and Megiddo meaning: a range of mountains and to crowd upon or assemble selves by troops).</p>				
5						
6						
7						

NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH

SPIRIT: THE PLACE OR CONDITION CALLED ARMAGEDDON (THE MOST HIGH HABITATION)

GENESIS: THE PLACE OF HIS REST (SEA OF GLASS BEFORE THE THRONE MIRRORED)

EXOTOS: THE PLACE FROM WHENCE FLOWS (CREATION'S SANCTUARY, THE HEART AND THE THRONE)

LEVI: ONE WHO OCCUPIES EVERY SPACE, PLACE AND TIME (PRESENT, PAST, FUTURE)

NUMBERS: NO HIDING PLACE

DEUTEROS: THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY



**REVELATION 17: Power and Glory of God at the Beginning or Creation**

<p>NAME OF THE LORD: NAMES IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD</p>	<p>1</p>	<p><b>ONE OF THE 7 ANGELS WITH 7 VIALS SHOWS THE JUDGEMENT OF THE GREAT WHORE THAT SITS ON MANY WATERS:</b> And there came <b>one of the seven angels which had the seven vials</b>, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; <b>I will shew</b> unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:</p>	<p><b>THE BEAST THAT WAS, IS NOT AND YET IS:</b> The beast that <b>thou sawest</b> was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go <b>into perdition</b>: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, <b>whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world</b>, when <b>they behold</b> the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.</p>	<p><b>THE WATERS WHERE THE WHORE SITS:</b> And he saith unto me, <b>The waters which thou sawest</b>, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.</p>	<p>1</p> <p>NAME OF THE LORD: NAMES IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD</p>
<p>THE SPIRIT: WHOREDOM</p>	<p>2</p>	<p><b>THE KINGS &amp; INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH HAVE COMMITTED FORNICATION WITH HER:</b> With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.</p>	<p><b>7 HEADS ARE 7 MOUNTAINS WHICH THE WOMAN SITS:</b> And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.</p>	<p><b>TEN HORNS OF THE BEAST SHALL HATE THE WHORE:</b> And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.</p>	<p>2</p> <p>THE SPIRIT: WHOREDOM</p>
<p>GENESIS: THE NATURE OF THE BEAST &amp; KINGDOM</p>	<p>3</p>	<p><b>THE WILDERNESS: WOMAN SIT UPON A SCARLET COLOURED BEAST FULL OF THE NAMES OF BLASPHEMY-7 HEADS &amp; 10 HORNS:</b> So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.</p>	<p><b>THE 7 KINGS: WAS, IS (NOT), YET IS TO COME</b> And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.</p>	<p><b>THE WORDS OF GOD FULFILLED:</b> For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.</p>	<p>3</p> <p>GENESIS: THE NATURE OF THE BEAST &amp; KINGDOM</p>
<p>EXODUS-THE WOMAN: TAKEN OUT OF MAN, THE CITY</p>	<p>4</p>	<p><b>THE WOMAN IN ARRAY:</b> And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:</p>	<p><b>THE EIGHT KING:</b> And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.</p>	<p><b>THE WOMAN IS THAT GREAT CITY:</b> And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.</p>	<p>4</p> <p>EXODUS-THE WOMAN: TAKEN OUT OF MAN, THE CITY</p>
<p>LEVI: THE UNION, THE EIGHTH BEAST</p>	<p>5</p>	<p><b>THE NAME UPON HER FOREHEAD:</b> And upon her forehead was a name written, <b>MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.</b></p>	<p><b>THE TEN HORNS ARE TEN KINGS:</b> And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.</p>	<p>[Empty Cell]</p>	<p>5</p> <p>LEVI: THE UNION, THE EIGHTH BEAST</p>
<p>NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH</p>	<p>6</p>	<p><b>THE WOMAN DRUNKEN WITH THE BLOOD OF THE SAINTS OF GOD:</b> And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.</p>	<p><b>ONE MIND THAT GIVE THEIR POWER AND STRENGTH TO THE BEAST:</b> These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.</p>	<p>[Empty Cell]</p>	<p>6</p> <p>NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH</p>
<p>NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH</p>	<p>7</p>	<p><b>THE MYSTERY OF THE WOMAN AND THE BEAST:</b> And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.</p>	<p><b>WAR WITH THE LAMB-THE LORD OF LORDS AND KING OF KINGS:</b> These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.</p>	<p>[Empty Cell]</p>	<p>7</p> <p>NAME OF THE LORD: THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH</p>

REVELATION 18: THE POWER & GLORY OF GOD AND HIS 'CALLED OUT'

Name of the Lord: The Strong Tower	1	<p><b>ANGEL OF GREAT POWER LIGHTENS THE EARTH WITH HIS GLORY:</b> And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having <b>great power</b>; and the earth was lightened with his glory.</p>	<p><b>HER PLAGUE IN 1 DAY: DEATH, MOURNING &amp; FAMINE</b> Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for <b>strong is the Lord God</b> who judgeth her.</p>	<p><b>THE MERCHANTS MADE RICH STAND AFAR OFF: FEARING, WEEPING &amp; WAILING</b> The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, <b>shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment</b>, weeping and wailing,</p>	<p><b>DESOLATION: NO MORE VOICES OF HARPERS, MUSICAINAS &amp; TRUMPETERS; NO CRAFTSMAN &amp; NO MORE MILESTONE IN HER.</b> And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, <b>shall be heard no more at all in thee</b>; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, <b>shall be found any more in thee</b>; and the sound of a millstone <b>shall be heard no more at all in thee</b>;</p>	1	Name of the Lord
Spirits: GREAT VOICES	2	<p><b>BABYLON THE GREAT IS FALLEN:</b> And he <b>cried mightily with a strong voice</b>, saying, <b>Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen</b>, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.</p>	<p><b>THE KINGS OF THE EARTH SHALL BEWAIL HER</b> And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, <b>when they shall see the smoke of her burning</b>,</p>	<p><b>ALAS THAT FINE CITY!</b> And saying, <b>Alas, alas, that great city</b>, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!</p>	<p><b>BY SORCERIES WERE ALL NATIONS DECEIVED:</b> And the light of a candle <b>shall shine no more at all in thee</b>; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride <b>shall be heard no more at all in thee</b>: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.</p>	2	Spirit
Genesis: STRONG JUDGEMENT PERIOD & HR	3	<p><b>THE WINE OF THE WRATH OF HER FORNICATION:</b> For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.</p>	<p><b>ALAS, ALAS THAT GREAT CITY BABYLON:</b> Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, <b>Alas, alas, that great city Babylon</b>, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.</p>	<p><b>1 HOUR GREAT RICHES COME TO NOUGHT:</b> For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,</p>	<p><b>THE BLOOD OF ALL SLAIN UPON THE EARTH FOUND IN HER:</b> And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.</p>	3	Genesis
Exothos: THE STRONG CALLED OUT	4	<p><b>COME OUT OF HER MY PEOPLE!</b> And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, <b>Come out of her, my people</b>, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.</p>	<p><b>MERCHANTS WEEP AND MOURN OVER HER:</b> And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:</p>	<p><b>WHAT CITY IS LIKE UNTO THIS GREAT CITY!</b> And cried (croak as a raven, or scream, to cry out) when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, <b>What city is like unto this great city!</b></p>		4	Exothos
Levi: TAKE NOT THE STRONG TOWER IN VAIN	5	<p><b>SINS REACHED UNTO HEAVEN:</b> For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.</p>	<p><b>THE MERCHANDISE:</b> The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,</p>	<p><b>1 HR MADE DESOLATE:</b> And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, <b>Alas, alas, that great city</b>, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.</p>		5	Levi
Numbers: STRONG REWARD OR VENGEANCE	6	<p><b>DOUBLE FOR DOUBLE:</b> Reward her even as she rewarded you, and <b>double unto her double according to her works</b>: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.</p>	<p><b>MERCHANDISE INCLUDES THE SOULS OF MEN:</b> And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.</p>	<p><b>APOSTLES &amp; PROPHETS TO REJOICE:</b> Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.</p>		6	Numbers
Deuteros: HOW ARE THE MIGHTY (STRONG) FALLEN?	7	<p><b>THE GLORY OF BABYLON: A QUEEN</b> How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, <b>I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.</b></p>	<p><b>THE FRUITS &amp; ALL THINGS DAINTY AND GOODLY HAVE DEPARTED FROM BABYLON</b> And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.</p>	<p><b>BABYLON AS GREAT MILLSTONE IS CAST DOWN INTO THE SEA:</b> And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, <b>Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down</b>, and shall be found no more at all.</p>		7	Deuteros

REVELATION 19: THE POWER AND GLORY OF ALL IN THE UNION IN HEAVEN

Deuterios: Recount our Joy  
 Numbers: Alleluia, The Lord God Omnipotent reigns  
 Levi: Praise our God  
 Exodus: Amen, Alleluia  
 Genesis: Praise and Worship of the Great God  
 Spirit: Truth and Righteousness  
 Name of the Lord: The Lord, Almighty God

1	<p><b>GREAT VOICE OF MUCH PEOPLE IN HEAVEN:</b>                  And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, <b>Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:</b></p>	<p><b>ARRAYED IN FINE LINEN: RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE SAINTS</b>                  And to her was granted that she should <b>be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white:</b> for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.</p>	<p><b>OUT OF HIS MOUTH: SHARP SWORD TO SMITE &amp; RULE THE NATIONS WITH A ROD OF IRON AND TREAD WINEPRESS:</b>                  And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of <b>Almighty God.</b></p>	1
2	<p><b>TRUE AND RIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENTS:</b>                  For <b>true and righteous are his judgments:</b> for he hath <b>judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.</b></p>	<p><b>BLESSED ARE THEY WHO ARE CALLED:</b>                  And he saith unto me, Write, <b>Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb.</b> And he saith unto me, These are the <b>true sayings of God.</b></p>	<p><b>NAME OF VESTURE: KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS:</b>                  And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, <b>KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.</b></p>	2
3	<p><b>ALLELUIA:</b>                  And again they said, <b>Alleluia . And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.</b></p>	<p><b>TESTIMONY OF JESUS: SPIRIT OF PROPHECY:</b>                  And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, <b>See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God:</b> for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.</p>	<p><b>ANGEL IN THE SUN:</b>                  And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, <b>Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;</b></p>	3
4	<p><b>FOUR &amp; TWENTY ELDERS AND FOUR BEASTS: AMEN, ALLELUIA</b>                  And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, <b>Amen; Alleluia.</b></p>	<p><b>FAITHFUL AND TRUE UPON A WHITE HORSE: JUDGE IN RIGHTEOUSNESS</b>                  And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.</p>	<p><b>BIRDS TO EAT THE FLESH OF ALL MEN:</b>                  That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.</p>	4
5	<p><b>VOICE OUT OF THE THRONE:</b>                  And a voice came out of the throne, saying, <b>Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.</b></p>	<p><b>FLAME OF FIRE EYES, HEAD WITH MANY CROWNS &amp; A NAME KNOWN ONLY TO HIM:</b>                  His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.</p>	<p><b>THE BEAST AND KINGS GATHER TO WAR AGAINST FAITHFUL AND TRUE:</b>                  And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.</p>	5
6	<p><b>VOICE OF A GREAT MULTITUDE AS VOICE OF MANY WATERS &amp; MIGHTY THUNDERINGS:</b>                  And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waterings, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, <b>Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.</b></p>	<p><b>CLOTHED IN VESTURE DIPPED IN BLOOD: HIS NAME CALLED-WORD OF GOD</b>                  And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called <b>The Word of God.</b></p>	<p><b>THE BEAST AND FALSE PROPHET CAST ALIVE IN THE LAKE OF FIRE:</b>                  And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.</p>	6
7	<p><b>THE MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB IS COME AND HIS WIFE IS READY:</b>                  Let us <b>be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.</b></p>	<p><b>ARMIES IN HEAVEN UPON WHITE HORSES AND CLOTHED IN FINE LINEN, WHITE AND CLEAN:</b>                  And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.</p>	<p><b>THE REMNANT SLAIN WITH THE SWORD:</b>                  And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.</p>	7

Deuterios: Recount our Joy  
 Numbers: Alleluia, The Lord God Omnipotent reigns  
 Levi: Praise our God  
 Exodus: Amen, Alleluia  
 Genesis: Praise and Worship of the Great God  
 Spirit: Truth and Righteousness  
 Name of the Lord: The Lord, Almighty God

**Revelation 20: The Glory and Power to Seal or bring about the End.**

**Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven. For thine is the Kingdom, the power and glory forever and ever. Amen.**

Name of the Lord: Mahahaim	1	<p><b>ANGEL FRM HEAVEN WITH KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT:</b> And I saw an angel <b>come down</b> from heaven, having <b>the key of the bottomless pit</b> and a great chain in his hand.</p>	<p><b>NATIONS IN 4 QUARTERS OF EARTH DECEIVED &amp; GATHERED TO BATTLE:</b> And shall <b>go out</b> to deceive <b>the nations</b> which are in <b>the four quarters of the earth</b>, Gog (name of an Israelite and some northern nation, name or symbol of some future antichrist) and Magog (son of Japheth also a barbarious northern region), to gather them together to battle: <b>the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.</b></p>	<p><b>NAMES NOT IN BOOK OF LIFE=LAKE OF FIRE:</b> And whosoever was not found written in <b>the book of life</b> was <b>cast into</b> the lake of fire.</p>	1	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
Genesis: Bottomless Pit Spirit: The Camp of the Saints	2	<p><b>DRAGON BOUND 1,000 YEARS:</b> And he laid hold on <b>the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan,</b> and <b>bound him a thousand years,</b></p>	<p><b>THE CAMP OF SAINTS COMPASSED:</b> And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed <b>the camp of the saints</b> about, and <b>the beloved city:</b> and fire came down from <b>God out of heaven,</b> and devoured them.</p>		2	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
Genesis: Bottomless Pit and Lake of fire	3	<p><b>THE BOTTOMLESS PIT FOR A 1,000 YRS:</b> And cast him into <b>the bottomless pit,</b> and shut him up, and <b>set a seal upon him,</b> that he should deceive the nations no more, till <b>the thousand years should be fulfilled:</b> and after that he must be loosed a little season.</p>	<p><b>THE DEVIL, THE BEAST &amp; FALSE PROPHET IN THE LAKE OF FIRE &amp; BRIMSTONE:</b> And <b>the devil that deceived</b> them was cast into <b>the lake of fire and brimstone,</b> where <b>the beast and the false prophet are,</b> and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.</p>		3	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
Exodus: Millenium Judgement	4	<p><b>SAINTS SEEN UPON THRONES OF JUDGEMENT &amp; THEY LIVED AND REIGNED WITH CHRIST 1,000 YRS</b> And I saw <b>thrones,</b> and they sat upon <b>them,</b> and <b>judgment was given unto them:</b> and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and <b>they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.</b></p>	<p><b>THE GREAT WHITE THRONE SEEN:</b> And I saw a <b>great white throne,</b> and him that sat on it, <b>from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away;</b> and there was found no place for them.</p>		4	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
Levi: The First and Second Resurrection	5	<p><b>FIRST RESURRECTION:</b> But <b>the rest of the dead</b> lived not again until <b>the thousand years were finished.</b> This is <b>the first resurrection.</b></p>	<p><b>THE BOOKS OF DEEDS &amp; LIFE OPENED:</b> And I saw <b>the dead, small and great, stand before God;</b> and <b>the books</b> were opened: and another book was opened, which is <b>the book of life:</b> and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.</p>		5	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
Numbers: First and Second Death	6	<p><b>THE SECOND DEATH:</b> <b>Blessed and holy</b> is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such <b>the second death hath no power,</b> but they shall be <b>priests of God and of Christ,</b> and shall <b>reign with him a thousand years.</b></p>	<p><b>THE SEA &amp; DEATH AND HELL GAVE UP THE DEAD TO BE JUDGED:</b> And <b>the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead</b> which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.</p>		6	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
Deuterios: The end	7	<p><b>AT THE END OF 1,000 YRS SATAN LOOSED:</b> And when <b>the thousand years are expired,</b> Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,</p>	<p><b>DEATH &amp; HELL DESTROYED BY SECOND DEATH:</b> And <b>death and hell were cast into the lake of fire.</b> This is <b>the second death.</b></p>		7	Name of the Lord: Mahahaim
		Millenium Prison	The Second Death	Conclusion		

REVELATION 21: ALPHA & OMEGA, FIRST & LAST, BEGINNING & END

NAME OF THE LORD: THE NEW HEAVEN AND EARTH WHERE GOD PLACES HIS NAME	<p><b>1</b></p> <p><b>NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH:</b> And I saw a <b>new heaven and a new earth:</b> for the <b>first heaven and the first earth were passed away;</b> and there was no more sea.</p>	<p><b>LAKE OF FIRE: SECOND DEATH:</b> But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the <b>lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.</b></p>	<p><b>THE CITY, THE GATES &amp; WALL:</b> And he that talked with me had a <b>golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.</b></p>	<p><b>THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB ARE THE TEMPLE OF THE CITY:</b> And I saw no temple therein: for the <b>Lord God Almighty and the Lamb</b> are the temple of it.</p>	NAME OF THE LORD: THE NEW HEAVEN AND EARTH WHERE GOD PLACES HIS NAME
SPIRIT: HOLY CITY NEW JERUSALEM, THE LAMB'S BRIDE	<p><b>2</b></p> <p><b>NEW JERUSALEM PREPARED AS BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND:</b> And I John saw the holy city, <b>new Jerusalem,</b> coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a <b>bride adorned for her husband.</b></p>	<p><b>THE BRIDE, THE LAMBS WIFE:</b> And there came unto me one of the <b>seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues,</b> and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee <b>the bride, the Lamb's wife.</b></p>	<p><b>FOUR SQUARE CITY 12,000 FURLONGS:</b> And the city lieth <b>four square,</b> and the length is as large as the <b>breadth:</b> and he measured the city with the reed, <b>twelve thousand furlongs.</b> The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.</p>	<p><b>CITY LIT BY THE GLORY OF GOD AND THE LAMB:</b> And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: <b>for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.</b></p>	SPIRIT: HOLY CITY NEW JERUSALEM, THE LAMB'S BRIDE
GENESIS: TABERNACLE OF GOD ON EARTH WITH MAN	<p><b>3</b></p> <p><b>TABERNACLE OF GOD WITH MEN:</b> And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the <b>tabernacle of God is with men,</b> and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.</p>	<p><b>THE GREAT CITY: HOLY JERUSALEM DESCENDS FROM GOD OUT OF HEAVEN:</b> And he carried me away in the spirit to a <b>great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem,</b> descending out of heaven from God,</p>	<p><b>THE WALL 144 CUBITS HIGH:</b> And he measured the wall thereof, an <b>hundred and forty and four cubits,</b> according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.</p>	<p><b>NATIONS THAT ARE SAVED WALK IN THE LIGHT:</b> And the <b>nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it:</b> and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.</p>	GENESIS: TABERNACLE OF GOD ON EARTH WITH MAN
EXODUS: FORMER THINGS PASSED AWAY, ALL THINGS BECOME NEW: PERFECT DAY	<p><b>4</b></p> <p><b>FORMER OR FIRST THINGS PASSED AWAY:</b> And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be <b>no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain:</b> for the <b>former things are passed away.</b></p>	<p><b>GLORY OF GOD THE LIGHT OF THE CITY: A STONE MOST PRECIOUS</b> Having the <b>glory of God: and her light</b> was like unto a <b>stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;</b></p>	<p><b>WALL OF JASPER AND CITY OF PURE GOLD, CLEAR AS GLASS:</b> And the building of the wall of it was of <b>jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.</b></p>	<p><b>THE GATES OF THE CITY NEVER SHUT: NO NIGHT THERE</b> And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.</p>	EXODUS: FORMER THINGS PASSED AWAY, ALL THINGS BECOME NEW: PERFECT DAY
LEVI: THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE	<p><b>5</b></p> <p><b>BEHOLD I MAKE ALL THINGS NEW:</b> And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I <b>make all things new.</b> And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.</p>	<p><b>GREAT &amp; HIGH WALL WITH 12 GATES, ANGELS &amp; NAMES OF TRIBES OF ISRAEL:</b> And had a <b>wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels,</b> and names written thereon, which are the <b>names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:</b></p>	<p><b>1ST. 4 FOUNDATION OF THE WALL OF THE CITY:</b> And the <b>foundations of the wall of the city</b> were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was <b>jasper;</b> the second, <b>sapphire;</b> the third, a <b>chalcedony;</b> the fourth, an <b>emerald;</b></p>	<p><b>THE GLORY &amp; HONOUR OF NATIONS BROUGHT IN:</b> And they shall bring the <b>glory and honour of the nations</b> into it.</p>	LEVI: THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE
NUMBERS: ALPHA & OMEGA	<p><b>6</b></p> <p><b>ALPHA &amp; OMEGA:</b> And he said unto me, It is done. I am <b>Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.</b> I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.</p>	<p><b>EAST, NORTH, SOUTH &amp; WEST 3 GATES:</b> On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.</p>	<p><b>2ND. 8 FOUNDATIONS OF THE WALL OF THE CITY:</b> The fifth, <b>sardonyx;</b> the sixth, <b>sardius;</b> the seventh, <b>chrysolite;</b> the eighth, <b>beryl;</b> the ninth, a <b>topaz;</b> the tenth, a <b>chrysoprasus;</b> the eleventh, a <b>jacinth;</b> the twelfth, an <b>amethyst.</b></p>	<p><b>ENTERED ONLY BY THOSE WRITTEN IN THE LAMBS BOOK OF LIFE:</b> And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but <b>they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.</b></p>	NUMBERS: ALPHA & OMEGA
DEUTEROS: LAST SON INHERITS ALL THINGS	<p><b>7</b></p> <p><b>MY SON:</b> He that <b>overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.</b></p>	<p><b>THE 12 FOUNDATIONS OF THE WALL OF CITY:</b> And the <b>wall of the city had twelve foundations,</b> and in them the <b>names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.</b></p>	<p><b>12 GATES OF PEARL &amp; STREET OF PURE GOLD:</b> And the <b>twelve gates were twelve pearls;</b> every several gate was of one pearl: and the <b>street of the city was pure gold,</b> as it were transparent glass.</p>	<p><b>DEUTEROS: LAST SON INHERITS ALL THINGS</b></p>	DEUTEROS: LAST SON INHERITS ALL THINGS

**REVELATION 22**

**In Him was life and the life was the light of man. The commandment is a lamp and the law is light and the reproof of instructions are the ways of life. His commandment is life everlasting. As light flows from the presence of God even so life flows from His Throne For the commandment and the Law which is a transcript of His Character is beneath His mercy seat. This is yet portrayed again in the New Jerusalem as it was in the former in both Heaven and earth.**

NAME OF THE LORD: The Throne of God and the Lamb	1	<b>PURE RIVER OF WATER OF LIFE:</b> 1 And he shewed me a <b>pure river of water of life</b> , clear as crystal, proceeding <b>out of the throne of God and of the Lamb</b> .	8	<b>JOHN FELL DOWN TO WORSHIP:</b> 8 And I <b>John saw these things, and heard</b> them. And when I had heard and seen, <b>I fell down to worship</b> before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.	15	<b>THAT WITHOUT:</b> 15 <b>For without</b> are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and <b>whosoever loveth and maketh a lie</b> .	1	NAME OF THE LORD: The Throne of God and the Lamb
SPIRIT: Yaw-raw: Water & Tree of Life	2	<b>TREE OF LIFE ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER:</b> 2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there <b>the tree of life</b> , which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.	9	<b>WORSHIP GOD:</b> 9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: <b>worship God</b> .	16	<b>JESUS SENT HIS ANGEL TO TESTIFY:</b> 16 I Jesus have <b>sent mine angel</b> to testify unto you these things in the churches. <b>I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star</b> .	2	SPIRIT: Yaw-raw: Water & Tree of Life
GENESIS: Blessed Servants	3	<b>NO MORE CURSE: SERVANTS SHALL SERVE HIM</b> 3 And there shall be <b>no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb</b> shall be in it; and <b>his servants shall serve him</b> :	10	<b>TIME IS AT HAND:</b> 10 And he saith unto me, <b>Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book:</b> for the time is at hand.	17	<b>INVITATION TO ALL TO COME:</b> 17 And the <b>Spirit and the bride say, Come</b> . And let <b>him that heareth say, Come</b> . And let <b>him that is athirst come</b> . And whosoever will, let <b>him take the water of life freely</b> .	3	GENESIS: Blessed Servants
EXODUS: Name in their foreheads	4	<b>THEY SHALL SEE HIS FACE:</b> 4 And <b>they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads</b> .	11	<b>REMAIN AS YOU CHOOSE: HOLY &amp; UNHOLY:</b> 11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.	18	<b>DO NOT ADD TO THE PROPHECY:</b> 18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, <b>God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book</b> :	4	EXODUS: Name in their foreheads
LEVI: The Light of God	5	<b>NO MORE NIGHT THERE:</b> 5 And there <b>shall be no night there</b> ; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; <b>for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever</b> .	12	<b>JESUS COMES QUICKLY WITH HIS REWARD:</b> 12 And, behold, I <b>come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be</b> .	19	<b>DO NOT TAKE AWAY FROM THE PROPHECY:</b> 19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, <b>God shall take away his part out of the book of life</b> , and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.	5	LEVI: The Light of God
NUMBERS: Servants and Holy Prophets	6	<b>FAITHFUL &amp; TRUE SAYINGS:</b> 6 And he said unto me, <b>These sayings are faithful and true:</b> and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.	13	<b>ALPHA &amp; OMEGA: BEGINNING &amp; END:</b> 13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.	20	<b>THE WITNESS TESTIMONY:</b> 20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.	6	NUMBERS: Servants and Holy Prophets
DEUTERONOMY: Blessed	7	<b>BLESSINGS OF OBEDIENCE:</b> 7 Behold, I come quickly: <b>blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book</b> .	14	<b>BLESSED ARE THEY THAT KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS:</b> 14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.	21	<b>GRACE OF OUR LORD JESUS:</b> 21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.	7	DEUTERONOMY: Blessed



